

**SORPTION AND REACTION OF  
OXIDES OF NITROGEN AND CARBON  
ON HETEROPOLY OXOMETALATES**

by

**Raymond Bélanger**

**A thesis  
presented to the University of Waterloo  
in fulfilment of the  
thesis requirement for the degree of  
Doctor of Philosophy  
in  
Chemistry**

**Waterloo, Ontario, Canada, 1996  
©Raymond Bélanger 1996**



National Library  
of Canada

Acquisitions and  
Bibliographic Services

395 Wellington Street  
Ottawa ON K1A 0N4  
Canada

Bibliothèque nationale  
du Canada

Acquisitions et  
services bibliographiques

395, rue Wellington  
Ottawa ON K1A 0N4  
Canada

*Your file Votre référence*

*Our file Notre référence*

**The author has granted a non-exclusive licence allowing the National Library of Canada to reproduce, loan, distribute or sell copies of his/her thesis by any means and in any form or format, making this thesis available to interested persons.**

**The author retains ownership of the copyright in his/her thesis. Neither the thesis nor substantial extracts from it may be printed or otherwise reproduced with the author's permission.**

**L'auteur a accordé une licence non exclusive permettant à la Bibliothèque nationale du Canada de reproduire, prêter, distribuer ou vendre des copies de sa thèse de quelque manière et sous quelque forme que ce soit pour mettre des exemplaires de cette thèse à la disposition des personnes intéressées.**

**L'auteur conserve la propriété du droit d'auteur qui protège sa thèse. Ni la thèse ni des extraits substantiels de celle-ci ne doivent être imprimés ou autrement reproduits sans son autorisation.**

0-612-21332-3

## **BORROWER'S PAGE**

**The University of Waterloo requires the signatures of all persons using or photocopying this thesis. Please sign below, and give address and date.**

## ABSTRACT

Nitric oxide and nitrogen dioxide can be removed from a gas stream by heteropoly oxometalates having the Keggin structure (KU).  $\text{NO}_2$  can be sorbed (physisorbed and/or chemisorbed) into the bulk structure of 12-tungstophosphoric acid (HPW), 12-tungstosilicic acid (HSiW), and 12-molybdophosphoric acid (HPMo), however with the latter, small quantities were sorbed. A portion of the gas phase  $\text{NO}_2$  reacts with the water on and in the solid acids to produce nitric acid which desorbs into the gas phase. Infrared, Raman, and NMR spectroscopies indicate that the remainder of the  $\text{NO}_2$  remains bound in the solid acids through association with the protons contained within to form a nitronium salt. NO cannot be directly sorbed by the acids, but can be sorbed if the catalysts were first exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$ . No reduction of NO nor  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{N}_2$  is observed with the heteropoly acids.

With ammonium 12-tungstophosphate and ammonium 12-molybdophosphate,  $\text{N}_2$  (and small quantities of NO) are found to be the principal products in the effluent of the reactor held at temperatures below  $200^\circ\text{C}$ , from the surface (and bulk) reaction of nitrogen dioxide contained in the gas stream and ammonia from the catalyst. At temperatures higher than  $200^\circ\text{C}$ , nitrous oxide is produced, as well as  $\text{N}_2$ . Nitric oxide can be reduced, to a certain extent, to  $\text{N}_2$ . However, the NO conversion is significantly increased when  $\text{NO}_2$  or  $\text{HNO}_3$  are injected first on the ammonium catalysts. The spent ammonium 12-tungstophosphate sorbs quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$ , while ammonium 12-molybdophosphate does not. Both catalysts are regenerated through injection of gaseous ammonia.

With silica supported 12-tungstophosphoric acid, as with the bulk acid, quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$  are sorbed. Although the surface area is increased, the number of  $\text{NO}_2$  per anion decreases from the bulk stoichiometry of 3  $\text{NO}_2/\text{KU}$  to smaller values for lower loadings. As with its bulk acid, silica supported 12-molybdophosphoric acid sorbs vanishingly small quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Little or no NO is sorbed or reduced by the supported acids.

As with the bulk ammonium salts, the injection of nitrogen dioxide on silica supported heteropoly acids, pre-exposed to gaseous ammonia, produces mainly nitrogen. The conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  to nitrogen reaches a maximum with approximately 20% loading. Results on the conversion of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  to  $\text{N}_2$  by silica supported 12-molybdophosphoric acid, pre-exposed to gaseous ammonia, are also reported.

Since little or no NO or  $\text{NO}_2$  are sorbed or reduced by the Li, Na, K, Rb, and Cs salts of HPW, protons evidently participate, directly or indirectly in the sorption and reaction of NO and  $\text{NO}_2$  by the heteropoly oxometalates.

Heteropoly acids, both pure and  $\text{SiO}_2$ -supported, reduce quantities of  $\text{CO}_2$  to carbon deposits at temperatures as low as room temperature. As with  $\text{NO}_x$ , the protons contained within the catalysts are necessary for the reduction of  $\text{CO}_2$ . The carbon containing deposits are reoxidized and released to the gas stream when the catalysts are heated to temperatures higher than  $550^\circ\text{C}$ . Also, the unsupported and supported heteropoly acids oxidize  $\text{CO}$  to  $\text{CO}_2$ , without added  $\text{O}_2$ . The addition of traces of oxygen enhances the reaction and regenerates the surface of the catalysts.

In view of the present results and the more stringent regulations for the control of emissions, the heteropoly oxometalates offer an interesting alternative for removal of oxides of nitrogen and carbon from a gas stream.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

**This thesis would have not been possible without the continuous support and encouragement of my supervisor, John B. Moffat. I want to thank him greatly.**

**I also want to thank Alexandre G. Brolo for his help with the Raman data, and Sandra Mooibroek for her help with the NMR data. Their respective contribution is greatly appreciated.**

**My thanks to Michelle A. Parent and Senquan Gao for helping in the preparation of some of the catalysts used.**

**A ma mère...**

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

|                                                                                                                | Page No. |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| TITLE PAGE.....                                                                                                | i        |
| AUTHOR'S DECLARATION.....                                                                                      | ii       |
| BORROWER'S PAGE.....                                                                                           | iii      |
| ABSTRACT.....                                                                                                  | iv       |
| ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS.....                                                                                          | vi       |
| DEDICATION.....                                                                                                | vii      |
| TABLE OF CONTENTS.....                                                                                         | viii     |
| LIST OF TABLES.....                                                                                            | xi       |
| LIST OF FIGURES.....                                                                                           | xiv      |
| LIST OF SYMBOLS AND ABBREVIATIONS.....                                                                         | xxx      |
| I. INTRODUCTION.....                                                                                           | 1        |
| A. Air pollution and nitrogen oxides.....                                                                      | 1        |
| B. History of Catalysts used for the removal of nitrogen oxides;<br>stationary sources and mobile sources..... | 9        |
| C. Metal-Oxygen Cluster Compounds.....                                                                         | 12       |
| D. Objectives of research.....                                                                                 | 16       |
| References.....                                                                                                | 17       |
| II. MATERIALS AND METHODS.....                                                                                 | 20       |
| A. Chemicals.....                                                                                              | 20       |
| B. Preparation and pretreatment of catalysts.....                                                              | 20       |
| C. Pulse experiments and gas analysis.....                                                                     | 26       |
| 1. analysis of O <sub>2</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> , and NO.....                                                   | 26       |
| 2. analysis of NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                           | 26       |
| 3. analysis of N <sub>2</sub> O.....                                                                           | 26       |
| 4. analysis for total nitrogen.....                                                                            | 28       |
| 5. analysis of NH <sub>3</sub> .....                                                                           | 28       |
| 6. GC-MS setup.....                                                                                            | 28       |
| D. Temperature-programed desorption (TPD).....                                                                 | 29       |
| 1. with TCD as detector.....                                                                                   | 29       |
| 2. with MS as detector.....                                                                                    | 29       |
| 3. thermogravimetry.....                                                                                       | 31       |

|      |                                                                                                               |     |
|------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| E.   | Temperature-programmed reaction (TPR).....                                                                    | 31  |
| 1.   | standard TPR.....                                                                                             | 31  |
| 2.   | single pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures.....                                                    | 31  |
| F.   | Isothermal Continuous Reaction (ICR).....                                                                     | 31  |
| G.   | Infrared spectroscopy.....                                                                                    | 31  |
| H.   | Powder X-ray diffraction.....                                                                                 | 32  |
| I.   | B.E.T. surface area.....                                                                                      | 32  |
| J.   | Single pulse MAS NMR.....                                                                                     | 32  |
| K.   | Raman spectroscopy.....                                                                                       | 33  |
|      | References.....                                                                                               | 34  |
| III. | SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO <sub>2</sub><br>ON HPW, HPMo, AND HSiW.....                                | 35  |
| A.   | Results.....                                                                                                  | 35  |
| B.   | Discussion.....                                                                                               | 64  |
| C.   | Conclusion.....                                                                                               | 78  |
|      | References.....                                                                                               | 80  |
| IV.  | SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO <sub>2</sub><br>ON AMMONIUM 12-TUNGSTOPHOSPHATE (NH <sub>4</sub> PW).....  | 82  |
| A.   | Results.....                                                                                                  | 82  |
| B.   | Discussion.....                                                                                               | 118 |
| C.   | Conclusion.....                                                                                               | 123 |
|      | References.....                                                                                               | 125 |
| V.   | SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO <sub>2</sub><br>ON AMMONIUM 12-MOLYBDOPHOSPHATE (NH <sub>4</sub> PMo)..... | 127 |
| A.   | Results.....                                                                                                  | 127 |
| B.   | Discussion.....                                                                                               | 164 |
| C.   | Conclusion.....                                                                                               | 167 |
|      | References.....                                                                                               | 168 |
| VI.  | SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO <sub>2</sub><br>ON SALTS OF GROUP 1A AND THALLIUM SALT.....                | 169 |
| A.   | Results.....                                                                                                  | 169 |
| B.   | Discussion.....                                                                                               | 185 |
| C.   | Conclusion.....                                                                                               | 187 |
|      | References.....                                                                                               | 188 |

|       |                                                                                                                                                                              |     |
|-------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| VII.  | SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO <sub>2</sub> ON SUPPORTED<br>HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> , BEFORE AND AFTER EXPOSURE TO GASEOUS AMMONIA                                          | 189 |
| A.    | Results .....                                                                                                                                                                | 189 |
| B.    | Discussion.....                                                                                                                                                              | 205 |
| C.    | Conclusion.....                                                                                                                                                              | 210 |
|       | References.....                                                                                                                                                              | 211 |
| VIII. | SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO <sub>2</sub> ON SUPPORTED<br>HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> , BEFORE AND AFTER EXPOSURE<br>TO GASEOUS AMMONIA.....                                 | 212 |
| A.    | Results .....                                                                                                                                                                | 212 |
| B.    | Discussion.....                                                                                                                                                              | 229 |
| C.    | Conclusion.....                                                                                                                                                              | 230 |
|       | References.....                                                                                                                                                              | 231 |
| IX.   | SORPTION OF CARBON DIOXIDE AND CONVERSION OF<br>CARBON MONOXIDE TO CARBON DIOXIDE<br>ON SUPPORTED AND UNSUPPORTED<br>12-TUNGSTOPHOSPHORIC AND 12-MOLYBDOPHOSPHORIC ACIDS.... | 232 |
| A.    | Results .....                                                                                                                                                                | 232 |
| B.    | Discussion.....                                                                                                                                                              | 250 |
| C.    | Conclusion.....                                                                                                                                                              | 262 |
|       | References.....                                                                                                                                                              | 263 |
|       | FINAL CONCLUSIONS.....                                                                                                                                                       | 264 |

## LIST OF TABLES

|                                                                                                                                    | Page No |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| TABLE 1.1 GASEOUS COMPOSITION OF UNPOLLUTED AIR.....                                                                               | 2       |
| TABLE 1.2 ESTIMATED ANNUAL GLOBAL EMISSION OF POLLUTANTS.....                                                                      | 3       |
| TABLE 2.1 CHEMICALS USED.....                                                                                                      | 21      |
| TABLE 2.2 GASES USED.....                                                                                                          | 22      |
| TABLE 2.3 PACKING MATERIALS FOR GC-COLUMNS.....                                                                                    | 23      |
| TABLE 2.4 ADDITIONNAL INFORMATIONS ON CATALYSTS USED.....                                                                          | 24      |
| TABLE 2.5 ADDITIONNAL INFORMATIONS ON SUPPORTED CATALYSTS<br>USED.....                                                             | 25      |
| TABLE 2.6 ATOMIC MASS UNITS CORRESPONDING TO THE SELECTED<br>MOLECULES.....                                                        | 30      |
| TABLE 3.1 MAXIMUM QUANTITY OF SORBED NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                         | 37      |
| TABLE 3.2 SORPTION OF NO <sub>2</sub> ON HPW.....                                                                                  | 41      |
| TABLE 3.3 REGENERATION AND PRODUCTION OF HNO <sub>3</sub> BY INJECTION<br>OF WATER ON NO <sub>2</sub> -SATURATED HPW AT 150°C..... | 71      |
| TABLE 3.4 INFRARED FREQUENCIES OF MOLECULES OF INTEREST.....                                                                       | 74      |
| TABLE 4.1 INTEGRATED AREA FOR THE ISOTHERMAL CONTINUOUS<br>REACTION OF <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> PW AND NO <sub>2</sub> .....  | 108     |
| TABLE 4.2 SURFACE AREAS.....                                                                                                       | 114     |

|           |                                                                                                                                                            |     |
|-----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| TABLE 4.3 | EFFECT OF INCREASING THE MASS OF $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ HELD AT $150^\circ\text{C}$ ON THE REDUCTION OF $\text{NO}_2$ .....                                | 115 |
| TABLE 4.4 | REDUCTION OF $\text{NO}$ ONTO $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ AT $150^\circ\text{C}$ .....                                                                          | 119 |
| TABLE 4.5 | EFFECT OF GAS PHASE REGENERATION WITH $\text{NH}_3$ AT $150^\circ\text{C}$ .....                                                                           | 124 |
| TABLE 5.1 | INTEGRATED AREA FOR THE ISOTHERMAL CONTINUOUS REACTION OF $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ AND $\text{NO}_2$ .....                                             | 140 |
| TABLE 7.1 | INJECTION OF $\text{NO}_2$ ON $\text{SiO}_2$ .....                                                                                                         | 192 |
| TABLE 7.2 | TOTAL NITROGEN SORBED ON $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$ .....                                                                                                          | 193 |
| TABLE 7.3 | EFFECT OF THE INJECTION OF $\text{NH}_3$ ON $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$ AND ON THE REDUCTION OF $\text{NO}_2$ .....                                                 | 199 |
| TABLE 7.4 | THE INJECTION OF $\text{NH}_3$ ON $\text{NO}_2$ -EXPOSED $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$ FOR THE REGENERATION OF THE CATALYST.....                                      | 206 |
| TABLE 7.5 | SURFACE AREAS.....                                                                                                                                         | 207 |
| TABLE 8.1 | REDUCTION OF $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ON $20.0\%\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$ PRE-EXPOSED TO AMMONIA.....                                                                 | 225 |
| TABLE 9.1 | EFFECT OF THE PRETREATMENT TEMPERATURE AND TEMPERATURE OF THE REACTOR ON THE SORPTION OF $\text{CO}_2$ ON $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$ AND $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$ ..... | 239 |
| TABLE 9.2 | EFFECT OF THE MASS OF CATALYST IN THE REACTOR ON THE CONVERSION OF $\text{CO}$ TO $\text{CO}_2$ AT $600^\circ\text{C}$ .....                               | 247 |
| TABLE 9.3 | $\%\text{CO}$ , $\text{CO}_2$ , AND OXIDATION PRODUCT RATIO ( $\text{HPW/HPMo}$ ).....                                                                     | 252 |
| TABLE 9.4 | PRODUCT COMPOSITION FROM INJECTION OF OXYGEN ON CATALYSTS SATURATED WITH $\text{C}^{18}\text{O}$ (FIRST PULSE).....                                        | 255 |

|           |                                                                                                                           |     |
|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| TABLE 9.5 | PRODUCT COMPOSITION FROM INJECTION OF OXYGEN ON CATALYSTS SATURATED WITH $C^{18}O$ (SECOND PULSE).....                    | 256 |
| TABLE 9.6 | TOTAL SORBED CARBON AND CARBON DIOXIDE DURING THE OXIDATION OF CO ON HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> AND HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> ..... | 261 |
| TABLE C.1 | OBSERVED CAPACITIES OF HETEROPOLY OXOMETALATES TO NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                   | 267 |

## LIST OF FIGURES

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Page No |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------|
| Fig.1.1      Concentration of NO, NO <sub>2</sub> , O <sub>3</sub> and hydrocarbons in the atmosphere of Los Angeles on September 3, 1964.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 7       |
| Fig.1.2      Photochemical smog cycle.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 8       |
| Fig.1.3      Structural representation of the anion (Keggin Structure).....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 14      |
| Fig.1.4      Structure of 12-tungstophosphoric acid (Ref.1.34).....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 15      |
| Fig.2.1      Schematic diagram for pulse experiments.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 27      |
| Fig.3.1      NO <sub>2</sub> removed from the gas phase in a sequence of pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of 150°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles HPW, 41.1μmoles HPMo, 26.1μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                                                                         | 36      |
| Fig.3.2      Losses of NO <sub>2</sub> from the gas phase in a sequence of pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of 300°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles HPW, 41.1μmoles HPMo, 26.1μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                                                                       | 38      |
| Fig.3.3      Total amount of nitrogen-containing compounds (NO, NO <sub>2</sub> , and HNO <sub>3</sub> ) sorbed on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW (total sorption of NO <sub>2</sub> ). Pretreatment and reactor temperature of (empty) 150°C; and (filled) 300°C. Each datum is obtained on a fresh sample. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles HPW, 41.1μmoles HPMo, 26.1μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ..... | 40      |
| Fig.3.4      Conversion of NO <sub>2</sub> to HNO <sub>3</sub> in a sequence of pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature 150°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles HPW, 41.1μmoles HPMo, 26.1μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                                                                     | 42      |
| Fig.3.5      Conversion of NO <sub>2</sub> to O <sub>2</sub> in a sequence of pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of (empty) 150°C; and (filled) 300°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles HPW, 41.1μmoles HPMo, 26.1μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                                        | 43      |
| Fig.3.6      Adsorption-desorption isotherm of NO on HPW and NO on NO <sub>2</sub> -saturated HPW at 25°C. Each sample of HPW (3.1g or 1.1mmole) was pretreated in air at 250°C and exposed to the NO <sub>x</sub> at 25°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 44      |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |    |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| Fig.3.7  | Adsorption-desorption isotherm of NO <sub>2</sub> on HPW at 25°C. The sample of HPW (0.19g or 66.0μmoles) was pretreated in helium at 150°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 45 |
| Fig.3.8  | Sorption of NO on NO <sub>2</sub> -exposed HPW; (A) as a function of the quantity of NO <sub>2</sub> sorbed previously at 150°C, and (B) as a function of pretreatment and reactor temperature when 1 pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> (17.0 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> ) was previously injected. Each point is obtained with a fresh aliquot. Four pulses of NO (10.0 μmoles each) were injected prior to the determination of total nitrogen on the catalyst. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles)..... | 46 |
| Fig.3.9  | TPD of HPW pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr and exposed to flow of (A) helium at 30°C; (B) NO at 30°C; (C) NO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; and (D) first to NO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C and then with NO at 30°C. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.150g (52.1μmoles); sorbing gas flow rate, 30.0 mL/min at 1 atm. LEGEND: 1, H <sub>2</sub> O; 2, NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                             | 48 |
| Fig.3.10 | TPD of HPW pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr, (A), and exposed, at 150°C to (B) 1 pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> ; (C) 2 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> ; (D) 4 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> ; and (E) 7 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.165g (57.3μmoles); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> . LEGEND: 1, H <sub>2</sub> O; 2, NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                 | 49 |
| Fig.3.11 | H <sub>2</sub> O and NO <sub>2</sub> desorbed at 300°C and 500°C, respectively for increasing quantities of sorbed NO <sub>2</sub> as measured from TPD of Figure 3.8.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 50 |
| Fig.3.12 | TPD of HSiW pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr, (A), and exposed, at 150°C to (B) 1 pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> ; (C) 2 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> ; (D) 4 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> ; and (E) 7 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.155g (53.8μmoles); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> . LEGEND: 1, H <sub>2</sub> O; 2, NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                | 51 |
| Fig.3.13 | Total ion TPD of HPW, HPMo, and HSiW pretreated (helium flow of 60 mL/min for 45 min) and then exposed to NO <sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min for 5 min) at 150°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.150g (52.1μmoles HPW, 82.2μmoles HPMo, 52.1μmoles HSiW); He flow rate, 10 mL/min; temperature range, 30 to 600°C; dT/dt, 30°C/min. LEGEND: 1, H <sub>2</sub> O; 2, NO <sub>2</sub> ; and 3, O <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                                                | 53 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |    |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| Fig.3.14 | TPD of HPW (A) pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr, and (B) soaked in concentrated HNO <sub>3</sub> , at 25°C. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.155g (52.1μmoles HPW, 82.2μmoles HPMo, 52.1μmoles HSiW). LEGEND: 1, H <sub>2</sub> O; 2, HNO <sub>3</sub> .....                                                                                                                                                    | 54 |
| Fig.3.15 | TGA of (A) HPW as received; and (B) HPW pretreated in helium at 150°C and then exposed to flow of pure NO <sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 150°C. Mass of acid used: (A) 0.1733g (60.2μmoles), (B) 0.1366g (47.4μmoles).....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | 55 |
| Fig.3.16 | Infrared spectra of HPW: (A) after pretreatment (200°C, 1 hr) in a flow of helium; (B) after pretreatment (150°C, 1 hr) in a flow of helium and then exposed to flow of pure NO <sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 150°C; (C) pretreated as in (A) and then exposed to flow of pure NO <sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 25°C; (D) pretreated as in (B) but after 1 pulse of 17.0 μmoles of NO <sub>2</sub> and then 1 pulse of 10.0μmoles of NO at 25°C; *=NUJOL..... | 56 |
| Fig.3.17 | Infrared spectra of HSiW: (A) after pretreatment (150°C, 1 hr, 60 mL/min) in a flow of helium; (B) after exposure to flow of pure NO <sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 150°C; *=NUJOL.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 58 |
| Fig.3.18 | X-ray diffraction spectra of HPW: (A) after pretreatment (300°C, 1 hr, 60 mL/min) in a flow of helium; (B) after exposure to flow of pure NO <sub>2</sub> (300°C, 5 hr, 30 mL/min, 1 atm).....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 59 |
| Fig.3.19 | Raman spectra of HSiW and HSiW exposed to <sup>14</sup> NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C. A) 0-2500 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; B) 0-500 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; C) 800-1200 cm <sup>-1</sup> range.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | 60 |
| Fig.3.20 | Raman spectra of HPW and HPW exposed to <sup>15</sup> NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C. A) 0-2500 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; B) 0-500 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; C) 500-900 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; D) 800-1200 cm <sup>-1</sup> range.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 61 |
| Fig.3.21 | Raman spectra of HPW exposed to <sup>14</sup> NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C. A) 0-2500 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; B) 0-500 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; C) 600-1000 cm <sup>-1</sup> range; D) 800-1200 cm <sup>-1</sup> range.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 62 |
| Fig.3.22 | <sup>1</sup> H MAS NMR of HPW, before (A), and after (B) exposure to NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 63 |
| Fig.3.23 | <sup>15</sup> N { <sup>1</sup> H} MAS-NMR of HPW exposed to <sup>15</sup> NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 65 |
| Fig.3.24 | <sup>15</sup> N MAS-NMR of HPW exposed to <sup>15</sup> NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 66 |
| Fig.4.1  | Concentration of N <sub>2</sub> , NO <sub>2</sub> , N <sub>2</sub> O, O <sub>2</sub> , and NO, for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> , in the effluent of a microreactor containing stoichiometric NH <sub>4</sub> PW held at 150°C. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                 | 83 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |    |
|----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| Fig.4.2  | Concentration of $N_2$ , $NO_2$ , $N_2O$ , $O_2$ , and $NO$ , for each pulse of $NO_2$ , in the effluent of a microreactor containing stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ held at $300^\circ C$ . Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min..... | 84 |
| Fig.4.3  | Effect of pretreatment temperature on the quantity of ammonium cation per Keggin Unit contained within the stoichiometric ammonium 12-tungstophosphate pretreated in helium. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu$ moles). Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                             | 85 |
| Fig.4.4  | Concentration of nitrogen ( $N_2$ ) for each pulse of $NO_2$ introduced, for reactors containing stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ held at different temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                              | 87 |
| Fig.4.5  | Concentration of nitrous oxide ( $N_2O$ ) for each pulse of $NO_2$ introduced, for reactors containing stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ held at different temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                        | 88 |
| Fig.4.6  | Quantity of $N_2$ , $N_2O$ and $NO$ , found in the effluent of a reactor containing stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ , when only 1 pulse of $NO_2$ is injected for different temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....     | 89 |
| Fig.4.7  | $N_2$ detected in the gas phase for each pulse of $NO_2$ on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of $300^\circ C$ . Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                | 90 |
| Fig.4.8  | $N_2O$ detected in the gas phase for each pulse of $NO_2$ on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of $300^\circ C$ . Mass in reactor = 0.075g. Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                               | 91 |
| Fig.4.9  | $NO$ detected in the gas phase for each pulse of $NO_2$ on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of $300^\circ C$ . Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                 | 92 |
| Fig.4.10 | $O_2$ detected in the gas phase for each pulse of $NO_2$ on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric $NH_4PW$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of $300^\circ C$ . Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size = 17 $\mu$ mol $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                | 93 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |    |
|----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| Fig.4.11 | NO <sub>2</sub> detected in the gas phase for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric NH <sub>4</sub> PW, for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of 300°C. Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 94 |
| Fig.4.12 | Higher resolution temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (38.7μmoles) of <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> PW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate = 10°C/min and Flow rate = 20 mL/min.<br>• = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 96 |
| Fig.4.13 | TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{stoichiometric-washed} (A) pretreated in helium at 30°C for 1 hour; then (B) saturated with NO at 30°C for 1 hour; (C) same pretreatment as in (A) but saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C for 1 hour; (D) NH <sub>4</sub> PW{stoichiometric-washed} pretreated at 150°C for 1 hour; then (E) saturated with NO at 150°C for 1 hour; (F) NH <sub>4</sub> PW{stoichiometric-washed} pretreated at 300°C for 1 hour, then saturated with NO at 300°C for 1 hour; (G) same pretreatment as in (D) but saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C for 1 hour. Mass of solid in reactor = 0.075g (38.8μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol of NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow rate = 45 mL/min. Temperature rate = 60°C/min. LEGEND: 1) H <sub>2</sub> O; 2) NH <sub>3</sub> ; 3) NO <sub>2</sub> ; 4) N <sub>2</sub> O..... | 97 |
| Fig.4.14 | TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{-15%NH <sub>4</sub> } (A) pretreated in helium at 30°C for 15 min; then (D) exposed to 25 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{stoichiometric-unwashed} (B) pretreated in helium at 30°C for 15 min; then (E) exposed to 25 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{+15%NH <sub>4</sub> } (C) pretreated in helium at 30°C for 15 min; then (F) exposed to 25 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C. Mass of solid in reactor = 0.075g. Pulse size = 17 μmol of NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow rate = 45 mL/min. Temperature rate = 60°C/min. LEGEND: 1) H <sub>2</sub> O; 2) NH <sub>3</sub> ; 3) NO <sub>2</sub> ; 4) N <sub>2</sub> O.....                                                                                                                          | 98 |
| Fig.4.15 | TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{-15%NH <sub>4</sub> } (A) pretreated in helium at 300°C for 15 min; then (D) exposed to 25 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C; TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{stoichiometric-unwashed} (B) pretreated in helium at 300°C for 15 min; then (E) exposed to 25 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C; TPD of NH <sub>4</sub> PW{+15%NH <sub>4</sub> } (C) pretreated in helium at 300°C for 15 min; then (F) exposed to 25 pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C. Mass of solid in reactor = 0.075g. Pulse size = 17 μmol of NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow rate = 45 mL/min. Temperature rate = 60°C/min. LEGEND: 1) H <sub>2</sub> O; 2) NH <sub>3</sub> ; 3) NO <sub>2</sub> ; 4) N <sub>2</sub> O.....                                                                                                                    | 99 |

|           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |     |
|-----------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.4.16  | TPD of $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-washed}\}$ (A) pretreated in helium at 30°C for 15 min; then (B) exposed to 25 pulses of $\text{NO}_2$ at 30°C; TPD of $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-washed}\}$ (C) pretreated in helium at 150°C for 15 min; then (D) exposed to 25 pulses of $\text{NO}_2$ at 150°C; TPD of $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-washed}\}$ (E) pretreated in helium at 300°C for 15 min; then (F) exposed to 25 pulses of $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C. Mass of solid in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu\text{moles}$ ). Pulse size = 17 $\mu\text{mol}$ of $\text{NO}_2$ . Helium flow rate = 45 mL/min. Temperature rate = 60°C/min. LEGEND: 1) $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; 2) $\text{NH}_3$ ; 3) $\text{NO}_2$ ; 4) $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ..... | 100 |
| Fig.4.17  | Quantity of nitrogen atoms sorbed per Keggin Unit with the variation in the stoichiometry and preparation method after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 102 |
| Fig.4.18A | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.050g (25.8 $\mu\text{moles}$ ) of $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ as prepared. Helium flow = 20 mL/min. Heating rate = 10°C/min. * = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 103 |
| Fig.4.18B | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu\text{moles}$ ) of $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ pretreated with 4960 ppm $\text{NO}_2$ flow (20 mL/min) for 2 hours at 150°C. Helium flow = 20 mL/min. Heating rate = 10°C/min. * = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 104 |
| Fig.4.18C | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu\text{moles}$ ) of $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ pretreated with 4960 ppm $\text{NO}_2$ flow (20 mL/min) for 2 hours at 300°C. Helium flow = 20 mL/min. Heating rate = 10°C/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 105 |
| Fig.4.19  | Isothermal continuous reactions of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu\text{moles}$ ) $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ and 4960 ppm $\text{NO}_2$ flow (20 mL/min) at 150 and 300°C. * = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 107 |
| Fig.4.20  | Infrared spectra of (A) stoichiometric-washed $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ at 25°C, then (B) pretreated and exposed to 20 pulses of $\text{NO}_2$ at 150°C. Same salt as in (A) but (C) pretreated and exposed to 14 pulses of $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C. * = NUJOL bands.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | 109 |
| Fig.4.21  | Infrared spectra of (A) $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{-15\%\text{NH}_4\}$ at 25°C, then (D) pretreated and saturated with $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C; (B) $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-unwashed}\}$ at 25°C, then (E) pretreated and saturated with $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C; (C) $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{+15\%\text{NH}_4\}$ at 25°C, then (F) pretreated and saturated with $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C. * = NUJOL bands.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 110 |
| Fig.4.22  | X-ray diffraction patterns of (A) washed- $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ at 25°C, then (B) pretreated and saturated with $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 112 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |     |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.4.23 | <sup>1</sup> H MAS NMR of (A) 1. HPW pretreated at 150°C, 2. HPW pretreated and saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C; (B) 1. stoichiometric-washed NH <sub>4</sub> PW pretreated at 300°C, 2. stoichiometric-washed NH <sub>4</sub> PW pretreated and saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C; and (C) 1. NH <sub>4</sub> PW (-15%) pretreated at 300°C, 2. NH <sub>4</sub> PW (-15%) pretreated at 300°C..... | 113 |
| Fig.4.24 | TPR of 0.075g (38.7μmoles) of <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> PW exposed to flow (15.6 mL/min) of 4950 ppm NO.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 116 |
| Fig.4.25 | TPR of 0.075g (25.5μmoles) of ND <sub>3</sub> HPW exposed to flow (15.6 mL/min) of 4950 ppm NO.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 117 |
| Fig.5.1  | Quantity of NO <sub>2</sub> detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A and B at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                             | 128 |
| Fig.5.2  | Quantity of N (as N <sub>2</sub> ) detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                   | 129 |
| Fig.5.3  | Quantity of N (as N <sub>2</sub> O) detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                  | 130 |
| Fig.5.4  | Quantity of NO detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                       | 132 |
| Fig.5.5  | Quantity of O <sub>2</sub> detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                                                                           | 133 |
| Fig.5.6  | Quantity of NO <sub>2</sub> , N (as N <sub>2</sub> ), N (as N <sub>2</sub> O), and NO detected in the effluent for the first pulse of NO <sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO <sub>2</sub> . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                           | 134 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |     |
|----------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.5.7  | Quantity of NO detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 10 $\mu$ mol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                                             | 135 |
| Fig.5.8  | Quantity of N (as N <sub>2</sub> ) detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 10 $\mu$ mol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                         | 137 |
| Fig.5.9  | Quantity of N (as N <sub>2</sub> O) detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 10 $\mu$ mol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.....                                                        | 138 |
| Fig.5.10 | Quantity of NO <sub>2</sub> , N (as N <sub>2</sub> ), N (as N <sub>2</sub> O), and NO detected in the effluent for the first pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 10 $\mu$ mol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min..... | 139 |
| Fig.5.11 | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> PMo exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min. * = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                      | 141 |
| Fig.5.12 | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> PMo exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min. * = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                                    | 143 |
| Fig.5.13 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles) of NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                 | 144 |
| Fig.5.14 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles) of NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-B as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                 | 145 |
| Fig.5.15 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles) of NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-C as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                 | 146 |
| Fig.5.16 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> PMo as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min. * = Isotope 15.....                                                                                                                                                     | 147 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |      |
|----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Fig.5.17 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ pretreated and exposed to flow of 4960ppm $\text{NO}_2$ at 150°C. Heating rate=10°C/min and $\text{NO}_2$ , He Flow rate=20 mL/min.<br>* = Isotope 15.....                                                            | 5.17 |
| Fig.5.18 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ pretreated and exposed to flow of 4960ppm $\text{NO}_2$ at 300°C. Heating rate=10°C/min and $\text{NO}_2$ , He Flow rate=20 mL/min.<br>* = Isotope 15.....                                                            | 150  |
| Fig.5.19 | Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ pretreated and exposed to flow of 4960ppm $\text{NO}_2$ at 425°C. Heating rate=10°C/min and $\text{NO}_2$ , He Flow rate=20 mL/min.<br>* = Isotope 15.....                                                            | 151  |
| Fig.5.20 | Surface area of catalyst B under different treatment temperatures and gases. Each sample was pretreated at the respective temperature prior to saturation with appropriate gas at the same temperature.....                                                                                                          | 153  |
| Fig.5.21 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst A after different pretreatment temperatures.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 154  |
| Fig.5.22 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst A after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ and NO at 300°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 155  |
| Fig.5.23 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst A after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ and NO at 400°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 156  |
| Fig.5.24 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst B after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ and NO at 300°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 158  |
| Fig.5.25 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst B after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ and NO at 400°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 159  |
| Fig.5.26 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst C after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ and NO at 300°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 160  |
| Fig.5.27 | Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst C after pretreatment and saturation with $\text{NO}_2$ and NO at 400°C.....                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 161  |
| Fig.5.28 | X-ray diffraction patterns of (A) $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ -A as prepared; (B) $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ -B as prepared; (C) $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ -A pretreated at 400°C and then saturated with $\text{NO}_2$ at 400°C; (D) $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ -A pretreated at 400°C and then saturated with NO at 400°C..... | 162  |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |     |
|----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.5.29 | <sup>1</sup> H MAS NMR of (A) NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A pretreated in helium at 300°C; (B) NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A pretreated at 300°C and then saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C; (C) NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A pretreated at 300°C and then saturated with NO at 300°C; (D) NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A pretreated at 400°C and then saturated with NO at 400°C..... | 163 |
| Fig.6.1  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (26.0μmoles) of HPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                               | 170 |
| Fig.6.2  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.9μmoles) of LiPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                              | 171 |
| Fig.6.3  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.5μmoles) of NaPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                              | 172 |
| Fig.6.4  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.0μmoles) of KPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                               | 173 |
| Fig.6.5  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (23.9μmoles) of RbPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                              | 174 |
| Fig.6.6  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (22.9μmoles) of CsPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                              | 175 |
| Fig.6.7  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (21.6μmoles) of TlPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO <sub>2</sub> . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                              | 176 |
| Fig.6.8  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (26.0μmoles) of HPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                             | 178 |
| Fig.6.9  | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.9μmoles) of LiPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                            | 179 |
| Fig.6.10 | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.5μmoles) of NaPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                            | 180 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |     |
|----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.6.11 | Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.0 $\mu$ moles) of KPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                       | 181 |
| Fig.6.12 | Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20 mL/min) at 300°C.<br>400-1800 cm <sup>-1</sup> spectral region.....                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 182 |
| Fig.6.13 | Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20 mL/min) at 300°C.<br>950-1050 cm <sup>-1</sup> spectral region.....                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 183 |
| Fig.6.14 | Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20 mL/min) and exposure to 85 $\mu$ moles NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C.<br>400-1800 cm <sup>-1</sup> spectral region.....                                                                                                                                                  | 184 |
| Fig.6.15 | Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20 mL/min) and exposure to 85 $\mu$ moles NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C.<br>950-1050 cm <sup>-1</sup> spectral region.....                                                                                                                                                  | 186 |
| Fig.7.1A | Loading of HPW on SiO <sub>2</sub> on the production of N <sub>2</sub> , NO and the NO <sub>2</sub> loss at 150°C. Single pulse experiments (17 $\mu$ moles NO <sub>2</sub> ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst was pretreated in helium at the respective reaction temperature prior to the injection of NO <sub>2</sub> ..... | 190 |
| Fig.7.1B | Loading of HPW on SiO <sub>2</sub> on the production of N <sub>2</sub> , NO and the NO <sub>2</sub> loss at 300°C. Single pulse experiments (17 $\mu$ moles NO <sub>2</sub> ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst was pretreated in helium at the respective reaction temperature prior to the injection of NO <sub>2</sub> ..... | 191 |
| Fig.7.2  | Temperature-programmed desorption of A) 9.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> , B) 16.7%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> and C) 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> as prepared. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.030 g.....                                                                                                              | 194 |
| Fig.7.3  | Temperature-programmed desorption of A) 9.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> , B) 16.7%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> and C) 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> pretreated in helium and saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.030 g.....                                                         | 195 |

|          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |     |
|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.7.4  | Production of N <sub>2</sub> and NO as a function of the loading of HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C. Single pulse experiments (17 µmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst sample was pre-exposed to 6.0 mL (25°C, 1 atm) of NH <sub>3</sub> at 150°C prior to the injection of NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                                    | 197 |
| Fig.7.5  | Loading of HPW on SiO <sub>2</sub> effect on the production of N <sub>2</sub> , NO and N <sub>2</sub> O at 300°C. Single pulse experiments (17 µmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst sample was pre-exposed to 6.0 mL (25°C, 1 atm) of NH <sub>3</sub> at 300°C prior to the injection of NO <sub>2</sub> .....                                     | 198 |
| Fig.7.6  | N <sub>2</sub> , NO and N <sub>2</sub> O found in the effluent of the reactor for the injection of pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> (17 µmoles/pulse) on 30 mg of 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> sample kept at 150°C and pre-exposed to 6.0 mL of NH <sub>3</sub> .....                                                                                                                                          | 200 |
| Fig.7.7  | N <sub>2</sub> , NO and N <sub>2</sub> O found in the effluent of the reactor for the injection of pulses of NO <sub>2</sub> (17 µmoles/pulse) on 30 mg of 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> sample kept at 300°C and pre-exposed to 6.0 mL of NH <sub>3</sub> .....                                                                                                                                          | 201 |
| Fig.7.8  | Cumulative quantity of N <sub>2</sub> produced at 150 and 300°C from the injection of NO <sub>2</sub> (5 pulses of 17 µmoles each) on 30 mg of different loaded HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to 6.0 mL NH <sub>3</sub> at 150 and 300°C, respectively.....                                                                                                                                | 202 |
| Fig.7.9  | Temperature-programmed desorption of A) 9.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> , B) 16.7%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> and C) 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> pretreated in helium and saturated with ammonia at 300°C. TPD D is as C for the exception of saturation with NO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C after the ammonia injection. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.030 g..... | 203 |
| Fig.7.10 | Effect of ammonia injection (6.0 mL) on the production of N <sub>2</sub> when NH <sub>3</sub> is injected on samples of HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> which were pre-exposed to ammonia first and then saturated with NO <sub>2</sub> in a first cycle. The reactor was kept at 300°C.....                                                                                                                     | 204 |
| Fig.8.1  | Amount of N <sub>2</sub> found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> . The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Pulse size = 17 µmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....  | 213 |

|         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |     |
|---------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.8.2 | Amount of NO found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> . The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                             | 214 |
| Fig.8.3 | Amount of O <sub>2</sub> found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> . The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                 | 215 |
| Fig.8.4 | Amount of N <sub>2</sub> found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min..... | 216 |
| Fig.8.5 | Amount of NO found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....             | 218 |
| Fig.8.6 | Amount of O <sub>2</sub> found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min..... | 219 |

|           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |     |
|-----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.8.7   | Amount of N <sub>2</sub> O found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO <sub>2</sub> on SiO <sub>2</sub> ; and NO <sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17 µmoles NO <sub>2</sub> ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min..... | 220 |
| Fig.8.8   | Amount of NO in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 10 µmoles NO; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                                  | 221 |
| Fig.8.9   | Amount of N <sub>2</sub> in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 10 µmoles NO; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                      | 223 |
| Fig.8.10  | Amount of N <sub>2</sub> O in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO on 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 10 µmoles NO; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                    | 224 |
| Fig.8.11A | Temperature programmed desorption of pure HPMo. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | 226 |
| Fig.8.11B | Temperature programmed desorption of pure SiO <sub>2</sub> . Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 227 |
| Fig.8.12  | Temperature programmed desorption of A) 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> as prepared, B) 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C, C) 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> as B then exposed to pure NO <sub>2</sub> at 150°C, D) 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> as B then exposed to pure NO at 150°C, E) 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> as B then exposed to pure NO at 450°C. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected = 10 mL; Helium flow = 20 mL/min..                                                                | 228 |

|           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |     |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.9.1.1 | Water and CO <sub>2</sub> TPD of A) HPW evacuated at 25°C; B) of (A) exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; C) of (A) pretreated at 350°C and exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; D) of (A) pretreated at 500°C and exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; E) of (A) pretreated at 650°C and exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C. All samples were exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> for 30 min before purging with helium at 30°C..... | 233 |
| Fig.9.1.2 | Water and CO <sub>2</sub> TPD of A) HPMo; B) of (A) exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C; C) 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> evacuated at 30°C; D) of (C) exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C. All samples were exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> for 15 hours before purging with helium at 30°C.....                                                                                                                                             | 234 |
| Fig.9.2   | Total Ion-TPD of A) NaPW evacuated at 25°C; B) of (A) after exposure to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C for 22 hours.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 235 |
| Fig.9.3A  | Loading effect on CO <sub>2</sub> sorbed (as measured by TPD) on samples of HPW loaded on SiO <sub>2</sub> (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 300°C for 22 hours. The aliquots were pretreated at the same CO <sub>2</sub> exposure temperature.....                                                                                                                                        | 237 |
| Fig.9.3B  | Loading effect on CO <sub>2</sub> sorbed (as measured by TPD) on samples of HPMo loaded on SiO <sub>2</sub> (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C for 22 hours. The aliquots were pretreated at the same CO <sub>2</sub> exposure temperature.....                                                                                                                                        | 238 |
| Fig.9.4   | Effect of mass of catalyst inside the reactor on CO <sub>2</sub> sorbed (as measured by TPD) on samples of 9.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> and HPW (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 30°C and 300°C for 9.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> and HPW samples, respectively, for 22 hours.....                                                                                                               | 240 |
| Fig.9.5   | Effect of initial concentration of CO <sub>2</sub> in the gas stream on the sorption of CO <sub>2</sub> (as measured by TPD) on samples of HPW (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 450°C for 30 min.....                                                                                                                                                                                     | 241 |
| Fig.9.6   | Raman spectra of HPW at 25°C; and of black and white particles from HPW exposed to pure CO <sub>2</sub> at 450°C for 22 hours.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 243 |
| Fig.9.7   | Raman spectra of carbon graphite and carbon black.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 244 |
| Fig.9.8   | Loading effect on the oxidation of CO (8% CO/He at 40 mL/min) to CO <sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on HPW and HPMo on SiO <sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.....                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 245 |

|           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |     |
|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Fig.9.9   | Reaction temperature effect on the oxidation of CO (8% CO/He at 40 mL/min) to CO <sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 23.1% HPW and 20.0% HPMo on SiO <sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at the respective temperatures. Integration time = 30 min..... | 246 |
| Fig.9.10  | Effect of initial concentration of CO in stream on the oxidation of CO (40 mL/min) to CO <sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 23.1% HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.....                                         | 248 |
| Fig.9.11  | Effect of initial concentration of CO in stream on the oxidation of CO (40 mL/min) to CO <sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 20.0% HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.....                                | 249 |
| Fig.9.12  | Effect of adding oxygen in the gas stream on the oxidation of CO (8% CO/He at 40 mL/min) to CO <sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 20.0% HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.....                          | 251 |
| Fig.9.13A | TPR of C <sup>18</sup> O (8% C <sup>18</sup> O/He and 15 mL/min) on 50 mg of 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> . * = isotope 18.....                                                                                                                                                   | 253 |
| Fig.9.13B | TPR of C <sup>18</sup> O (8% C <sup>18</sup> O/He and 15 mL/min) on 50 mg of 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> . * = isotope 18.....                                                                                                                                                  | 254 |

## LIST OF SYMBOLS AND ABBREVIATIONS

|                 |                                       |
|-----------------|---------------------------------------|
| %               | percent                               |
| $\mu$           | micro or reduced mass                 |
| $\alpha$        | Alpha                                 |
| $\nu$           | nu                                    |
| $\lambda$       | wavelength                            |
| $\pi$           | pi                                    |
| $\omega$        | omega                                 |
| $\theta$        | theta                                 |
| $\square$       | atom vacancy                          |
| $\mu\text{L}$   | microlitre                            |
| $\mu\text{mol}$ | micromole                             |
| * or i          | isotope (or stated otherwise)         |
| ads             | adsorbed                              |
| A/F             | Air/Fuel ratio                        |
| amu             | Atomic Mass Unit                      |
| B.E.T. or BET   | Brunauer, Emmett, and Teller isotherm |
| cm              | centimeter                            |
| CsPW            | Cesium 12-tungstophosphate            |
| dec.            | decreasing                            |
| e               | electron                              |
| g               | gram                                  |
| h               | Planck's constant                     |
| HPMo            | 12-molybdophosphoric acid             |
| HPW             | 12-tungstophosphoric acid             |
| HSiW            | 12-tungstosilicic acid                |
| hr              | hour                                  |
| i.d.            | internal diameter                     |
| ICR             | Isothermal Continuous Reaction        |
| inc.            | increasing                            |
| K               | degree Kelvin                         |
| kHz             | kilohertz                             |
| KU              | Keggin Unit                           |
| kV              | kilovolt                              |
| LEV             | Low Emission Vehicles                 |

|                          |                                                              |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>LiPW</b>              | <b>Lithium 12-tungstophosphate</b>                           |
| <b>m</b>                 | <b>meter or mass</b>                                         |
| <b>mA</b>                | <b>milliampere</b>                                           |
| <b>MF</b>                | <b>molecular fragment</b>                                    |
| <b>Mhz</b>               | <b>megahertz</b>                                             |
| <b>min</b>               | <b>minute</b>                                                |
| <b>mL</b>                | <b>millilitre</b>                                            |
| <b>MOCC</b>              | <b>Metal-Oxygen Cluster Compounds</b>                        |
| <b>mol</b>               | <b>mole</b>                                                  |
| <b>MS</b>                | <b>Molecular Sieve</b>                                       |
| <b>NaPW</b>              | <b>Sodium 12-tungstophosphate</b>                            |
| <b>NH<sub>4</sub>PMo</b> | <b>Ammonium 12-molybdophosphate</b>                          |
| <b>NH<sub>4</sub>PW</b>  | <b>Ammonium 12-tungstophosphate</b>                          |
| <b>N.M. or N/M</b>       | <b>Not Measured</b>                                          |
| <b>nm</b>                | <b>nanometer</b>                                             |
| <b>NO<sub>x</sub></b>    | <b>Nitrogen Oxides</b>                                       |
| <b>NSCR</b>              | <b>Non-selective catalytic reduction</b>                     |
| <b>o.d.</b>              | <b>outside diameter</b>                                      |
| <b>°C</b>                | <b>degree Celcius</b>                                        |
| <b>KPW</b>               | <b>Potassium 12-tungstophosphate</b>                         |
| <b>ppm</b>               | <b>parts per million</b>                                     |
| <b>RbPW</b>              | <b>Rubidium 12-tungstophosphate</b>                          |
| <b>SCR</b>               | <b>Selective Catalytic Reduction</b>                         |
| <b>sec</b>               | <b>second</b>                                                |
| <b>SNCR</b>              | <b>Selective Non-Catalytic Reduction</b>                     |
| <b>SPE-VT</b>            | <b>Single-Pulse Experiments at a Variety of Temperatures</b> |
| <b>T</b>                 | <b>Temperature or tesla</b>                                  |
| <b>t</b>                 | <b>time</b>                                                  |
| <b>TCD</b>               | <b>Thermal conductivity detector</b>                         |
| <b>TGA</b>               | <b>Thermogravimetric analysis</b>                            |
| <b>TLEV</b>              | <b>Transitional Low Emission Vehicles</b>                    |
| <b>TPD</b>               | <b>Temperature-Programmed Desorption</b>                     |
| <b>TPR</b>               | <b>Temperature-Programmed Reaction</b>                       |
| <b>TWC</b>               | <b>Three-Way-Catalyst</b>                                    |
| <b>VOC</b>               | <b>Volatile Organic Compounds</b>                            |
| <b>w</b>                 | <b>weight</b>                                                |

# CHAPTER I

## INTRODUCTION

### A. Air pollution and nitrogen oxides

Although air pollution is mainly associated with human activities, the atmosphere always contained noxious substances, from lightning, burning forests, volcano eruptions, decomposition processes, or bacteria. Only the concentration of these substances varied in history.

As a result of the introduction of toxic chemicals by natural and human-made causes, it is virtually impossible to determine what the composition of "pure" air could be. Pure air is in fact diluted polluted air. The Engineers Joint Council developed the following definition of air pollution (Ref.1.1): *"Air pollution means the presence in the outdoor atmosphere of one or more contaminants, such as dust, fumes, gas, mist, odor, smoke, or vapor, in quantities, of characteristics, and of duration such as to be injurious to human, plant or animal life or to property, or which unreasonably interfere with the comfortable enjoyment of life and property."* Table 1.1 gives the gaseous composition of "unpolluted" air (Ref.1.2). Any change of concentration or the introduction of other components cited in Table 1.1 should be considered as "pollution".

Forest dieback, damage to buildings and structures caused by acid precipitation, photochemical smog in cities from combustion processes, and health deterioration for people are just a few problems caused by atmospheric pollution. The socio-economic costs of pollutants are high. The shift towards a more environmentally friendly society by the introduction of different legislations from our governments, and with the pressure of the scientific community, has improved the quality of the air we breathe.

The sources are well known, both natural and human-made. Smoke and ashes are now more than just a dark emanation from a combustion process. Their chemical compositions are known. The components of air pollution are identified. Table 1.2 presents a summary and estimated concentration of the most important pollutants, both naturally and human-made, produced globally in 1978 (Ref.1.2).

**TABLE 1.1****COMPOSITION OF "UNPOLLUTED AIR"**

| <u>Chemicals</u> | <u>Concentration (ppm-vol)</u> |
|------------------|--------------------------------|
| Nitrogen         | 756 500                        |
| Oxygen           | 202 900                        |
| Water            | 31 200                         |
| Argon            | 9 000                          |
| Carbon dioxide   | 305                            |
| Neon             | 17.4                           |
| Helium           | 5                              |
| Methane          | 0.97-1.16                      |
| Krypton          | 0.97                           |
| Nitrous oxide    | 0.49                           |
| Hydrogen         | 0.49                           |
| Xenon            | 0.08                           |
| Organic vapours  | 0.02                           |

**TABLE 1.2****ESTIMATED ANNUAL GLOBAL EMISSION OF POLLUTANTS**

| <u>Pollutant</u>                       | <u>Natural</u> <sup>a</sup> | <u>Human-made</u> <sup>a</sup> | <u>Total</u> <sup>a</sup> |
|----------------------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------|
| CO <sub>2</sub>                        | 1 000 000                   | 22 000                         | 1 022 000                 |
| CO                                     | 2 100                       | 700                            | 2 800                     |
| SO <sub>2</sub>                        | 20                          | 212                            | 232                       |
| CH <sub>4</sub>                        | 1 050                       | 160                            | 1 210                     |
| NO, NO <sub>2</sub>                    | 180                         | 75                             | 255                       |
| Total non-CH <sub>4</sub> hydrocarbons | 20 000                      | 40                             | 20 040                    |
| NH <sub>3</sub>                        | 260                         | 6                              | 266                       |
| HCl, Cl <sub>2</sub>                   | 150                         | 4                              | 154                       |
| N <sub>2</sub> O                       | 340                         | 3                              | 343                       |
| H <sub>2</sub> S                       | 84                          | 3                              | 87                        |
| CH <sub>3</sub> Cl                     | 5                           | 2                              | 7                         |
| <u>Isoprene and terpenes</u>           | <u>830</u>                  | <u>0</u>                       | <u>830</u>                |
| <b>TOTAL:</b>                          | <b>1 025 019</b>            | <b>23 205</b>                  | <b>1 048 224</b>          |

<sup>a</sup> 10<sup>6</sup> metric tons per year.

The quantity of human-made pollutants corresponds approximately to 2.2% of the total quantity emitted on earth. However, the pollutants emitted tend to be more concentrated around and downwind from the sources and thus their concentration will be higher in cities than in the countryside. Diffusion processes are slower in cities. Since the majority of the population lives in or near major cities, the air quality can deteriorate rapidly when the meteorological conditions prevail. The real problem is not the quantity of pollutants emitted but their diffusion and further dilution. We cannot change the atmospheric conditions to promote dilution. So the only solution remains the reduction or elimination of emissions at the source.

In order to reduce the quantity of contaminants emitted by human-made sources, it is important to know their nature and the action on our environment once released. For example, nitric oxide,  $\text{NO}$ , is released from combustion. Nitric oxide is a primary pollutant, as well as all the molecules presented in Table 1.2, but reacts readily with atmospheric  $\text{O}_2$  to generate nitrogen dioxide,  $\text{NO}_2$ . Nitrogen dioxide is the secondary pollutant and is extremely toxic. Nitrogen dioxide is known to cause photochemical smog in cities, and nitric acid ( $\text{HNO}_3$ ) when reacting with water vapor. Nitric acid is also a secondary pollutant.

Today's economy is based on consumption of goods. The more products we consume, the better the economy is. However, it takes energy to manufacture and most sources of energy used produce pollution.

The two general sources of atmospheric pollution are combustion, and handling and processing of chemicals. Many polluting chemicals are released into the atmosphere. However, two classes, sulfur oxides and nitrogen oxides, are well known for the damages which they cause to the environment and to our health.

Thirty years ago, the regulations were set mainly to reduce the emissions of sulfur oxides from all sources. Nitrogen oxides were also known to be a major pollutant, but, the efforts in the reduction were centred on sulfur emissions because it was related to numerous deaths in pollution episodes. However, legislation came rapidly around for the immediate reduction of nitrogen oxides from all sources. Since the present work deals mainly with the nitrogen oxides, the discussion will be limited to this class of pollutants.

The two categories of sources are: 1) stationary, and 2) mobile.

As said earlier, nitrogen oxides are substantially destructive air pollutants (after sulfur oxides) and various forms of these can theoretically exist in the environment. The reaction of  $\text{N}_2$

and  $O_2$  in combustion processes causes the formation of;  $N_2O$ ,  $NO$ ,  $NO_2$ ,  $NO_3$ ,  $N_2O_3$ ,  $N_2O_4$ , and  $N_2O_5$ . Two hydrates are also known to exist in the atmosphere;  $HNO_2$  and  $HNO_3$ .

Reference 1.3b presents the emissions of  $NO_x$ ,  $VOC$ ,  $CO_2$ , and  $N_2O$  across Canada. Since 1992 a reduction of 16% of air pollutants has been recorded. The global contribution of greenhouse gases (i.e  $N_2O$  and  $CO_2$ ) from Canada was evaluated to be less than 2% in 1992.

Nitrous oxide ( $N_2O$ ) is a normal constituent of the atmosphere and is found at concentrations of about 5 ppm. Most  $N_2O$  comes from biochemical reactions in the soil. Nitrous oxide was not considered as a potential pollutant because of its high stability at normal conditions. Its atmospheric residence time is estimated from 20 to 100 years. Possible accumulation could cause problems, but little is known of the effect of nitrous oxide on the ecosystem. However, its role into the reduction of the ozone layer and the global warming is now known.

Nitric oxide ( $NO$ ) represents 90 to 95% of the total nitrogen oxides formation. Nitric oxide is primordial to life, because it is an important neurotransmitter (Ref.1.4). However, once nitric oxide is released in the atmosphere, it reacts readily with many other molecules and thus is considered as an atmospheric pollutant. Nitric oxide is partly responsible for the production of  $NO_2$  when oxidised.

Nitrogen dioxide ( $NO_2$ ) can also be further oxidised in the atmosphere to  $N_2O_5$ , which reacts with water to produce nitric acid ( $HNO_3$ ) and thus, acidic precipitations. High concentrations (0.1 ppm or more) of  $NO$  and  $NO_2$ , from motorised vehicles in cities, along with low altitude ozone, are responsible for the formation of photochemical smog (Ref.1.5).

Los Angeles is well known for its photochemical smog. In 1542, Juan Rodriguez Cabrillo observed the behavior of the smoke from Indians burning fires and called the San Pedro Bay the "Bay of Smokes".

The formation of photochemical smog is the result of the reaction of  $NO_2$  with solar radiation and subsequent cascade of reactions with  $NO$ ,  $O_3$  and hydrocarbons, and special atmospheric conditions limiting dilution and transportation away from the sources. On an average day, the unreacted pollutants usually reach a maximum in concentration at around 6:00 to 8:00 a.m. because at this time in the morning, motor vehicle emission is at its peak, meteorological conditions restrict dilution, and the sun is rising. As time passes, the intensity of sunlight increases and the photoreactions start. When  $NO_2$  absorbs light ( $\lambda < 400$  nm), it decomposes to  $NO$  and oxygen atoms. The oxygen atoms will react with molecular oxygen to

produce ozone ( $O_3$ ). NO is consumed and reaches a minimum as the concentration in  $NO_2$  increases. Nitrogen dioxide concentration increases, goes through a maximum, and then decreases with the increase in ozone concentration. Nitric oxide and ozone react together to form nitrogen dioxide and molecular oxygen.  $NO_2$  colors the atmosphere red-brown and reduces the visibility. During the passage of day-time, the quantity of hydrocarbons slowly drops to a minimum because of side reactions with NO,  $NO_2$ , O, and  $O_3$ . Figure 1.1 represents the complex sequence of events in terms of concentration of NO,  $NO_2$ ,  $O_3$  and hydrocarbons during a typical photochemical smog episode (Los Angeles, September 3, 1964) (Ref.1.6). The basic cycle of nitric oxide, nitrogen dioxide and ozone photochemical smog reactions can be seen in the following diagram (Fig.1.2).

Because of the direct impact of NO and  $NO_2$  in our urban lives, their reduction and elimination has become a major concern.

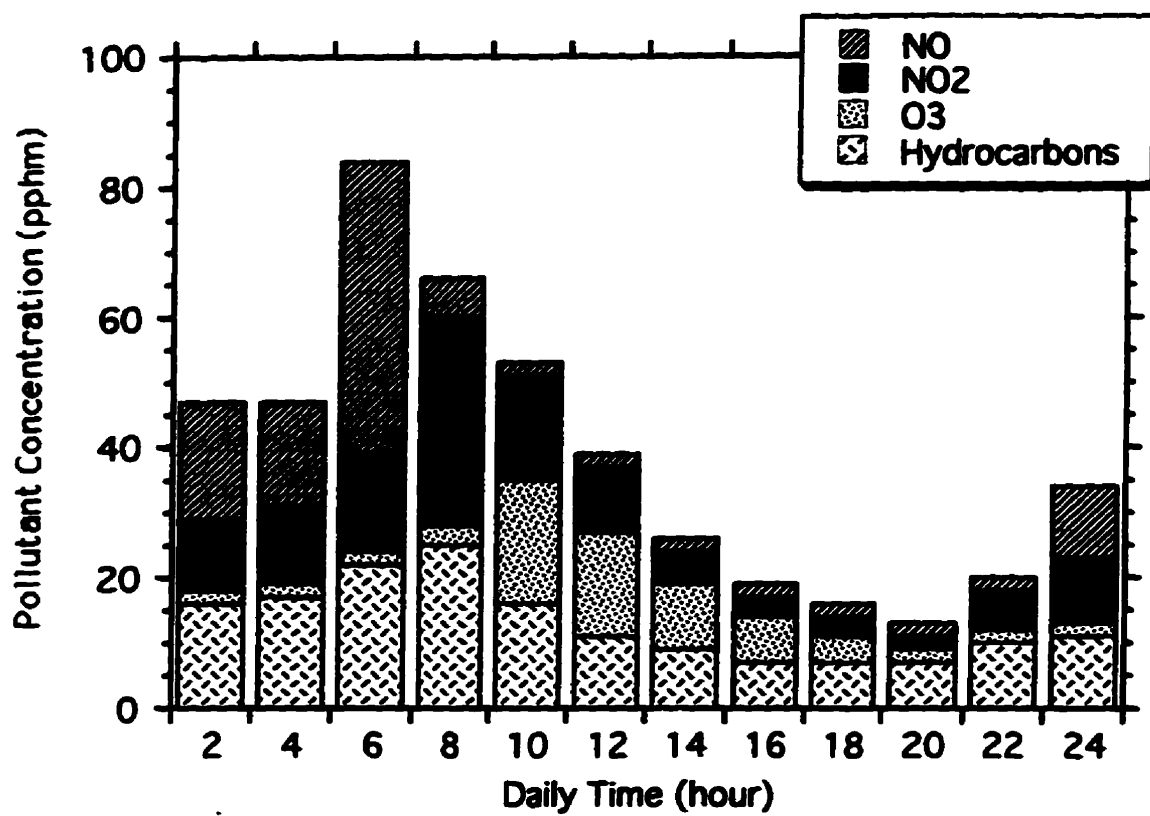


Fig.1.1 Concentration of NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, O<sub>3</sub> and hydrocarbons in the atmosphere of Los Angeles on September 3, 1964.

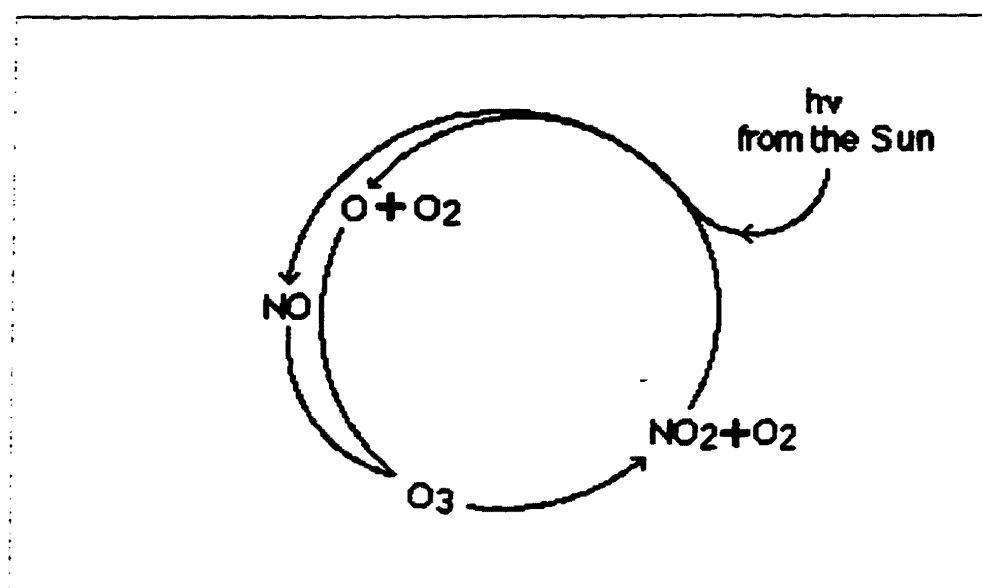


Fig.1.2 Photochemical smog cycle.

**B. History of Catalysts used for the Removal of Nitrogen Oxides; Stationary and mobile sources**

The U.S. Federal Clean Air Act of 1967 set the standards for automobile exhaust emission (Refs.1.7 and 1.8). Engine modifications were sufficient to meet the regulation. After its first amendment in 1970, catalytic technology had to be used. The law required a 90% reduction of NO<sub>2</sub> of all cars for the first 50 000 miles, by 1976. This triggered an intense activity in catalytic research (Ref.1.8). Between 1970 and 1975, more than 470 papers and patents were published for automobile exhaust catalysts.

By 1994 the new standards featured an additional 30% reduction in hydrocarbons as well as an additional 60% reduction of nitrogen oxides. The state of California requirements used new categories for the different class of vehicles. Standards were set to 0.125, 3.4, and 0.4 g/mi in hydrocarbons, carbon monoxide, and nitrogen oxides, respectively, for transitional low emission vehicles (TLEV), 0.075, 3.4, and 0.2 g/mi in hydrocarbons, carbon monoxide, and nitrogen oxides, respectively, for low emission vehicles (LEV), and 0.04, 1.7, and 0.2 g/mi in hydrocarbons, carbon monoxide, and nitrogen oxides, respectively, for ultra-low emission vehicles (Ref.1.7B). In 1992, in Europe, combined emissions in hydrocarbons and nitrogen oxides were limited to 1.55 g/mi, and 4.35 g/mi for carbon monoxide. In 1996, tighter emission standards were expected to be introduced. In other parts of the world, new standards, similar to the ones in the United States were also introduced (Ref.1.9).

Larger stationary sources were also subjected to legislations, but not the smaller ones (<100 tons/year). Taken collectively, the smaller stationary sources emit unacceptable quantities of pollutants. Since 1990, all stationary sources are subject to the new legislation. During the 1990's, the SO<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>x</sub> emissions are to be reduced by approximately 10 and 2 million tons/year, respectively, and be capped to 8.9 million tons/year (for SO<sub>2</sub>) (Ref.1.10).

Although better catalytic technologies are used, the problem is, however, increasing because of the increase in the number of sources emitting the noxious pollutants. For example, during the last forty years the number of vehicles increased by ten-fold to over 500 million, and for the next forty years, it is expected to rise to one billion (Ref.1.11).

The technology adopted for the mobile sources was and is still different from the technology utilised for the stationary sources.

The type of catalytic converter chosen for mobile sources of NO<sub>x</sub> is based on supported precious metals (Pt/Pd, Rh, Pt/Rh, Pd/Rh, and Ce/Pd/Rh, on alumina) and is now applied on most vehicles. (Refs.1.8, 1.10, 1.12a, 1.12b, 1.12c, and 1.12d). This type of nitrogen oxide control is referred to as non-selective catalytic reduction (NSCR).

Rhodium-containing catalysts are known as Three-Way-Catalysts (TWC) because of their ability to oxidize hydrocarbons and carbon monoxide to carbon dioxide (and water), and to reduce nitric oxide to molecular nitrogen (and water). In a typical flow-through catalytic converter, the catalyst is deposited on a cordierite monolith ( $2\text{MgO} \cdot 2\text{Al}_2\text{O}_3 \cdot 5\text{SiO}_2$ ). The monolith has a honeycomb structure. Before receiving the rhodium (1-2%), the cordierite is covered with a thin layer of alumina (called the washcoat). Lanthanum is added to the washcoat for thermal stabilization. Cerium can also be added (0-10%) to enhance the reduction of NO by extending the time before the rhodium is deactivated by the accumulation of surface oxygen from the nitric oxide decomposition. The cerium is believed to act as an oxygen storage device. Sometimes, nickel oxide is added to suppress the formation of hydrogen sulfide. The TWC is normally heated to temperatures between 350 and 650°C. Below 350°C the conversion is low and at temperatures higher than 650°C thermal deterioration of the catalytic converter becomes significant.

The Rh-based catalysts are efficient only in a very narrow window of operation. They are known to be adequate for a stoichiometric air/fuel ( $A/F = 14.7$ ) mixture. In fuel-rich operation ( $A/F < 14.7$ ), or net reducing atmosphere, the TWC cannot oxidize efficiently carbon monoxide to carbon dioxide. In fuel-lean operation ( $A/F > 14.7$ ), or net oxidizing, the TWC is unable to reduce efficiently nitric oxide to molecular nitrogen. The TWC system requires a tight control of the air/fuel ratio ( $A/F = 14.7 \pm 0.3$ ). The optimum air-to-fuel ratio is controlled by an electronic control module and an exhaust oxygen sensor.

The TWC catalyst is excellent to control the emissions from mobile sources. However, during the next decade, the law will require a higher reduction in the emissions from all sources (4-stroke, 2-stroke, and diesel engines), as well as better fuel economy. In order to achieve this,

all motors will have to run under fuel-lean conditions (net excess of air). Under lean conditions the TWC is unable to reduce NO to  $N_2$ . New catalytic formulations will be needed to comply with the law.

More recently, catalytic research has been centered on copper-exchanged zeolites as an alternative to noble metal based catalysts for the reduction of NO (Refs.1.13 to 1.16) for operation under fuel-lean conditions. However, the Cu-ZSM-5 catalyst activity is not high enough for commercial use (Ref.1.17).

As mentioned earlier, the technology for the catalytic reduction of stationary emissions is based on a different type of catalytic science (Ref.1.18a). In the 1970s, Exxon developed a selective non-catalytic reduction (SNCR) process (Ref.1.18b). In the process NO<sub>x</sub> reacts with ammonia (NH<sub>3</sub>), homogeneously in the gas phase, to produce molecular nitrogen and water vapour. Nitrogen oxides are reduced selectively by NH<sub>3</sub>. Typically, a temperature of 850-1050°C is needed to maximize the reduction process. Although the process is inexpensive, only 50% reduction levels can be achieved. Furthermore, the process is only effective in the temperature range mentioned above. The high quantity of ammonia injected also increases the ammonia slip problem (20 ppm). This solution for the NO<sub>x</sub> elimination is also not attractive because of the adsorption of ammonia on the fly ash and also because of corrosion of the elements downstream from the boiler.

The technology used for the stationary sources is mainly based on supported metal-oxides in a process called selective catalytic reduction (SCR) where oxygen and ammonia are added to the gas stream prior to the catalyst. The catalyst is held at 150-450°C. Although patented in the U.S. in 1959, SCR was first applied in Japan and later in Germany (Ref.1.19). The predominant metal oxide, which was adopted by most industries, is vanadia oxide (V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub>) supported on titania (TiO<sub>2</sub>) (Refs.1.19 to 1.30). This catalyst is a very good catalyst because of its high resistance to SO<sub>2</sub> poisoning. The reactions between NO<sub>x</sub> and ammonia on this catalyst produce mainly N<sub>2</sub> and H<sub>2</sub>O in the gas phase (Ref.1.22). Although most of the results reported were for the reaction between NO and NH<sub>3</sub>, the catalytic reduction of NO<sub>2</sub> on metal oxides was reported only in a limited number of studies (Ref.1.31). It was found that the conversion of NO<sub>2</sub> on V<sub>2</sub>O<sub>5</sub> catalysts was very low. Other reducing agents (such as CO, H<sub>2</sub>, CH<sub>4</sub>, and

hydrocarbons) were tested but only  $\text{NH}_3$  is very selective to the reduction of  $\text{NO}_x$ . The SCR process removes 60-85% of  $\text{NO}_x$  by using 0.6-0.9 mole  $\text{NH}_3$  per mole  $\text{NO}_2$ . Increasing the amount of  $\text{NH}_3$  improves the reduction process but increases the ammonia slip ( $>5$  ppm).

Although this latter technology is quite effective for the reduction of  $\text{NO}$ , the process could be improved and extended to  $\text{NO}_2$  by the use of new catalysts where the need to inject ammonia could be reduced and even eliminated. Further, for mobile sources, new and cheaper catalysts, which could also reduce  $\text{NO}_x$  under fuel-lean conditions, would be welcome by all car builders since the cost of precious metals is increasing and the availability is decreasing.

### C. Metal-Oxygen Cluster Compounds

Metal-oxygen cluster compounds, also known as heteropoly oxometalates, exist with a variety of structures and stoichiometries (Refs.1.32 and 1.33). Of particular interest for their catalytic properties are those with anions of Keggin structure.

Heteropoly oxometalates are ionic solids with discrete and large, approximately spherical anions with atoms such as phosphorus or silicon at their centers (Fig.1.3). This central atom is bonded to four oxygen atoms arranged tetrahedrally. Surrounding this central tetrahedron and sharing oxygen atoms with it and each other are 12 octahedra with a peripheral metal atom such as tungsten or molybdenum at their approximate centers and oxygen atoms at their vertices. Three types of oxygen atoms exist in the structure of the anion; those which interconnect the peripheral metal atoms with each other, those which interconnect the central atom to the peripheral metal atoms, and those which protrude from the twelve octahedra. The anion is also known as the Keggin Unit (KU).

X-ray and neutron diffraction experiments show that 6-hydrated 12-tungstophosphoric acid ( $\text{H}_3\text{PW}_{12}\text{O}_{40} \cdot 6\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , abbreviated as HPW) has a cubic  $\text{Pn}3\text{m}$  structure with the proton surrounded by two, approximately co-planar, water molecules hydrogen-bonded to the terminal oxygen atoms of the anions (Fig.1.4) (Ref.1.34). As shown from the stoichiometry above, three protons are associated with each Keggin Unit (e.g.  $3\text{H}^+/\text{KU}$ ).

Semiempirical quantum mechanical (EXH) calculations have predicted that solid heteropoly acids containing tungsten as their peripheral metal atoms should have a higher acidity

than those with molybdenum as their peripheral metal atoms (Ref.1.35). These calculations also show that 12-molybdophosphoric acid is expected to have more labile oxygen atoms than 12-tungstophosphoric acid. The lability of the oxygen was observed from experiments on the partial oxidation of methane to methanol (Ref.1.36). The strength of the acids was later confirmed by microcalorimetric measurements of the differential heat of adsorption of ammonia (Ref.1.37). These experiments have shown that the acidity of heteropoly acids is in the range expected for superacids. Further, the following sequence of acidic strengths was derived:  $\text{HPW} > \text{HSiW} \gg \text{HPMo} \cdot \text{HSiMo}$ .

Although the surface areas of these solid acids are small (approximately  $10 \text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ ), photoacoustic-FTIR studies have shown that polar molecules such as ammonia, pyridine, and methanol are capable of penetrating from the vapour phase into the bulk structure, that is between the cations and the anions, where interaction with the protons may occur (Refs.1.38 to 1.40).

Derivatives of the heteropoly acids can also be prepared by aqueous precipitation with other cations ( $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Rb}^+$ , and  $\text{Cs}^+$  are some examples) (Refs.1.32, 1.41 to 1.43, and 1.44). These salts will possess different surface and catalytic properties (Refs.1.38, and 1.45 to 1.48). Ammonium salts can be produced by either injection of gaseous ammonia or by aqueous precipitation using a heteropoly acid and adding any ammonium salt (Refs.1.38, 1.42, and 1.46). Only the latter method will produce a salt with a high surface area (approximately  $150 \text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ ). PAS-FTIR has shown that residual protons (approximately  $0.40 \text{ H}^+/\text{KU}$ ) were present in the structure of ammonium 12-tungstophosphate ( $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ ), giving residual Brønsted acid sites within the structure (Ref.1.38).

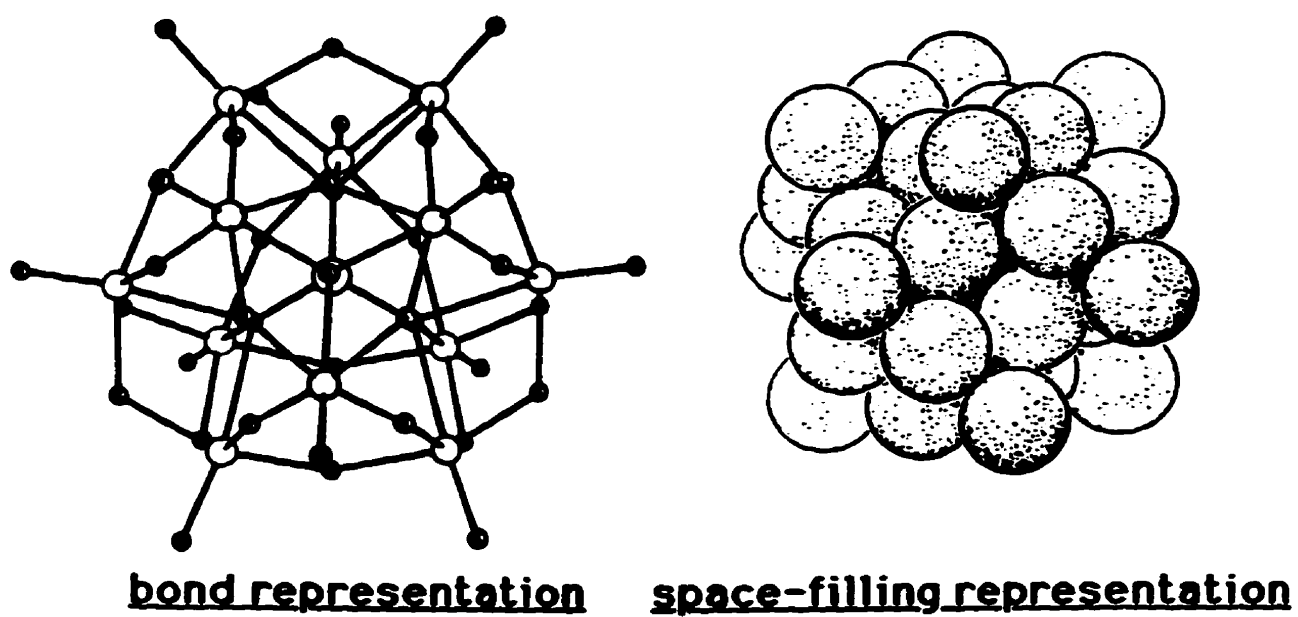


Fig.1.3      Structural representation of the anion (Keggin Structure).

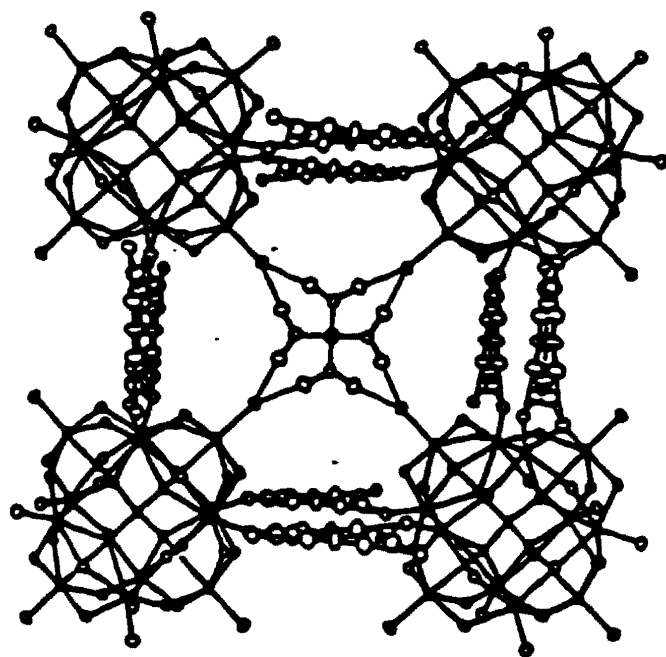


Fig.1.4 Structure of 12-tungstophosphoric acid (Ref.1.34).

As mentioned earlier, the heteropoly acids have small surface areas and thermally decompose at temperatures above 500°C (Refs.1.49 and 1.50). High surface area and stability of the catalyst are important from a catalytic point-of-view, and these two characteristics, for the present acid catalysts, can be improved by sorbing the acids on a high surface area solid support such as silica. Temperature-programmed desorption, infrared spectroscopy, Raman spectroscopy, X-ray photoelectron spectroscopy (XPS), ion scattering spectroscopy (ISS), and  $^{31}\text{P}$  NMR spectroscopy studies have shown that silica supported 12-molybdophosphoric acid is thermally stable to temperatures up to 650°C, compared with approximately 450°C for the bulk material (Refs.1.51 to 1.53). The increase in thermal stability has been proposed to be due to interaction between the Keggin unit of the heteropoly acid and adsorption sites on the silica.

#### D. Objectives of Research

In view of the current interest in nitrogen oxides ( $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$ ) and catalytic technology, it appeared both interesting and worthwhile to study the sorption and interaction of these gases on metal-oxygen cluster compounds having the Keggin structure.

The first part of this thesis focuses on the sorption and interaction of  $\text{NO}_x$  with heteropoly oxometalates having protons as the cations, and provides information on the effect of the elemental composition of the anions. The effect of changes in the central atom of the anion is examined by comparing the results obtained with 12-tungstophosphoric acid and 12-tungstosilicic acid. The effect of changes in the peripheral metal atom of the anion is examined by comparing the results obtained with 12-tungstophosphoric acid and 12-molybdophosphoric acid.

The effect of changes in the cations is also examined in subsequent sections. In particular, the ammonium salts of HPW and HPMo have been examined. Further, the stoichiometry of the ammonium 12-tungstophosphate was varied to examine the influence of the quantity of residual protons contained in the structure on the catalytic process. The effect of the source of the ammonium cation was studied using different preparations for ammonium 12-molybdophosphate.

To study the role of the protons in the sorption of  $\text{NO}_x$ , derivatives of the IA series of the periodic table of elements and a thallium salt were prepared in order to obtain salts containing little or no protons.

HPW and HPMo supported on silica were also examined for the sorption and conversion of  $\text{NO}_x$ , together with the aforementioned solids exposed to gaseous ammonia.

Unsupported and supported heteropoly acids were also found to sorb substantial quantities of  $\text{CO}_2$ , and oxidize  $\text{CO}$  to  $\text{CO}_2$ . The parameters affecting the sorption and the oxidation mechanism were examined on HPMo,  $\text{HPMo}/\text{SiO}_2$ , HPW, and  $\text{HPW}/\text{SiO}_2$ .

## REFERENCES

- 1.1 Bishop, C.A., *Chem. Eng. Progr.*, **53**, 146 (1957).
- 1.2 Stern, A.C., Boubel, R.W., Turner, D.B., Fox, D.L. Fundamentals of Air Pollution. Second edition, Academic Press Inc., Orlando, Florida, 1984.
- 1.3a Koziol, M.J., Whatley, F.R. Gaseous air pollutants and plant metabolism. Butterworths, Toronto, 1984.
- 1.3b West, B., Paton, R., and Sugalski, T., Reducing Emissions 4, 1995 Emissions Inventory and Five-Year Projections, Canadian Chemical Producers' Association.
- 1.4 Burnett, A.L., Lowenstein, C.J., Bredt, D.S., Chang, T.S.K., Snyder, S.H. *Science*, **257**, July, 401 (1992).
- 1.5 Faith, W.L., Atkisson, A.A.J. Air Pollution. Second Edition. Wiley-Interscience, New York, 1972.
- 1.6 Bagg, J. *The formation and Control of Oxides of Nitrogen in Air Pollution*, in Air Pollution Control, Wiley-Interscience, New York, 1971.
- 1.7 Hightower, J.W. Preparation of Catalysts. Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1976.
- 1.8 Hegedus, L.L., and Gumbleton, J.J. *Chemtech*, **Oct.**, 630 (1980).
- 1.9 Summers, J.C., and Silver, R.G., *Catalyst Technologies To Meet Future Emission Requirements for Light-Duty Vehicles*, in Catalytic Control of Air Pollution, Mobile and Stationary Sources, 202nd National Meeting of the American Chemical Society, American Chemical Society, Washington, DC, 1992.
- 1.10 Summers, J.C., Sawyer, J.E., and Frost, A.C., *The 1990 Clean Air Act and Catalytic Emission Control Technology for Stationary Sources*, in Catalytic Control of Air Pollution, Mobile and Stationary Sources, 202nd National Meeting of the American Chemical Society, American Chemical Society, Washington, DC, 1992.
- 1.11 Williamson, W.B., Summers, J.C., and Scaparo, J.A., *Automotive Catalyst Strategies for Future Emission Systems*, in Catalytic Control of Air Pollution, Mobile and Stationary Sources, 202nd National Meeting of the American Chemical Society, American Chemical Society, Washington, DC, 1992.
- 1.12a Taylor, K.C. *Chemtech*, **Sept.**, 551 (1990).
- 1.12b Taylor, K.C. *Catal.Rev.-Sci.Eng.*, **35**, 457 (1993).
- 1.12c Shelef, M., and Graham, G.W. *Catal.Rev.-Sci.-Eng.*, **36**, 433 (1994).
- 1.12d Cooper, B.J. *Platinum Metals Rev.*, **38**, 2 (1994).
- 1.13 Sato, S., Yu-u, Y., Yahiro, H., Mizuno, N., and Iwamoto, M. *Appl.Catal.*, **70**, L1 (1991).

- 1.14 Bennett, C.J., Bennett, P.S., Golunski, S.E., Hayes, J.W., and Walker, A.P. *Appl.Catal. A:General*, **86**, L1 (1992).
- 1.15 Hall, W.K., and Vayon, J. *Catal.Let.*, **15**, 311 (1992).
- 1.16 Witzel, F., Sill, G.A., and Hall, W.K. *J.Catal.*, **149**, 229 (1994).
- 1.17 Kung, M.C. *Catal.Let.*, **18**, 111 (1993).
- 1.18a Bosch, H., and Janssen, F. *Catalysis Today*, **2**, 369 (1987).
- 1.18b Lyon, R.K., *Int.J.Chem.Kinet.*, **3**, 440, 1976.
- 1.19 Boer, F.P., Hegedus, L.L., Gouker, T.R., and Zak, K.P. *Chemtech*, May, 312 (1990).
- 1.20 Cai, Y., and Ozkan, U.S. *Appl.Catal.*, **78**, 241 (1991).
- 1.21 Bjorklund, R.B., Jirás, S., Ackelid, U., Odenbrand, C.U.I., Anderson, L.A.H., and Brandin, J.G.M. *J.Catal.*, **128**, 574 (1991).
- 1.22 Dines, T.J., Rochester, C.H., and Ward, A.M. *J.Chem.Soc.Faraday Trans.*, **87**, 1473 (1991).
- 1.23 Dines, T.J., Rochester, C.H., and Ward, A.M. *J.Chem.Soc.Faraday Trans.*, **87**, 1617 (1991).
- 1.24 Ramis, G., Busca, G., and Bregani, F. *Gaz.Chimi.Italiana*, **122**, 79 (1992).
- 1.25 Chen, J.P., and Yang, R.T. *Appl.Catal A:General*, **80**, 135 (1992).
- 1.26 Lintz, H.G., and Turek, T. *Appl.Catal. A:General*, **85**, 13 (1992).
- 1.27 Baiker, A., Handy, B., Nickl, J., Schraml-Marth, M., and Wokaun, A. *Catal.Let.*, **14**, 89 (1992).
- 1.28 Schneider, M., Maciejewski, M., Tschudin, S., Wokaun, A., and Baiker, A. *J.Catal.*, **149**, 326 (1994).
- 1.29 Scharf, U., Schneider, M., Baiker, A., and Wokaun, A. *J.Catal.*, **149**, 344 (1994).
- 1.30 Matsuda, S., and Kato, A. *Appl.Catal.*, **8**, 149 (1983).
- 1.31 Shomokawabe, M., Ohi, A., and Takezawa, N. *Appl.Catal. A:General*, **85**, 129 (1992).
- 1.32 Pope, M.T., Heteropoly and Isopoly Oxometalates, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1983.
- 1.33 Bonardet, J., Carr, K., Fraissard, J., McGarvey, G.B., McMonagle, J.B., Seay, M., and Moffat, J.B., Invited paper in Advanced Techniques in Catalysis Synthesis, 1996, under press.
- 1.34 Brown, G.M., Noe-Spirlet, M.R., Busing, W.R., and Levy, H.A., *Acta Crystallogr Sect.*, **B33**, 1038 (1977).
- 1.35 Moffat, J.B., *J.Mol.Catal.*, **26**, 385 (1984).
- 1.36 Kasztelan, S., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **106**, 512 (1987).

- 1.37 Jozefowicz, L.C., Karge, H.G., Vasilyeva, E., and Moffat, J.B., *Microporous Materials*, **1**, 313 (1993).
- 1.38 Highfield, J.G., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **88**, 177 (1984).
- 1.39 Highfield, J.G., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **89**, 185 (1984).
- 1.40 Highfield, J.G., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **95**, 108 (1985).
- 1.41 Tsigdinos, G.A., *Ind. Eng. Chem., Prod. Res. Develop.*, **13**, 267 (1974).
- 1.42 Lapham, D., and Moffat, J.B., *Langmuir*, **7**, 2273 (1991).
- 1.43 Soled, S., Miseo, S., McVicker, G.B., Baumgartner, J.E., and Gates, W.E., Symposium on Advanced Techniques in Catalysis Preparation, 209th National Meeting, American Chem. Soc., Anaheim Meeting, April 2-7, 1995, pp.122-127.
- 1.44 Hayashi, H., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **87**, 67 (1982).
- 1.45 Ghosh, A.K., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **101**, 238 (1986).
- 1.46 Moffat, J.B., *J.Molec.Catal.*, **52**, 169 (1989).
- 1.47 McGarvey, G.B., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **128**, 69 (1991).
- 1.48 McGarvey, G.B., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **130**, 483 (1991).
- 1.49 Hodnett, B.K., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **88**, 253 (1984).
- 1.50 Southward, B.W., Vaughan, J.S., and O'Connor, C.T., *J.Catal.*, **153**, 293 (1995).
- 1.51 Kasztelan, S., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **109**, 206 (1988).
- 1.52 Kasztelan, S., Payen, E., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **125**, 45 (1990).
- 1.53 Kasztelan, S., Payen, E., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **128**, 479 (1991).

## CHAPTER II

### MATERIALS AND METHODS

#### A. Chemicals

The chemicals, gases, and column packing materials employed in the present work, together with their sources and purity are listed in Tables 2.1, 2.2, and 2.3, respectively. Except where otherwise stated, these were used as received.

#### B. Preparation and Pretreatment of Catalysts

The salts of the heteropoly acids were prepared by precipitation from aqueous solutions of the acid and of an appropriate source of the cation (Table 2.1) and, with the ammonium salts, by direct reaction of the acid with ammonia. By variation of the relative amounts of the preparative reagents in the former method both stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric ammonium salts were prepared.  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  and  $\text{ND}_4\text{PW}$  were prepared from  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{NO}_3$  and  $\text{ND}_4\text{Cl}$ , respectively. The former was first dried on a hot water bath. All salts formed were further dried under vacuum at room temperature for more than 24 hours.

The heteropoly acids supported on silica were prepared by adding  $\text{SiO}_2$  to the acid dissolved in a minimum of water (20-30 mL), stirred for 24 hours at room temperature, heated on a hot water bath and evacuated at room temperature. Particle sizes smaller than 80 mesh were used.

For  $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$ , loadings of 9.1, 16.7, 23.1, 35.0, 50.0, and 75.0 %w(HPW)/w(total) were prepared.

For  $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$  loadings of 1.0, 5.0, 9.0, 20.0, and 50.0 %w(HPMo)/w(total) were prepared.

$\text{NH}_4\text{PW/SiO}_2$  and  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo/SiO}_2$  were prepared from  $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$  and  $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$ , respectively, which have been heated to the desired temperature, exposed to ammonia and purged with helium (>20 mL/min) for 30 min until the effluent tested neutral.

All the supported samples were pretreated in helium flow (from 15 to 40 mL/min) in situ at the desired temperature prior to the experiments.

Additional information about the catalytic samples is found in Tables 2.4 and 2.5.

**TABLE 2.1****CHEMICALS USED**

| <u>Name</u>                        | <u>Chemical Formula</u>                                               | <u>Supplier</u>  |
|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| 12-Tungstophosphoric acid          | $\text{H}_3\text{PW}_{12}\text{O}_{40} \cdot x\text{H}_2\text{O}^a$   | BDH              |
| 12-Molybdophosphoric acid          | $\text{H}_3\text{PMo}_{12}\text{O}_{40} \cdot 24\text{H}_2\text{O}^a$ | BDH              |
| 12-Tungstosilicic acid             | $\text{H}_4\text{SiW}_{12}\text{O}_{40} \cdot 26\text{H}_2\text{O}^a$ | BDH              |
| Ammonium Chloride                  | $\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$                                                | J.T. Baker       |
| $\text{d}_4$ -Ammonium Chloride    | $\text{ND}_4\text{Cl}$ (98 atom% D)                                   | CDN Isotopes     |
| Ammonium Carbonate                 | $\text{NH}_4\text{HCO}_3 \cdot \text{NH}_2\text{COONH}_4$             | BDH              |
| Ammonium Nitrate                   | $\text{NH}_4\text{NO}_3$                                              | Mallinckrodt     |
| $^{15}\text{N}$ -Ammonium Nitrate  | $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{NO}_3$ (98 atom% $^{15}\text{N}$ )             | CDN Isotopes     |
| Cesium Carbonate                   | $\text{Cs}_2\text{CO}_3$                                              | Sigma            |
| Lithium Carbonate                  | $\text{Li}_2\text{CO}_3$                                              | J.T. Baker       |
| Potassium Carbonate                | $\text{K}_2\text{CO}_3$                                               | J.T. Baker       |
| Rubidium Carbonate                 | $\text{Rb}_2\text{CO}_3$                                              | Aldrich          |
| Sodium Carbonate                   | $\text{Na}_2\text{CO}_3 \cdot \text{H}_2\text{O}$                     | BDH              |
| Thallium Nitrate                   | $\text{TlNO}_3$                                                       | BDH              |
| Carbon Tetrachloride               | $\text{CCl}_4$                                                        |                  |
| Copper                             | $\text{Cu}$                                                           | Fisher           |
| CAB-O-SIL Fumed Silica (grade M-5) | $\text{SiO}_2$                                                        | Davison Chemical |
| Nitric Acid                        | $\text{HNO}_3$                                                        | BDH              |
| Potassium Bromide                  | $\text{KBr}$                                                          | Aldrich          |

<sup>a</sup> abbreviated as HPW, HPMo, and HSiW, respectively.

**TABLE 2.2****GASES USED**

| <u>Name</u>                      | <u>Chemical Formula</u>                                  | <u>Supplier</u> |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| Ammonia                          | NH <sub>3</sub>                                          | Linde           |
| d <sub>3</sub> -Ammonia          | ND <sub>3</sub> (99.1 atom% D)                           | ICON            |
| Carbon Dioxide                   | CO <sub>2</sub>                                          | Praxair         |
| Carbon Monoxide                  | CO                                                       | Matheson        |
| <sup>18</sup> O-Carbon Monoxide  | C <sup>18</sup> O (97.8 atom% <sup>18</sup> O)           | Isotec Inc.     |
| Helium                           | He                                                       | Praxair         |
| Hydrogen                         | H <sub>2</sub>                                           | Praxair         |
| Nitric Oxide                     | NO (98.9% NO)                                            | Linde           |
| Nitric Oxide/He                  | NO in He (4950 ppm)                                      | Praxair         |
| Nitrogen Dioxide                 | NO <sub>2</sub> (99% N <sub>2</sub> O <sub>4</sub> )     | Matheson        |
| Nitrogen Dioxide/He              | NO <sub>2</sub> in He (4960 ppm)                         | Praxair         |
| <sup>15</sup> N-Nitrogen Dioxide | <sup>15</sup> NO <sub>2</sub> (99 atom% <sup>15</sup> N) | ICON            |
| Nitrous Oxide                    | N <sub>2</sub> O                                         | Matheson        |
| Oxygen                           | O <sub>2</sub>                                           | Linde           |

**TABLE 2.3****PACKING MATERIALS FOR GC-COLUMNS**

| <u>Name</u>        | <u>Supplier</u>                     |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Chromosorb 103     | Manville                            |
| Molecular Sieve 5A | Chromatographic<br>Specialties Inc. |
| Porapak Q          | Waters Associates<br>Inc.           |

**TABLE 2.4****ADDITIONAL INFORMATION ON CATALYSTS USED**

| <u>Chemical Formula</u>                                                                       | <u>Molecular weight</u> <sup>a</sup> | <u>Surface area</u> <sup>b</sup> | <u>Pore volume</u> <sup>c</sup> | <u>Density</u> <sup>d</sup> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| H <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub>                                               | 2880.77 g/mol                        | 5-10 m <sup>2</sup> /g           | -                               | 4-6 g/mL                    |
| H <sub>3</sub> PMo <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub>                                              | 1825.25 g/mol                        | 5-10 m <sup>2</sup> /g           | -                               | 4-6 g/mL                    |
| H <sub>4</sub> SiW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub>                                              | 2878.89 g/mol                        | 5-10 m <sup>2</sup> /g           | -                               | 4-6 g/mL                    |
| (NH <sub>4</sub> ) <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                 | 1934.80 g/mol                        | 100-150 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 2.7-2.9                         | 2-4 g/mL                    |
| (NH <sub>4</sub> ) <sub>3</sub> PMo <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                | 1876.28 g/mol                        | 75-150 m <sup>2</sup> /g         | 2.7-2.9                         | 2-4 g/mL                    |
| ( <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> ) <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>  | 1937.80 g/mol                        | 100-150 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 2.7-2.9                         | 2-4 g/mL                    |
| ( <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>4</sub> ) <sub>3</sub> PMo <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup> | 1879.28 g/mol                        | 75-150 m <sup>2</sup> /g         | 2.7-2.9                         | 2-4 g/mL                    |
| Li <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                                 | 2898.59 g/mol                        | 3-10 m <sup>2</sup> /g           | -                               | 4-7 g/mL                    |
| Na <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                                 | 2946.74 g/mol                        | 3-10 m <sup>2</sup> /g           | -                               | 4-7 g/mL                    |
| K <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                                  | 2995.08 g/mol                        | 80-120 m <sup>2</sup> /g         | 2.6-2.8                         | 2-6 g/mL                    |
| Rb <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                                 | 3134.18 g/mol                        | 80-120 m <sup>2</sup> /g         | -                               | 2-6 g/mL                    |
| Cs <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                                 | 3276.49 g/mol                        | 120-180 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 0.9-1.5                         | 2-6 g/mL                    |
| Tl <sub>3</sub> PW <sub>12</sub> O <sub>40</sub> <sup>e</sup>                                 | 3490.88 g/mol                        | 100-150 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 4.2-4.7                         | 2-6 g/mL                    |

a Calculated on a dry basis.

b Pretreated in He at 300°C and measured by N<sub>2</sub>-BET at 77K.

c cm<sup>3</sup>/g X 10<sup>2</sup>.

d Evaluated from helium volume displacement at room temperature.

e Prepared from aqueous precipitation method.

**TABLE 2.5****ADDITIONAL INFORMATION ON SUPPORTED CATALYSTS USED**

| <u>Chemical Formula</u>   | <u>Surface area</u> <sup>a</sup> | <u>Density</u> <sup>b</sup> |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| SiO <sub>2</sub>          | 190-200 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 1-10 mg/mL                  |
| 9.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub>  | 150-160 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 0.5-2 g/mL                  |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 120-125 m <sup>2</sup> /g        | 1-3 g/mL                    |
| 50.0%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 90-95 m <sup>2</sup> /g          | 2-4 g/mL                    |
| 75.0%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 50-55 m <sup>2</sup> /g          | 3-5 g/mL                    |

a Pretreated in He at 200°C and measured by N<sub>2</sub>-BET at 77K.

b Evaluated from helium volume displacement at room temperature.

### **C. Pulse Experiments and Gas Analysis**

#### **1. Analysis of O<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub> and NO:**

For the pulse reactions, a 4 mm i.d. X 25 cm quartz reactor was employed with the catalyst held in place by quartz wool. The flow of helium in the reactor was fixed at 15 mL/min. The selected reaction temperature was held for 10 minutes prior to the injection of nitrogen oxides. The NO was passed through a 1 m tubing cooled to dry ice-acetone temperature prior to use. Each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> (17  $\mu$ moles, 24°C and 1 atm) or NO (10  $\mu$ moles, 24°C and 1 atm) was injected into the reactor with a standard gas sampling valve equipped with a Teflon rotor. All gas lines were made of stainless steel 1/8" o.d. with those after the reactor heated to 130°C. The reactants were heated to 150°C immediately prior to the entry of the reactor. A schematic diagram of the setup is presented on Figure 2.1.

The outlet of the reactor was directed to a gas chromatograph (Shimadzu GC-9A) equipped with a 4 mm o.d. by 30 cm MS-5A (60-80 mesh particle size) column. For analysis of O<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub> and NO the chromatographic column was preconditioned at 300°C for 3 hours and then saturated with NO and held at 30°C (Ref.2.1). Under these conditions the retention times of O<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>, and NO were at 1.1, 2.0, and 2.9 min, respectively. All calibration parameters were verified periodically.

#### **2. Analysis of NO<sub>2</sub>:**

A cold trap (dry ice-acetone) placed between the outlet of the reactor and line leading to the gas chromatograph was employed to trap NO<sub>2</sub> which was subsequently measured volumetrically. After each pulse, the trap was transferred to a standard volumetric system equipped with teflon valves and a chemically inert pressure transducer. Once the system was evacuated, with the trap attached, the trap was rapidly heated to 25°C with water and the pressure due to NO<sub>2</sub> was immediately measured. The calibration was verified periodically.

#### **3. Analysis of N<sub>2</sub>O:**

For analysis of N<sub>2</sub>O, the MS-5A column was replaced by a 4 mm o.d. by 2.5 m Porapak Q column (Ref.2.2). This column was preconditioned at 200°C for 3 hours and then held at 40°C for analysis. The determination of N<sub>2</sub>O was done with a fresh sample. The calibration was verified periodically.

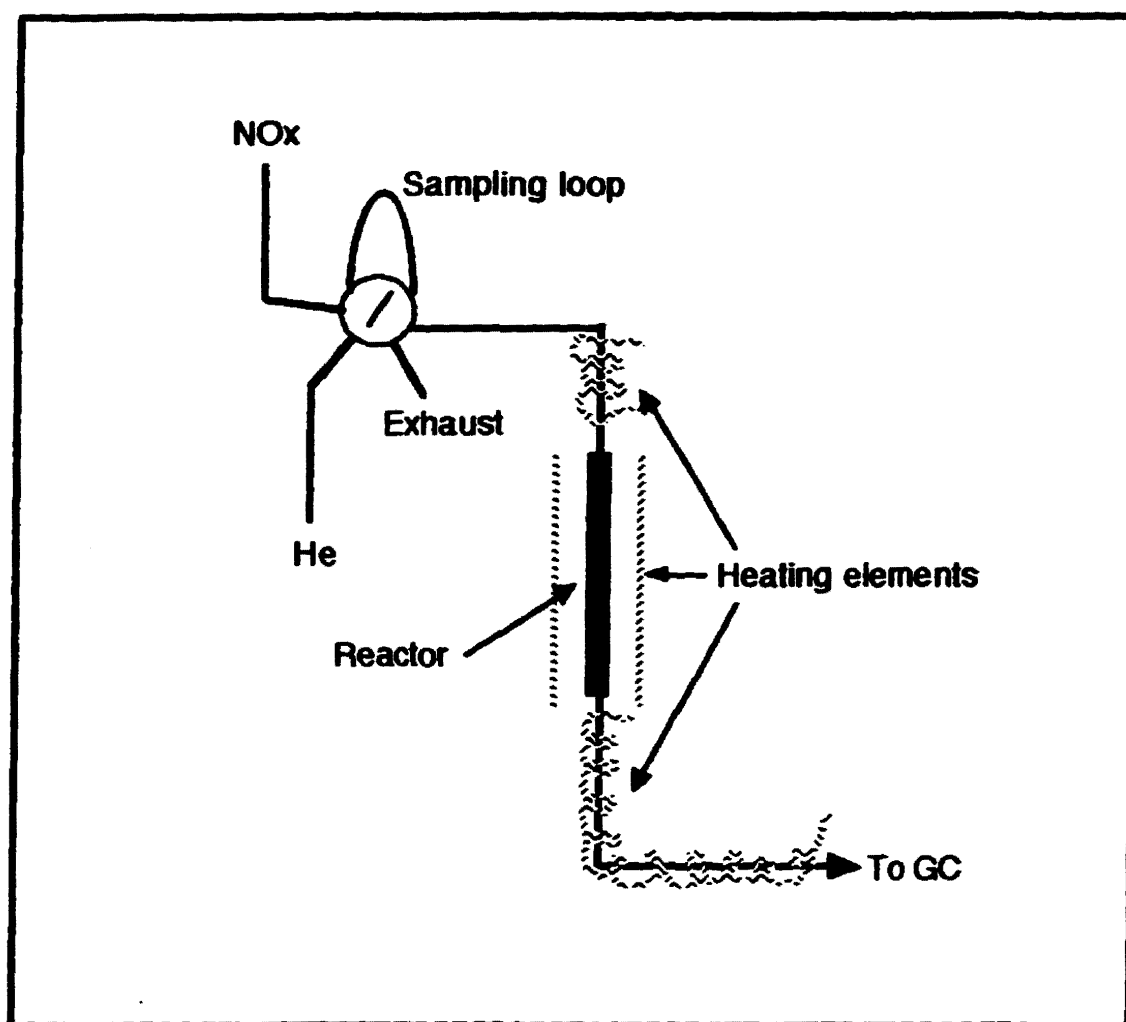


Fig.2.1 Schematic diagram for pulse experiments.

#### 4. Analysis for total nitrogen:

For the analysis of the total nitrogen, separate reaction experiments were carried out with a modified reactor system. The effluent from the reactor was passed through a 1 meter coil kept at 700°C, subsequently through copper wool at 550°C and finally introduced to the GC. All connecting lines were maintained at 130°C. Under these conditions NO<sub>2</sub> and HNO<sub>3</sub> will be decomposed completely into NO and N<sub>2</sub>. The method was tested by injecting a known quantity of HNO<sub>3</sub> through the system.

The quantities of nitrogen containing compounds exiting the reactor after each pulse were determined chromatographically and, after the desired number of pulses, the catalyst was flash heated in order to desorb any nitrogen containing material. From these values and those found from the measurement of N<sub>2</sub>, NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, and the total nitrogen on the catalyst after reaction, the amount of HNO<sub>3</sub> found in the effluent could be determined with acceptable accuracy (error < 5%) with a good nitrogen mass balance (85-100%).

#### 5. Analysis of NH<sub>3</sub>:

For the analysis of the quantity of nitrogen (as NH<sub>3</sub>) on the ammonium salts the chromatographic column (MS-5A) was replaced by a Chromosorb 103 column held at 150°C (Ref.2.3). Exactly 0.033 g of ammonium salt was packed into the reactor and heated to the desired pretreatment temperature for 10 min under a flow of helium (15 mL/min). A cold trap was located downstream cooled to liquid nitrogen temperature to condense the NH<sub>3</sub> desorbing as the pretreatment temperature was increased. The trap was heated rapidly to about 200°C and its contents admitted to the GC for analysis. The catalytic reactor was then flash heated to decompose the ammonium salt contained in it. By using a standard ammonium salt which was known to contained 3 N/KU, the total integrated area of all peaks found on the chromatogram of this sample was compared to the total integrated area found for the pretreated sample. This method provided repetitive results within an acceptable accuracy (error < 5%).

#### 6. GC-MS setup:

Aliquots (0.025 to 0.200 g) of catalyst were loaded into a 4mm i.d. quartz reactor connected to a gas chromatograph (HP5890) equipped with a 20 m long empty capillary deactivated fused silica column (J&W Scientific) held at 150°C. The outlet of the capillary column is directed to a mass selective detector (HP-MS5970). The range of masses monitored was set between 10 and 150 amu at a rate of 5.5 scans/sec. All data recorded were stored in the computer (IBM750P90) for analysis.

This micro-reactor system was used for pre- and post-reactor pulse analysis as well as injection of pulses of gas mixtures for single pulse reaction (SPR) experiments, isothermal continuous reaction (ICR) with gas mixtures, temperature-programmed desorption analysis (TPD), and temperature-programmed reaction (TPR).

**D. Temperature-Programmed Desorption (TPD)**

**1. With TCD as detector:**

For temperature-programmed desorption the chromatographic column in the gas chromatograph used for the pulse experiments (section C.1) was replaced by an empty column and the effluent from the reactor was passed directly over the thermal conductivity detector (TCD).

The reactor was loaded with the same amount of catalyst as with the pulse experiments and the samples were pretreated under the same conditions. The NO<sub>x</sub> was then introduced by use of a gas sampling valve. Thereafter the sample was flushed with helium (15 mL/min) and cooled to room temperature.

The temperature of the reactor was ramped linearly (60°C/min) with a temperature programmer (Tempstar II, Thermo Electric Instruments, NJ) and the trace of the TPD recorded via the electronic integrator.

**2. With MS as detector:**

A series of temperature-programmed desorption experiments were recorded using the GC-MS system.

For these TPD experiments, the valves were set so that the effluent of the reactor passed directly into the GC-MS detection system (see section C.6). The samples were pretreated in helium and exposed to the selected gas mixture at the desired temperature(s) directly in the reactor. After the reactor was cooled to room temperature, the micro-reactor was flushed with helium at 15 mL/min for 15 to 30 min. The temperature of the reactor was then increased linearly from 30 to 650°C at 10°C/min with a temperature controller/programmer (Tempstar II, Thermo Electric Instruments, NJ).

All data recorded were stored in the computer for analysis. Atomic mass units corresponding to the selected molecules (Table 2.4) were extracted from the total-ion TPD or presented as the latter. Appropriate corrections for fragmentation were made, where necessary.

**TABLE 2.6****ATOMIC MASS UNITS CORRESPONDING TO THE SELECTED MOLECULES**

| <u>Mass (amu)</u> | <u>Chemical Formula</u>                                               |
|-------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 16.0              | NH <sub>2</sub>                                                       |
| 18.0              | H <sub>2</sub> O, <sup>15</sup> NH <sub>3</sub>                       |
| 20.0              | ND <sub>3</sub>                                                       |
| 28.0              | N <sub>2</sub> , CO                                                   |
| 29.0              | <sup>15</sup> NN, <sup>13</sup> CO                                    |
| 30.0              | NO, <sup>15</sup> N <sup>15</sup> N, C <sup>18</sup> O                |
| 32.0              | O <sub>2</sub>                                                        |
| 44.0              | N <sub>2</sub> O, CO <sub>2</sub>                                     |
| 45.0              | <sup>15</sup> NNO                                                     |
| 46.0              | NO <sub>2</sub> , <sup>15</sup> N <sup>15</sup> NO, <sup>18</sup> OCO |
| 47.0              | <sup>15</sup> NO <sub>2</sub>                                         |
| 48.0              | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O                                      |

### 3. Thermogravimetry:

Aliquots of heteropoly oxometalates, some of which were previously exposed to NO<sub>x</sub>, were loaded into a Cahn microbalance and the weight recorded with increase in temperature.

## E. Temperature-Programmed Reaction (TPR)

### 1. Standard TPR:

For TPR experiments, the samples were pretreated *in situ* with helium followed by exposure to a continuous flow of gas mixture (15-20 mL/min) at 30°C, while the effluent was passed to the GC-MS. After steady state had been achieved, as evidenced from the MS signals, the temperature of the reactor was increased from 30 to 650°C at 10°C/min.

The signal was recorded and the data analysed for each ion.

### 2. Single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT):

For SPE-VT experiments, the samples were pretreated *in situ* under a continuous flow of helium (20 mL/min) at the desired temperature. A single pulse of reactant gas was introduced with a sampling loop directly into the helium flow. The effluent of the reactor was directed to the GC and the products analysed using the procedure described above. The temperature of the reactor was then increased (or decreased) and the procedure repeated with the same aliquot.

## F. Isothermal Continuous Reaction (ICR)

For ICR experiments, the samples were pretreated *in situ* in a continuous flow of helium at the desired temperature for 2 minutes at which time the gas mixture was introduced into the reactor and the effluent was passed to the GC-MS. The reactions were continued for one to two hours.

The data were recorded using the computer and, where appropriate, the area under the curve was integrated for each related ion. The values were corrected as discussed previously.

## G. Infrared Spectroscopy

The catalyst to be analysed using infrared spectroscopy was pretreated according to the above procedures. Two different mulling methods were used in this study.

In the absence of sorbed NO<sub>x</sub>, KBr was used. About 1 mg of catalyst was mixed and ground with 50 to 100 mg of spectroscopic FTIR-grade potassium bromide. No evidence was found for the reaction of HPW with the KBr under the present conditions.

When NO<sub>x</sub> was present, the catalyst was mixed with NUJOL and placed between two silver bromide (AgBr) windows (Bicron). No evidence was found for the reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> and HPW with the mulling agent, nor the windows.

Infrared spectra were obtained with a BOMEM MB-100 Michelson infrared spectrophotometer, from 500 to 4000 cm<sup>-1</sup> and a spectral resolution of 4 cm<sup>-1</sup>. For semi-quantitative analysis, each spectrum was normalized with the band for P-O stretching at 1063.3 cm<sup>-1</sup>.

#### H. Powder X-Ray Diffraction

Powder X-ray diffraction patterns were measured on a D500-Siemens diffractometer at 40kV and 30 mA with the CuK $\alpha$  radiation line. The samples were incorporated in silicon grease after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>x</sub> in the reactor.

#### I. B.E.T. Surface Area

Surface areas were calculated, using the BET equation (Ref.2.4), from nitrogen adsorption isotherms obtained at 77 K. The catalysts were evacuated for 15 hours at the desired temperature prior to the adsorption measurements.

#### J. Pulsed MAS-NMR

Single pulse magic angle spinning nuclear magnetic resonance spectra were obtained on a Bruker AMX 500 spectrometer with a 11.7 T magnet.

Each sample was pretreated and treated as for the pulse experiments above (Section C). For determination of <sup>15</sup>N spectra, the samples were treated with enriched isotopic gas. The samples were then packed in a zirconia rotor and measured at 298 K.

The rotor frequency varied between 5.0 and 10.0 kHz. The magic angle was set at 54.7°. The resonance frequencies were 500.18 and 50.67 MHz for <sup>1</sup>H and <sup>15</sup>N, respectively. <sup>1</sup>H decoupling was used occasionally for <sup>15</sup>N. The pulse (P1) was 1  $\mu$ sec. The acquisition time (AQ) was taken at 0.03 and 0.13 sec and the delay time was 4 and 5 sec for decoupled and coupled experiments, respectively. 8k or 16k data points were recorded for each spectrum. All <sup>1</sup>H spectra recorded were referenced to TMS (tetramethylsilane), using an external sample of benzene ( $\delta$  = 7.24 ppm). Labelled ammonium nitrate (<sup>15</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>NO<sub>3</sub>) ( $\delta$  = -360 ppm) was used as external reference for <sup>15</sup>N (Ref.2.5).

**K. Raman Spectroscopy**

Raman spectral measurements were obtained on a Dilor OMARS-89 Raman spectrometer equipped with a microscope attachment (Olympus Model BHT). The spectrometer is interfaced to an IBM-AT computer. The detector is a 512-channel diode array. The 514.5 nm line of the Coherent Innova 70 argon ion laser was used for excitation. The spectral region was from 50 to 3000  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ . Each sample was packed in a sealed capillary tube. Only the regions with observable peak intensities were recorded.

Other samples were analysed on a Renishaw Ramascope using the 632.8 nm line of a He/Ne laser for excitation. The spectrometer was equipped with a microscope attachment.

## REFERENCES

- 2.1 Dietz, R.N., *Anal. Chem.*, **40**, 1576 (1968).
- 2.2. Whilhte, W.F., and Hollis, O.L., *J. Chromatog. Sci.*, **6**, 84 (1968).
- 2.3 Mindrup, R., *J. Chromatog. Sci.*, **16**, 380 (1978).
- 2.4 Adamson, A.W., Physical Chemistry of Surfaces, Fifth Edition, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., New York, 1990.
- 2.5 Mason, J., *Multinuclear NMR*, Plenum Press, New York, 1987.

## CHAPTER III

### SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO<sub>2</sub> ON HPW, HPMo, AND HSiW

#### A. Results

On contact of any one of the three heteropoly acids (HPW, HPMo, and HSiW) employed in the present work with nitrogen dioxide two processes occur. A portion of the NO<sub>2</sub> is sorbed (chemisorbed and/or physisorbed) into the solid and some fraction of this sorbed NO<sub>2</sub> is converted to O<sub>2</sub>, NO and HNO<sub>3</sub>, which are observed in the effluent. No quantities of N<sub>2</sub> were observed under any of the conditions employed in the present work with the parent acids.

Multiple pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> were employed to provide information on the capacities and behaviour of the solid acids with NO<sub>2</sub>.

The quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> removed from the gas phase by each of the three catalysts at 150°C after pretreatment at 150°C is reported for a number of pulses (Fig.3.1). These data reflect both the NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed by the catalysts and that converted to the aforementioned products.

As is evident in Figure 3.1, the composition of the anion has a substantial effect on the results. However the nature of the peripheral metal atoms has considerably more influence than that of the central atom since the results for HPW and HSiW are approximately the same. The quantities of NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed or converted with HPW from each pulse are nearly constant at 90% for the first five pulses while with HPMo only 10% of the NO<sub>2</sub> is sorbed and/or converted. After eight pulses a sharp drop in the fraction of NO<sub>2</sub> lost from the gas phase is evident with both HPW and HSiW. After the eighth pulse, the solid acids are saturated with NO<sub>2</sub>.

The maximum quantities of nitrogen-containing (N) species held on the catalysts after exposure to repeated pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C expressed as the number of NO<sub>2</sub> molecules per anion are, for HPW and HSiW equal to approximately 3, not too dissimilar from the number of protons, 3 and 4, respectively per anion (Table 3.1). However, after pretreatment with He and exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C, these numbers are considerably reduced. The values obtained for HPMo are vanishingly small at both temperatures.

Exposure of the catalysts after pretreatment at 300°C to pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> at the same temperature produces results remarkably dissimilar to those obtained at 150°C. (Fig.3.2). While the fraction of NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed or converted on HPW is relatively large for the first pulse, this quantity diminishes substantially with each successive pulse. In contrast to the results at 150°C, HSiW and HPMo now show similar results with both catalysts showing sorption and conversion of NO<sub>2</sub> amounting to 20% or less after the first pulse. All three catalysts show relatively low values of sorption and conversion after two pulses.

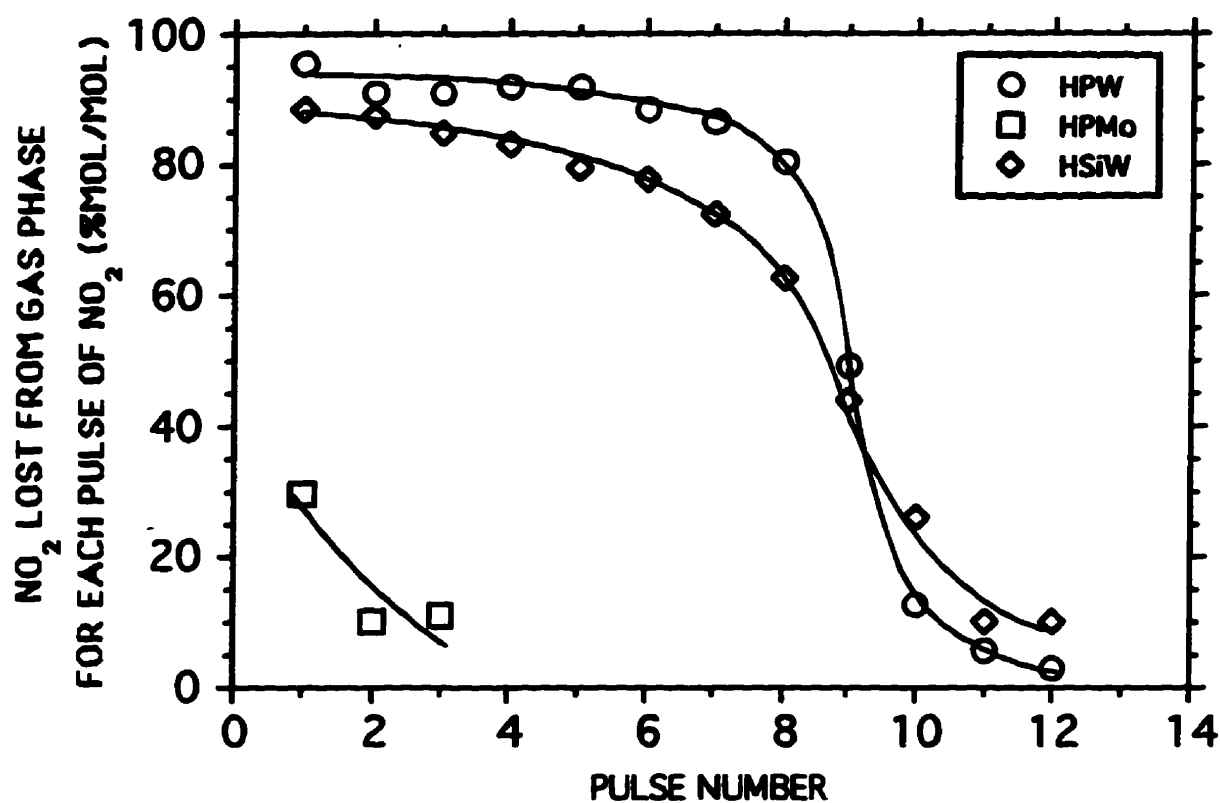


Fig. 3.1

$\text{NO}_2$  removed from the gas phase in a sequence of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0  $\mu\text{moles}$  HPW, 41.1  $\mu\text{moles}$  HPMo, 26.1  $\mu\text{moles}$  HSiW); pulse size, 17.0  $\mu\text{moles}$   $\text{NO}_2$ .

**TABLE 3.1****MAXIMUM QUANTITY OF SORBED NO<sub>2</sub><sup>a</sup>**

| <b>Catalysts</b> | <b>150°C<sup>b</sup></b> | <b>300°C<sup>b</sup></b> |
|------------------|--------------------------|--------------------------|
| <b>HPW</b>       | <b>2.9</b>               | <b>0.8</b>               |
| <b>HPMo</b>      | <b>0.1</b>               | <b>0.0</b>               |
| <b>HSiW</b>      | <b>2.5</b>               | <b>0.3</b>               |

<sup>a</sup> NO<sub>2</sub> per anion

<sup>b</sup> Pretreatment (Helium 1 hr) and sorption temperatures.

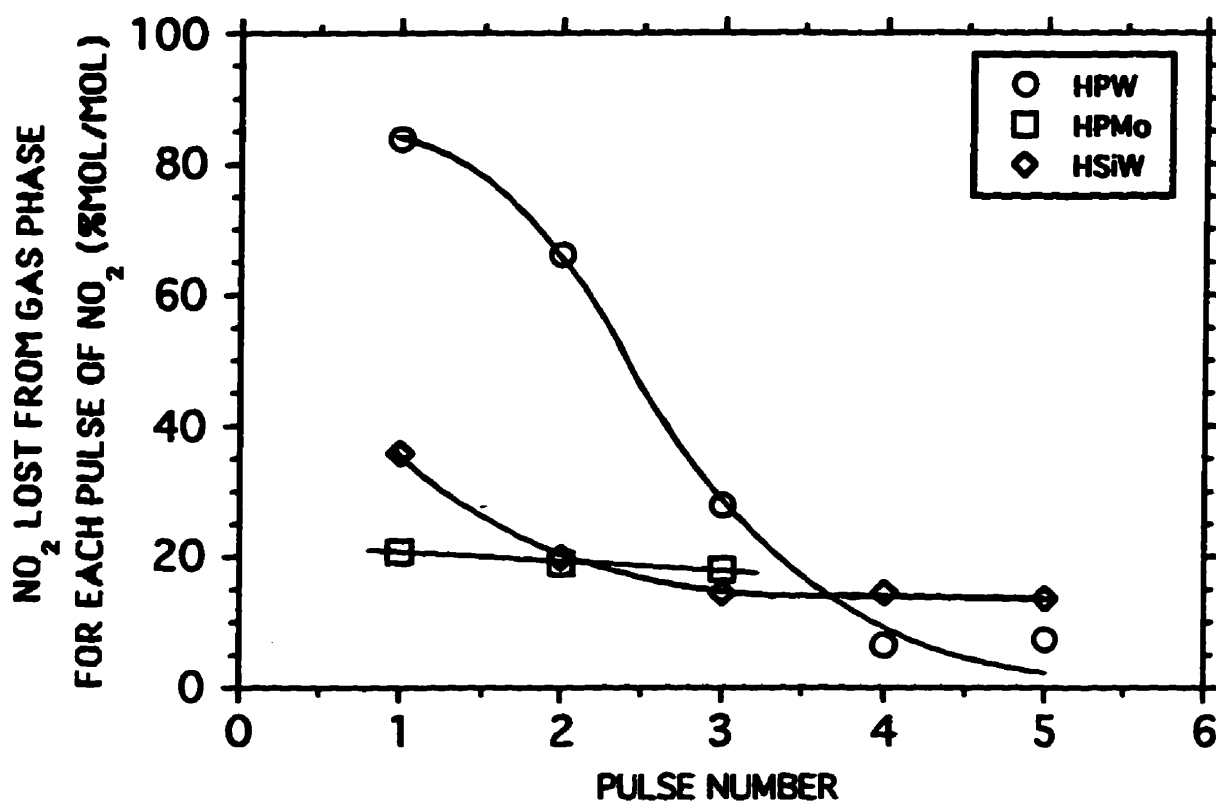


Fig. 3.2 Losses of NO<sub>2</sub> from the gas phase in a sequence of pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of 300°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0 μmoles HPW, 41.1 μmoles HPMo, 26.1 μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>.

The quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  lost from the gas phase, as stated above, is representative of the quantity sorbed on the solid acids plus any products of reaction or decomposition exiting from the reactor. The total quantity of nitrogen-containing materials ( $\text{NO}$ ,  $\text{NO}_2$ , and  $\text{HNO}_3$ ) found in the effluent, expressed as moles N per moles  $\text{NO}_2$  injected for each pulse are shown in Figure 3.3. For all the solid acids studied in the present work, the nitrogen remaining on the solids (in whatever form) at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  is maximum at the first pulse. As before, the two tungsten-containing acids behave similarly and show a markedly higher sorption than HPMo. The temperature dependence of the first pulse on HPW is shown in Table 3.2. The quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$  sorbed reach a maximum at  $150\text{--}300^\circ\text{C}$  and become insignificant at temperatures in excess of  $500^\circ\text{C}$ .

The predominant gaseous products emerging from the catalysts during exposure to a pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  are  $\text{HNO}_3$ ,  $\text{O}_2$ , and vanishingly small quantities of  $\text{NO}$ . With HPW pretreated at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  and exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  at the same temperature the fraction of the  $\text{NO}_2$  converted to  $\text{HNO}_3$  increases monotonically with the number of pulses up to seven and then decreases markedly, while that with HSiW increases up to three pulses and then begins to decrease (Fig.3.4). With both catalysts the  $\text{HNO}_3$  vanishes from the effluent after ten pulses. With HPMo the fraction of  $\text{NO}_2$  converted to  $\text{HNO}_3$  is relatively small and is reduced significantly after one pulse. After pretreatment at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  and exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at the same temperature, the quantity of  $\text{HNO}_3$  produced with HPW passes through a maximum during the second pulse and vanishes after four pulses. With HSiW and HPMo at this temperature, the conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{HNO}_3$  is very small for each pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$ . The quantities of oxygen found in the gas phase after exposure of the catalyst to various pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  are less than 1% and 10% for HPW and HSiW at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  and  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , respectively, and vanishingly small for HPMo at either temperature (Fig.3.5).

Adsorption-desorption measurements for  $\text{NO}$  (Fig.3.6) on HPW at room temperature produced isotherms displaying an absence of reversibility similar to that observed with zeolites some years ago (Ref.3.1). Little  $\text{NO}$  was sorbed on HPW pretreated at  $250^\circ\text{C}$ . When HPW was exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  prior to the  $\text{NO}$  adsorption-desorption measurement, greater quantities of  $\text{NO}$  was irreversibly adsorbed.

Adsorption-desorption measurements for  $\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.7) on HPW at  $25^\circ\text{C}$  also produced isotherms displaying an absence of reversibility. However, more than 5  $\text{NO}_2$  per anion were sorbed up to atmospheric pressure. Upon evacuation the number of sorbed molecules would remain to about 3 to 3.5  $\text{NO}_2/\text{KU}$ .

In comparison with the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  sorbed and/or reacted on HPW, that of  $\text{NO}$  is minimal (Fig.3.8). The data reported in Figure 3.8 is expressed in terms of the increase in the number of moles of atomic nitrogen found on the solid as a result of exposure to a flow of  $\text{NO}$  as a function of the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  previously taken up by the solid. In the absence of previously

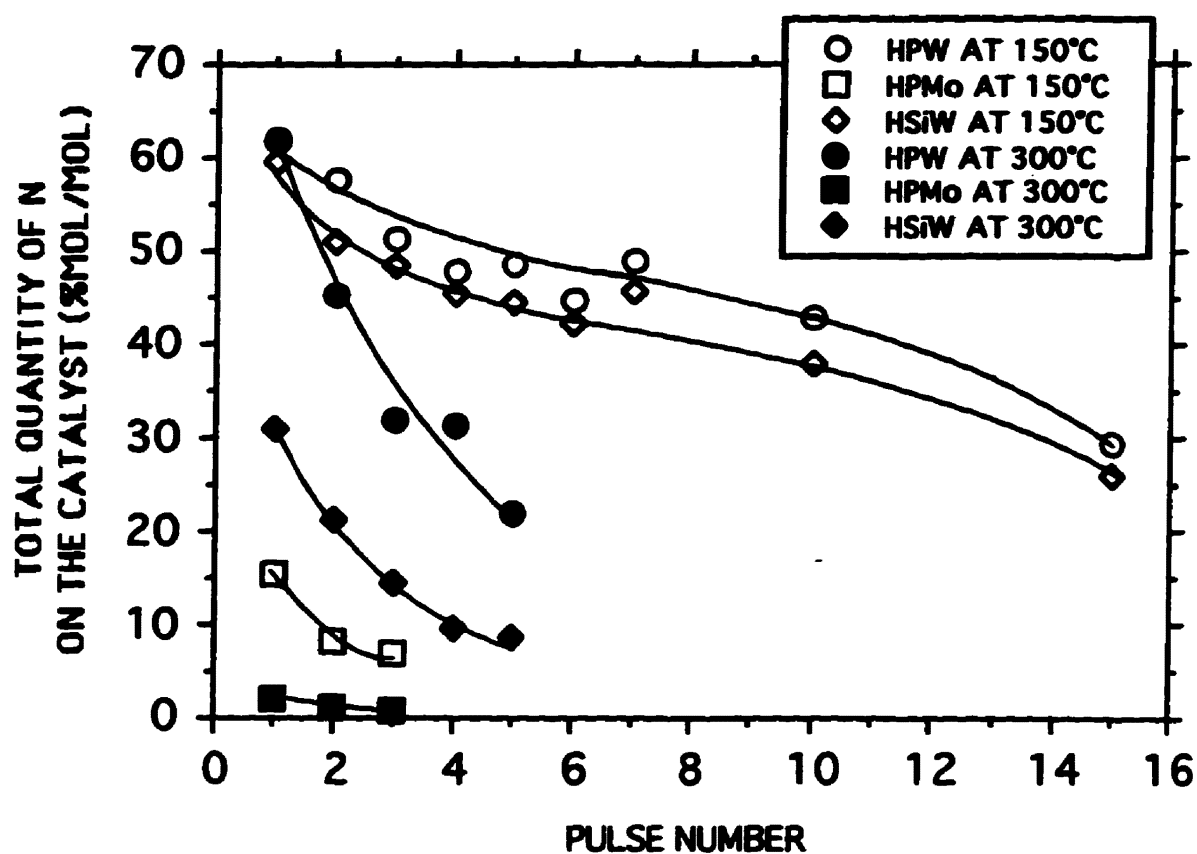


Fig. 3.3

Total amount of nitrogen-containing compounds ( $\text{NO}$ ,  $\text{NO}_2$ , and  $\text{HNO}_3$ ) sorbed on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW (total sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$ ). Pretreatment and reactor temperature of (empty)  $150^\circ\text{C}$ ; and (filled)  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Each datum is obtained on a fresh sample. Mass of solid in reactor,  $0.075\text{g}$  ( $26.0\mu\text{moles}$  HPW,  $41.1\mu\text{moles}$  HPMo,  $26.1\mu\text{moles}$  HSiW); pulse size,  $17.0\mu\text{moles}$   $\text{NO}_2$ .

**TABLE 3.2****SORPTION OF NO<sub>2</sub> ON HPW**

| <b>Temperature<sup>a</sup><br/>(°C)</b> | <b>Total Sorbed<sup>b</sup><br/>(μmol nitrogen-atoms)</b> | <b>Nitrogen-atom<br/>per Keggin Unit</b> |
|-----------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| 25                                      | 4.5                                                       | 0.17                                     |
| 150 <sup>c</sup>                        | 6.0                                                       | 0.23                                     |
| 150                                     | 10.5                                                      | 0.40                                     |
| 300                                     | 10.5                                                      | 0.40                                     |
| 400                                     | 3.9                                                       | 0.15                                     |
| 500                                     | 0.5                                                       | 0.02                                     |
| 600                                     | 0.1                                                       | 0.004                                    |

<sup>a</sup> Pretreatment and sorption temperature.

<sup>b</sup> Quantity of nitrogen-atom-containing materials remaining on the catalyst after exposure of catalyst (0.075g or 26.0 μmoles) to a pulse of 17.0 μmol NO<sub>2</sub> (in helium flow 60 mL/min at temperature shown).

<sup>c</sup> This sample of HPW was pretreated at 400°C in helium flow (60 mL/min) prior to the injection of NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C.

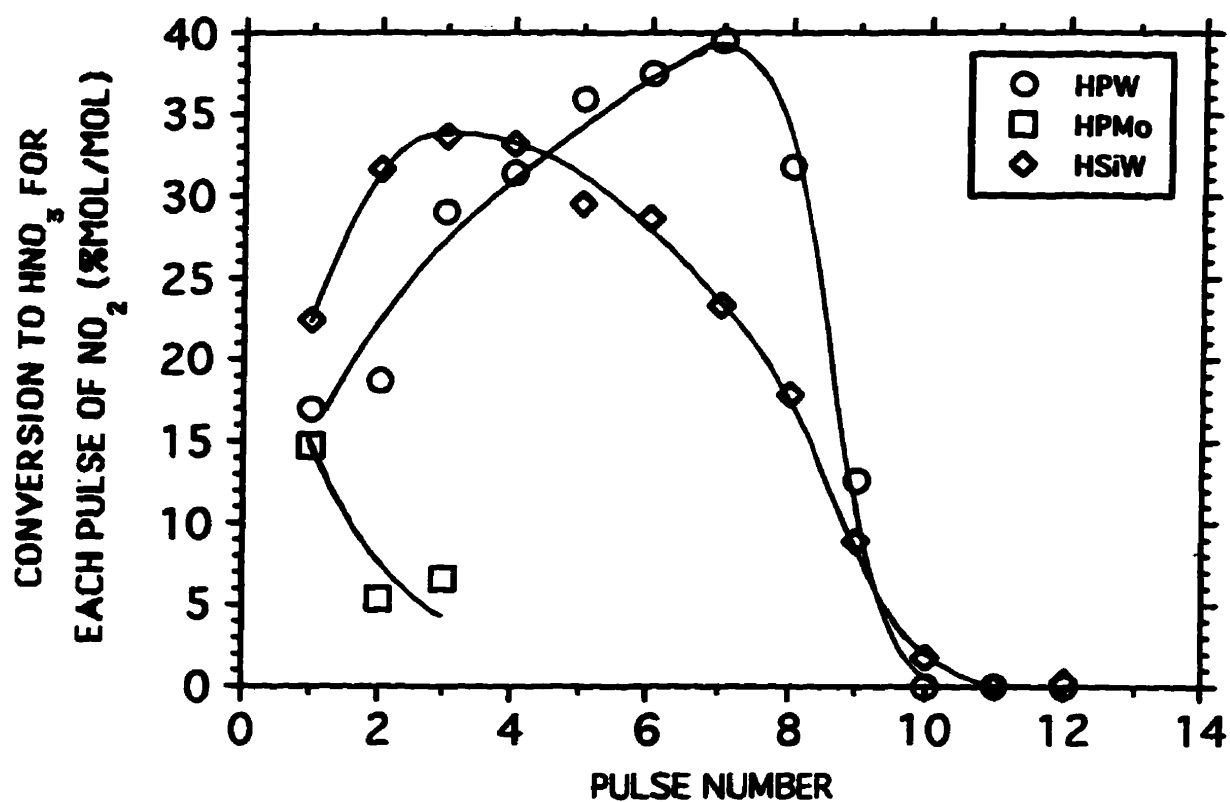


Fig. 3.4

Conversion of NO<sub>2</sub> to HNO<sub>3</sub> in a sequence of pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of 150°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0μmoles HPW, 41.1μmoles HPMo, 26.1μmoles HSiW); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>.

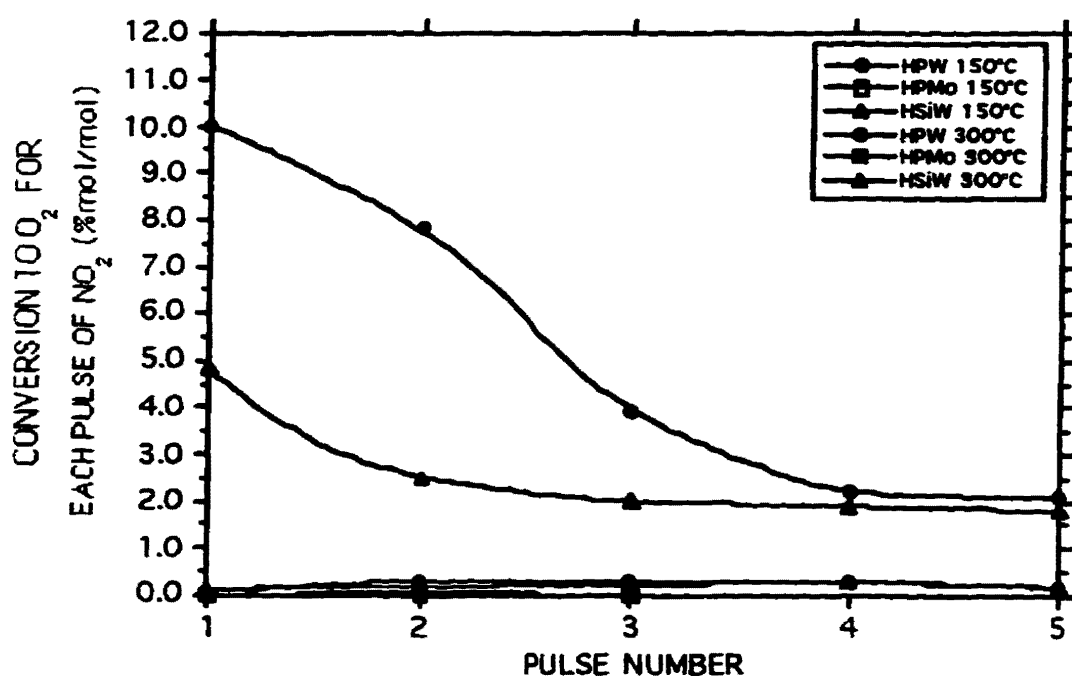


**Fig. 3.5** Conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{O}_2$  in a sequence of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  on HPW, HPMo, and HSiW. Pretreatment and reactor temperature of (empty)  $150^\circ\text{C}$ ; and (filled)  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass of solid in reactor,  $0.075\text{g}$  ( $26.0\mu\text{moles}$  HPW,  $41.1\mu\text{moles}$  HPMo,  $26.1\mu\text{moles}$  HSiW); pulse size,  $17.0\mu\text{moles}$   $\text{NO}_2$ .

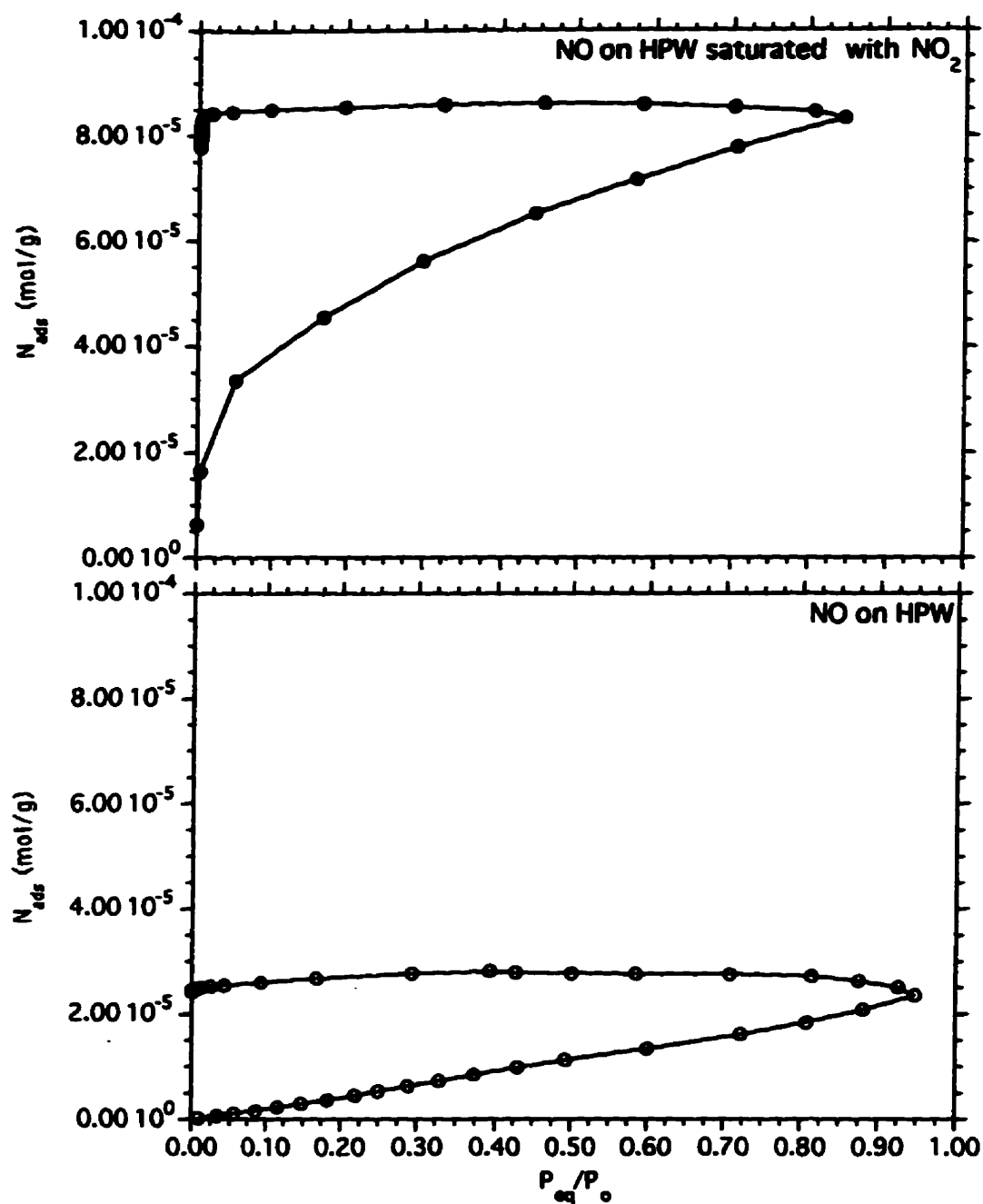


Fig. 3.6

Adsorption-desorption isotherm of NO on HPW and NO on  $NO_2$ -saturated HPW at 25°C. Each sample of HPW (3.1g or 1.1mmole) was pretreated in air at 250°C and exposed to the  $NO_x$  at 25°C.

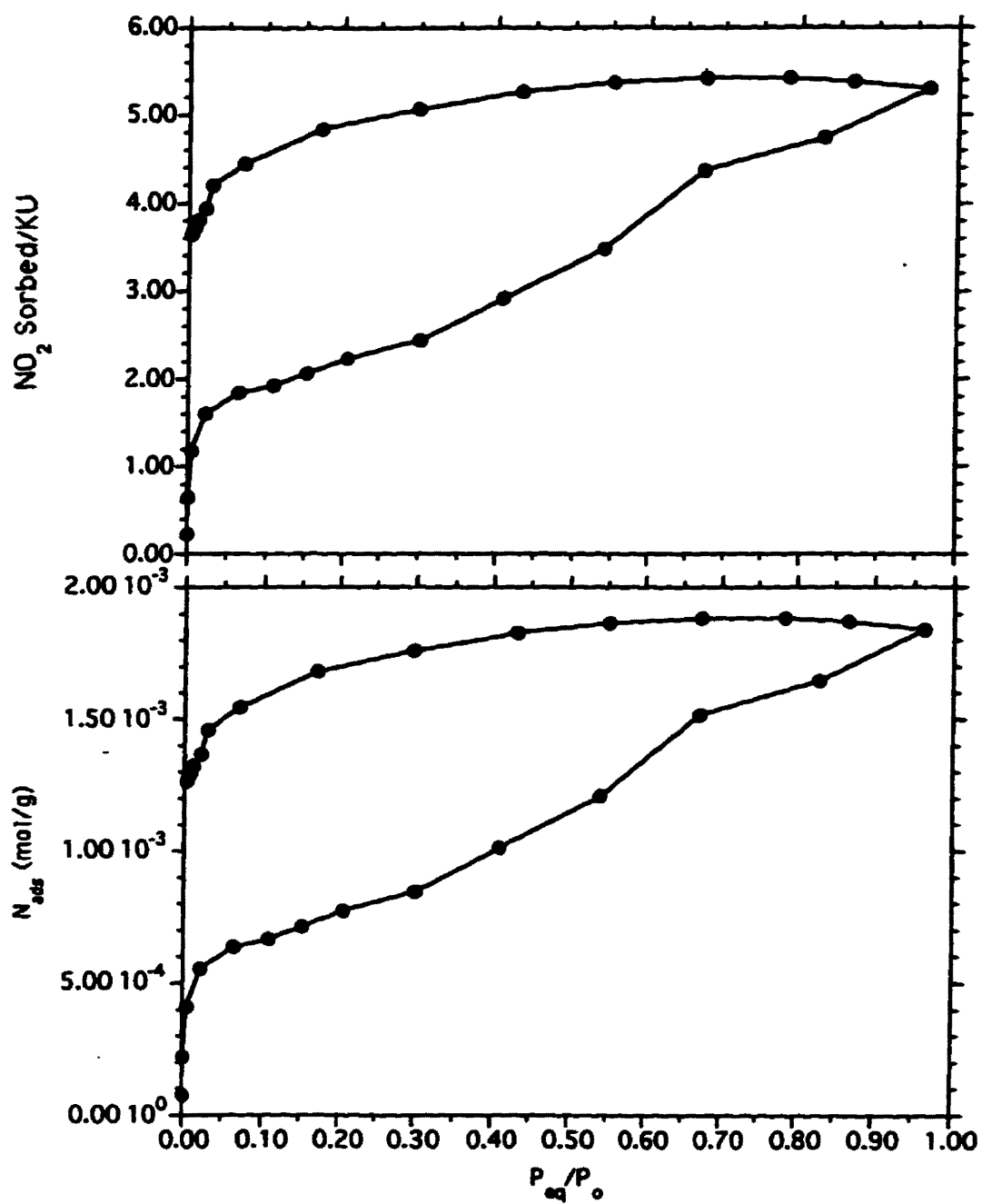


Fig. 3.7 Adsorption-desorption isotherm of  $\text{NO}_2$  on HPW at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ . The sample of HPW (0.19g or  $66.0 \mu\text{moles}$ ) was pretreated in helium at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ .

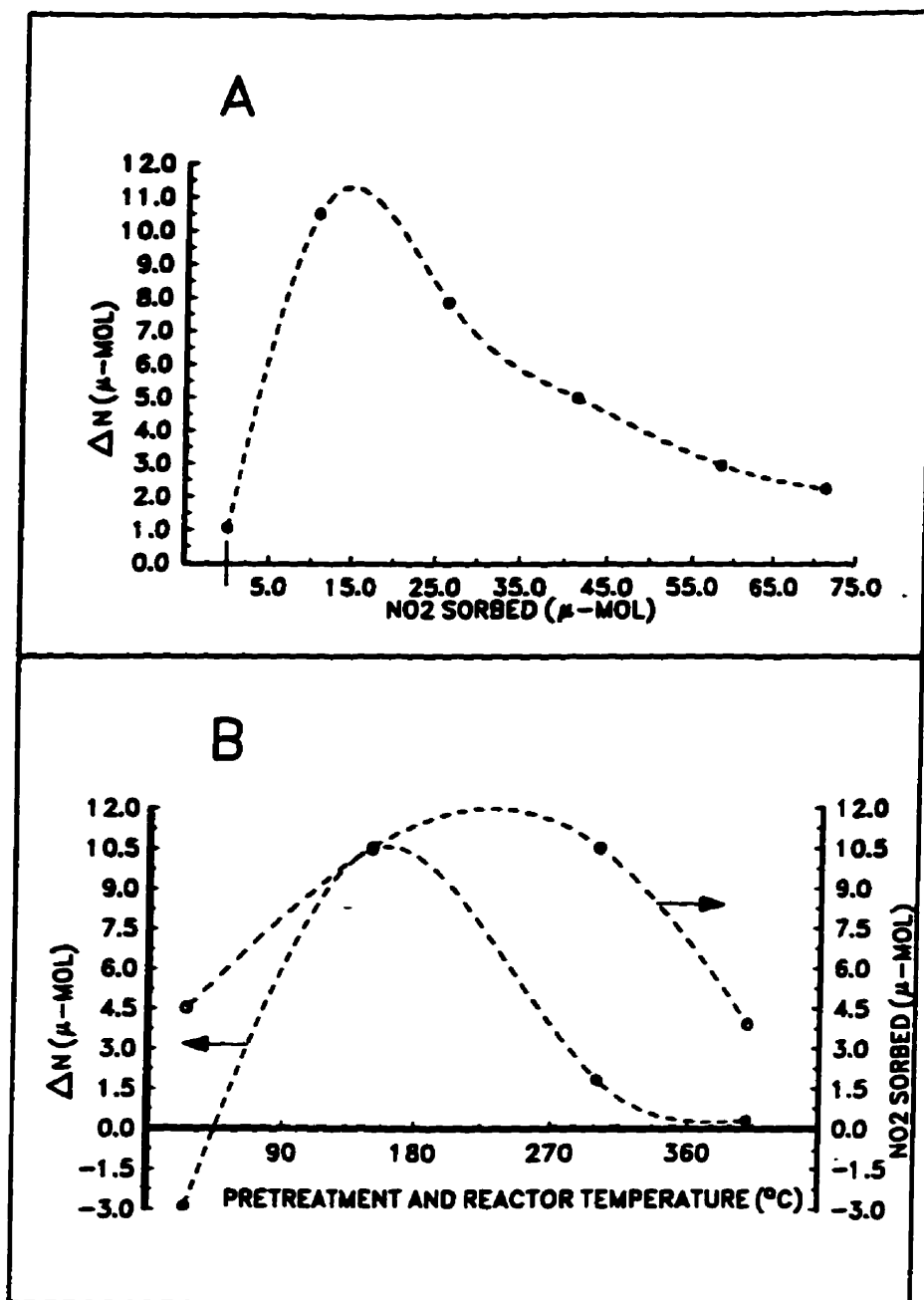


Fig. 3.8

Sorption of NO on NO<sub>2</sub>-exposed HPW; (A) as a function of the quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed previously at 150°C, and (B) as a function of pretreatment and reactor temperature when 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> (17.0 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>) was previously injected. Each point is obtained with a fresh aliquot. Four pulses of NO (10.0 μmoles each) were injected prior to the determination of total nitrogen on the catalyst. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.075g (26.0 μmoles).

sorbed  $\text{NO}_2$  the sorption of  $\text{NO}$  is almost insignificant. However after prior sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  the quantity of  $\text{NO}$  taken up increases, passes through a maximum, and decreases. The maximum quantities of  $\text{NO}$  taken up by the solid are approximately equal to those of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

The sorption of  $\text{NO}$  on HPW containing previously sorbed  $\text{NO}_2$  increases with temperature, reaching a maximum at approximately  $150^\circ\text{C}$  and decreases as the temperature continues to increase, ultimately becoming insignificant at  $360^\circ\text{C}$ .

The TPD patterns for HPW, pretreated for 1 hour at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  in a flow of helium (60 mL/min), display two peaks, one at approximately  $300^\circ\text{C}$  and the other at  $500^\circ\text{C}$ , both produced by water, the former resulting from the evolution of water molecules hydrogen-bonded to the protons and anionic oxygen atoms, the latter from water resulting from the extraction of the latter by the former (Fig.3.9A) (Ref.3.2). After exposure to  $\text{NO}$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 min, little or no change was observed in the TPD peaks (Fig.3.9B). However after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 min, a shoulder is now evident at approximately  $200^\circ\text{C}$  and the peak at  $500^\circ\text{C}$  has increased and shifted to a somewhat higher temperature (Fig.3.9C). It should also be noted that the  $300^\circ\text{C}$  peak has slightly diminished. The latter peak is now found to result from the desorption of both water and  $\text{NO}_2$ . Finally, the catalyst was exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 min and subsequently to  $\text{NO}$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 5 min (Fig.3.9D). The low temperature (approximately  $150^\circ\text{C}$ ) peak has increased in magnitude, the  $300^\circ\text{C}$  peak has decreased still further and the highest temperature peak has further increased in magnitude and shifted to a higher temperature.

The effect of exposing HPW pretreated in helium at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour to various numbers of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  can be seen in the TPD patterns of Figure 3.10. As the number of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  increases from 1 to 7 the shoulder at  $150\text{--}200^\circ\text{C}$  due to water increases, then decreases. While the water peak at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  increases to a maximum (at the second pulse) (Fig.3.11), the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  desorbing at  $500^\circ\text{C}$  increases sharply and levels off at approximately the same value of the dosage of  $\text{NO}_2$  as observed for the maximum with water (after the second pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  introduced).

TPD of HSiW shows somewhat similar results to those found with HPW but with some differences. As with HPW the peak due to water appearing at approximately  $300^\circ\text{C}$  decreases in size with increasing number of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  while that at  $500^\circ\text{C}$  increases (Fig.3.12). An additional small shoulder is evident on the  $500^\circ\text{C}$  peak. This has previously been seen with HSiW not exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  (Ref.3.2).

Information on the source of the TPD peaks is available from Figure 3.13 which shows the comparative results for all three solid acids pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . The numbers found above the curves, representative of each species (see legend) are positioned at the maximum intensity detected for the specific ion. The presence of a peak attributed to oxygen at

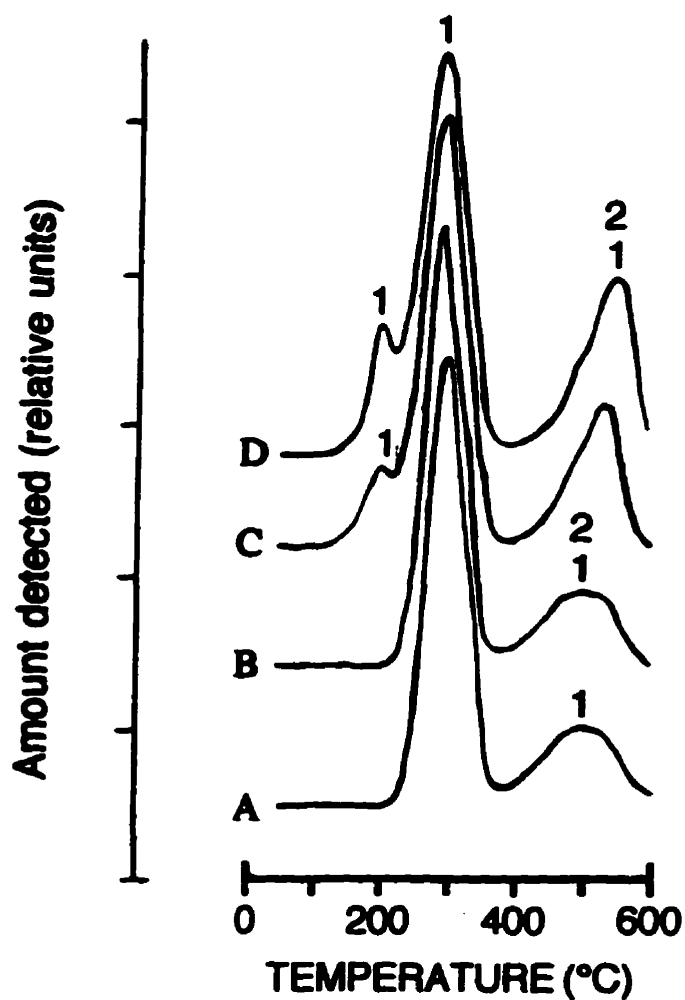


Fig. 3.9 TPD of HPW pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr and exposed to flow of (A) helium at 30°C; (B) NO at 30°C; (C) NO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C; and (D) first to NO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C and then with NO at 30°C. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.150g (52.1 μmoles); sorbing gas flow rate, 30.0 mL/min at 1 atm. LEGEND: 1, H<sub>2</sub>O; 2, NO<sub>2</sub>.

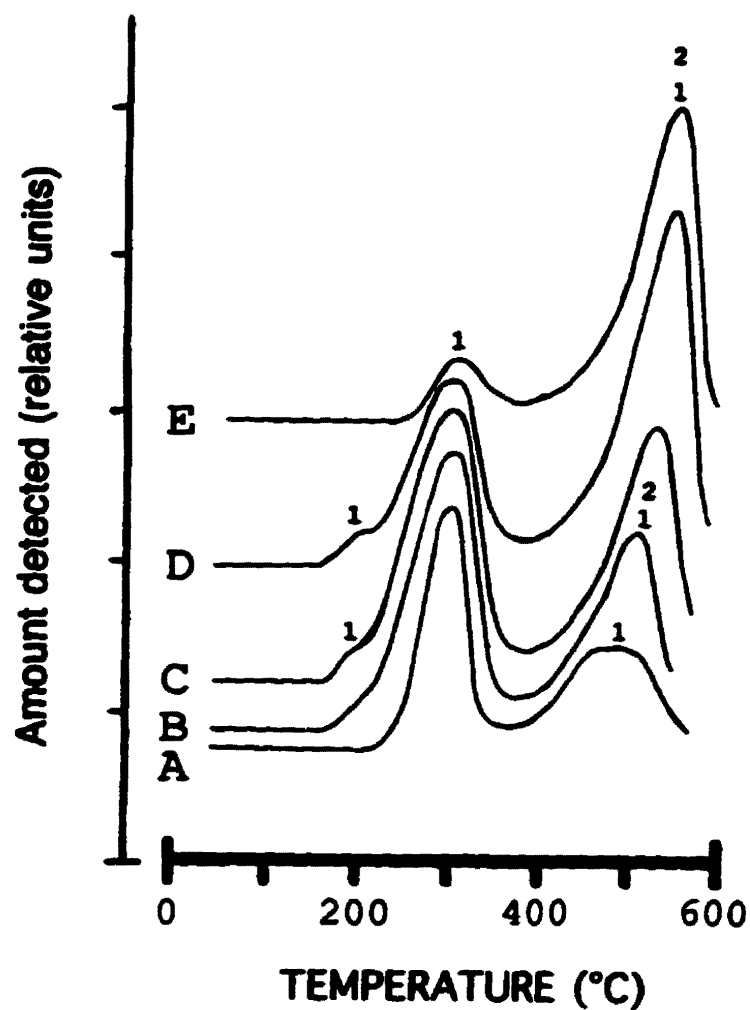


Fig. 3.10 TPD of HPW pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr, (A), and exposed, at 150°C to (B) 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub>; (C) 2 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>; (D) 4 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>; and (E) 7 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.165g (57.3 μmoles); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>. LEGEND: 1, H<sub>2</sub>O; 2, NO<sub>2</sub>.

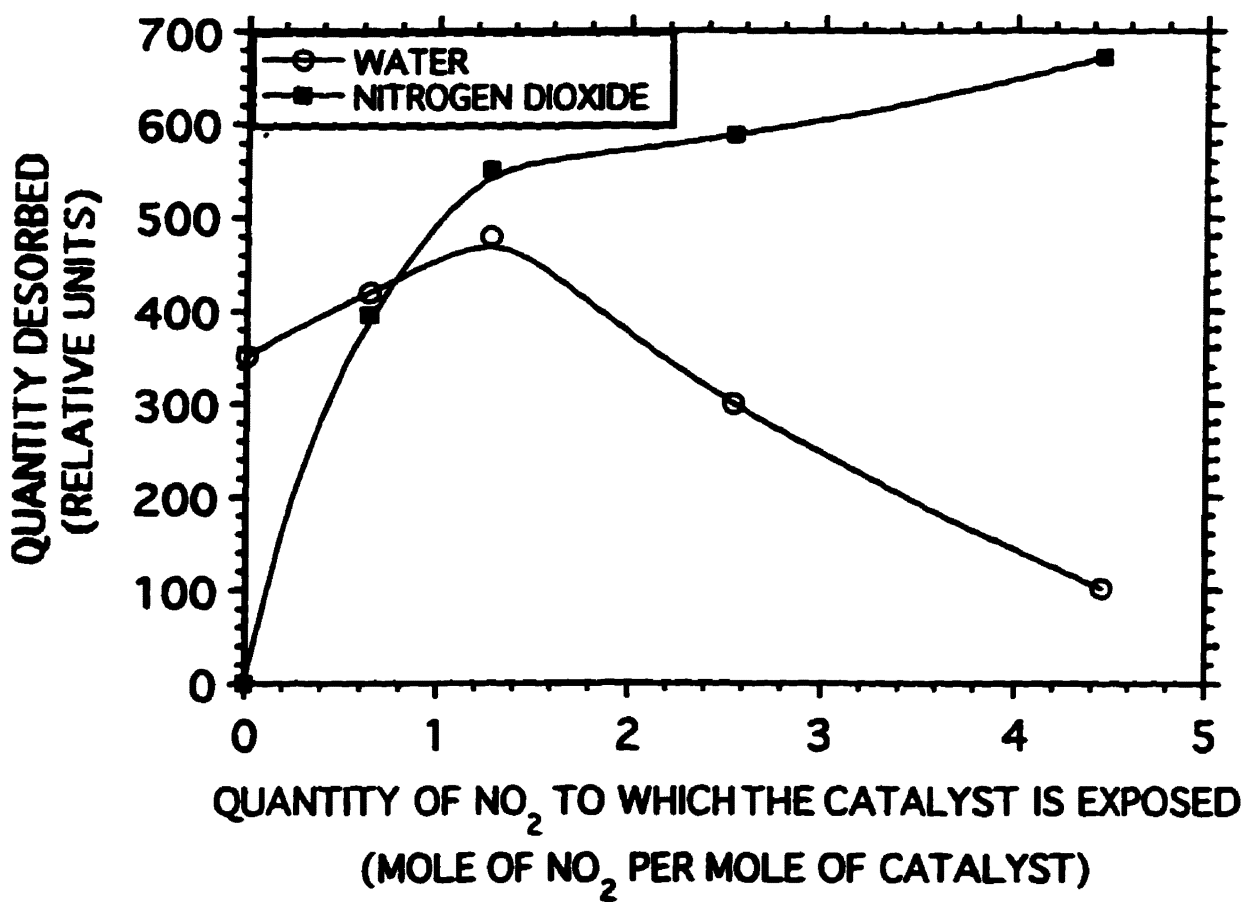


Fig. 3.11 H<sub>2</sub>O and NO<sub>2</sub> desorbed at 300°C and 500°C, respectively for increasing quantities of sorbed NO<sub>2</sub> as measured from TPD of Figure 3.8.

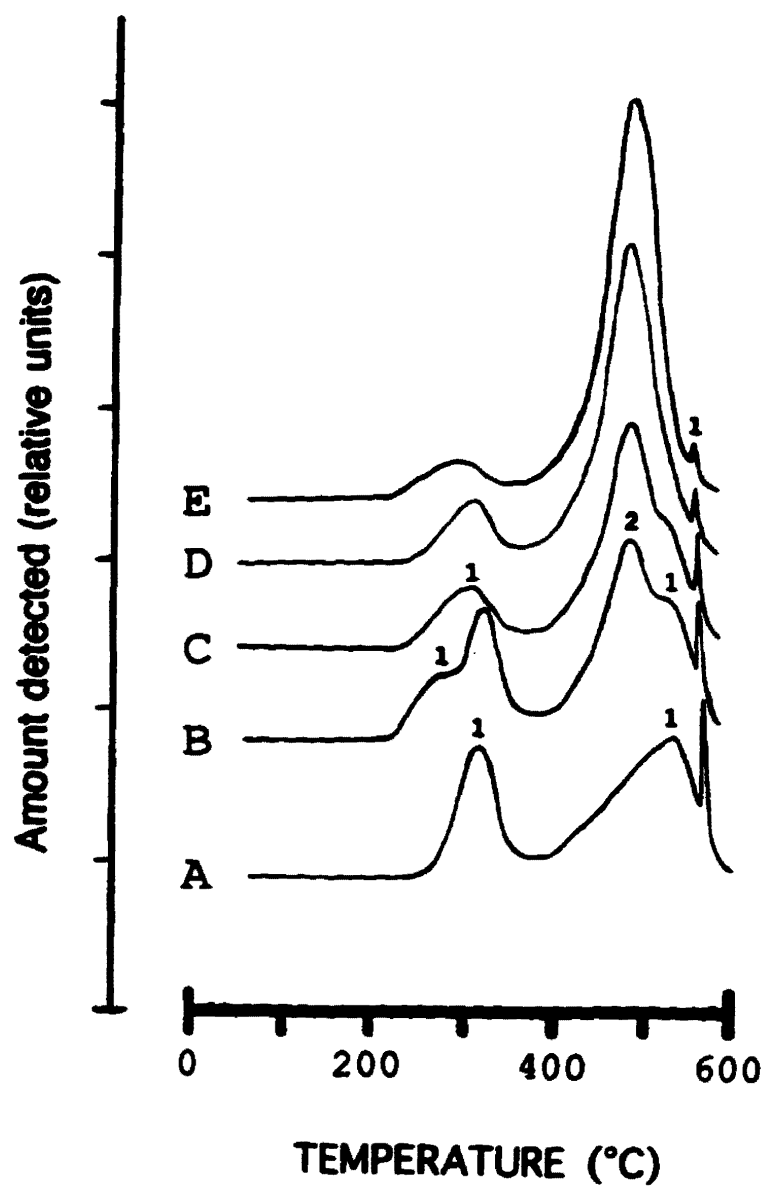


Fig. 3.12 TPD of HSiW pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr, (A), and exposed, at 150°C to (B) 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub>; (C) 2 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>; (D) 4 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>; and (E) 7 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.155g (53.8 μmoles); pulse size, 17.0 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>. LEGEND: 1, H<sub>2</sub>O; 2, NO<sub>2</sub>.

350°C with the two tungsten-containing acids is particularly interesting. Evidently the TPD peak seen in Figure 3.13 at approximately 275°C results from the evolution of water and NO<sub>2</sub> while that at 550°C is produced primarily from NO<sub>2</sub> with a trace of water.

With HPMo, in the absence of NO<sub>x</sub>, a similar TPD spectra as observed with HPW and HSiW is seen, but at a temperature of 475°C HPMo begins to decompose. After exposure of HPMo, pretreated at 150°C for 1 hour in a flow of helium (60 mL/min), to NO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C, no definite TPD peak is observed. However with HPMo pretreated and exposed to NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C, NO<sub>2</sub> desorbs at 300°C and the water peak at 450°C is not affected by the presence of NO<sub>2</sub>.

Supplementary experiments show that HPW sorbs only a small quantity of HNO<sub>3</sub> (i.e. 2.3 μmoles at 150°C). A TPD of HPW soaked in concentrated HNO<sub>3</sub> shows that HNO<sub>3</sub> desorbs and decomposes with the main water peak (at 300°C) and there is no increase of the peak appearing at 500°C (Fig.3.14).

The results obtained by TGA on HPW (Fig.3.15) are similar to those from TPD, but the maxima are shifted to lower temperatures. At room temperature, and upon evacuation, the untreated HPW initially loses 107 mg/g of water (not shown in Fig.3.15). On heating from 25°C to 50°C approximately 13 mg/g of water is lost (as seen in Fig.3.15A). With NO<sub>2</sub>-exposed (continuous flow of NO<sub>2</sub> at 30 mL/min and 1 atm) HPW (Fig.3.15B) and upon evacuation at 25°C, the weight remains constant. However, increase in the temperature results in a weight loss. For HPW treated with NO<sub>2</sub>, the total mass desorbed (combined heat and evacuation) was 40 mg/g of catalyst, which corresponds to 2.5 NO<sub>2</sub>/KU (assuming that all desorbing molecules are NO<sub>2</sub>, and traces of water molecules). A relative maximum in the desorption occurs at 350°C in comparison to 550°C observed in the TPD experiments. For HSiW exposed to NO<sub>2</sub>, the weight loss of 46 mg/g of catalyst is equivalent to 2.9 NO<sub>2</sub>/KU.

As with HPW (treated with NO<sub>2</sub>), HSiW did not show any decrease of weight upon evacuation at room temperature. With NO<sub>2</sub>-saturated HPMo most of the loss in weight occurs on evacuation at room temperature.

The infrared spectra of HPW before and after saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> are shown in Figure 3.16. The bands in the region 800-1200 cm<sup>-1</sup>, which are characteristic of the anion of Keggin structure, are clearly evident. After exposure of HPW to NO<sub>2</sub>, a band at 2264 cm<sup>-1</sup>, not seen in the presence of NO and the absence of NO<sub>2</sub>, is evident in Figures 3.16B and 3.16C. The intensity of this band reaches a maximum after pretreatment of the sample at 150°C and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> at the same temperature (Fig.3.16B). This band shifted to 2215 cm<sup>-1</sup> when <sup>15</sup>NO<sub>2</sub> was sorbed on HPW. The infrared spectra also show a diminution in the intensity of bands attributed to water and H<sub>3</sub>O<sup>+</sup> as NO<sub>2</sub> is sorbed.

When HPW is exposed to NO after saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.3.16D) a band, characteristic of N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, appears at 1304 cm<sup>-1</sup>.

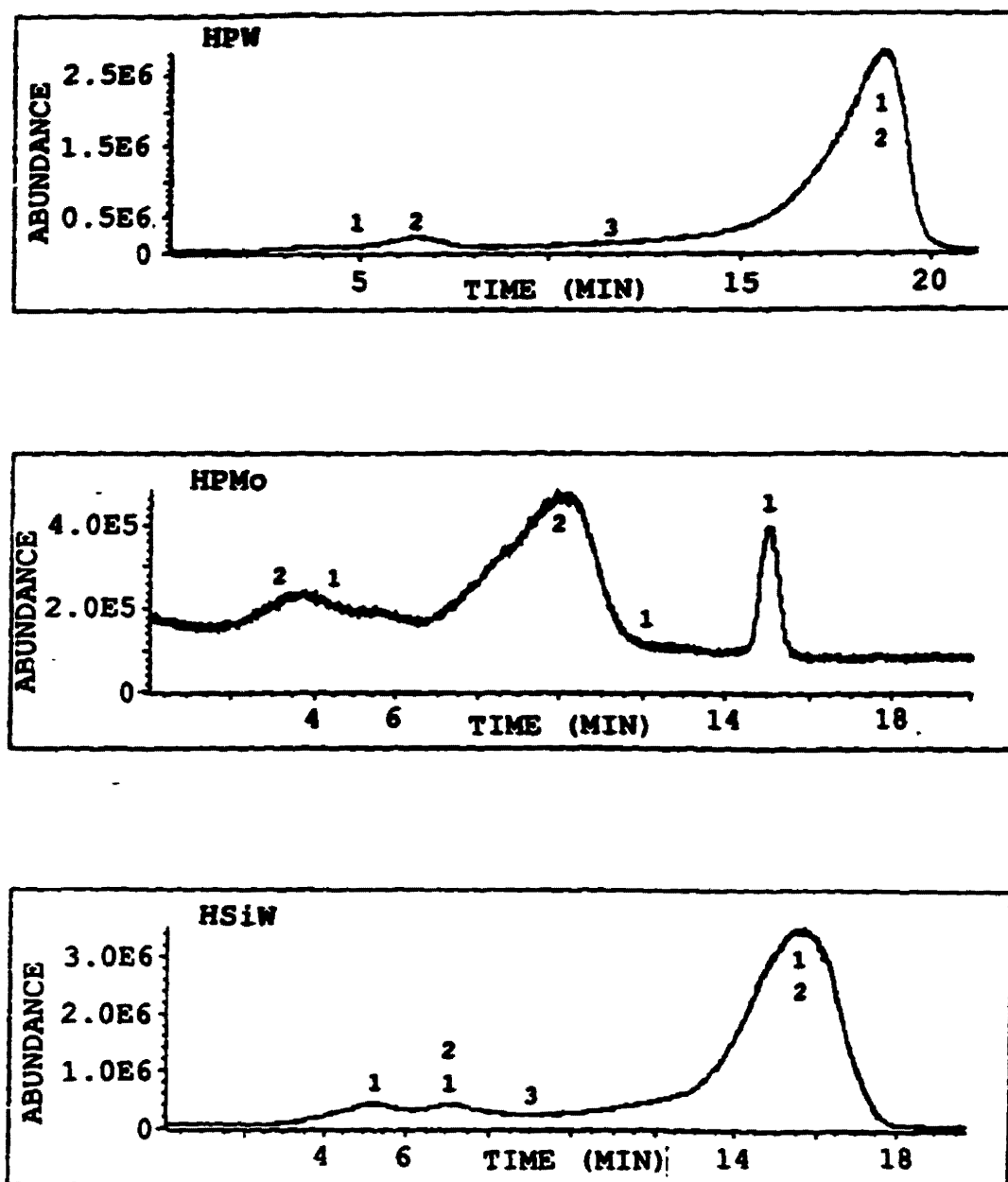


Fig. 3.13 Total ion TPD of HPW, HPMo, and HSiW pretreated (helium flow of 60 mL/min for 45 min) and then exposed to NO<sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min for 5 min) at 150°C. Mass of solid in reactor, 0.150g (52.1 μmoles HPW, 82.2 μmoles HPMo, 52.1 μmoles HSiW); He flow rate, 10 mL/min; temperature range, 30 to 600°C;  $dT/dt$ , 30°C/min. LEGEND: 1, H<sub>2</sub>O; 2, NO<sub>2</sub>; and 3, O<sub>2</sub>.

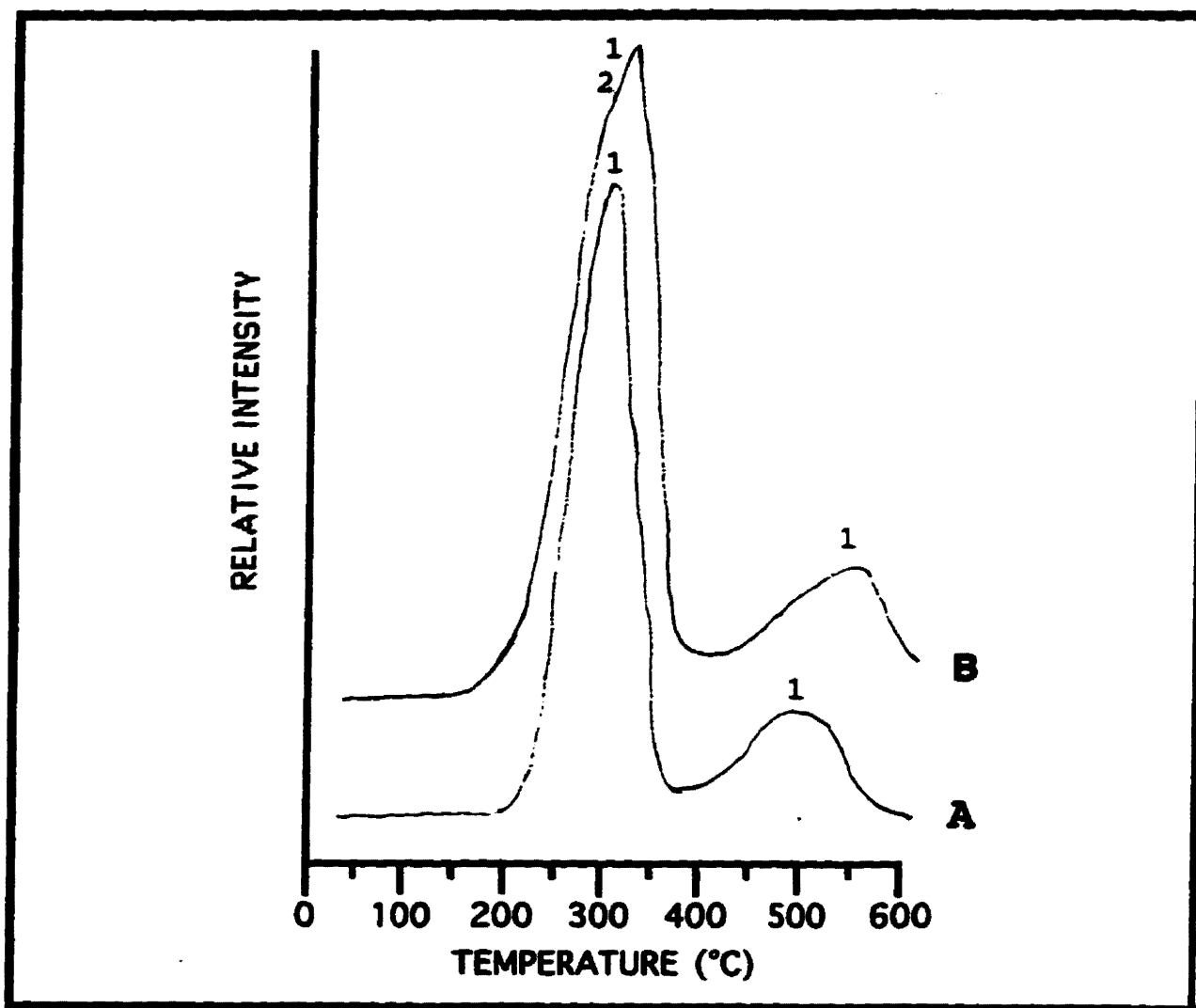


Fig. 3.14 TPD of HPW (A) pretreated in helium at 150°C for 1 hr, and (B) soaked in concentrated HNO<sub>3</sub>, at 25°C. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.155g (53.1 μmoles). LEGEND: 1, H<sub>2</sub>O; 2, HNO<sub>3</sub>.

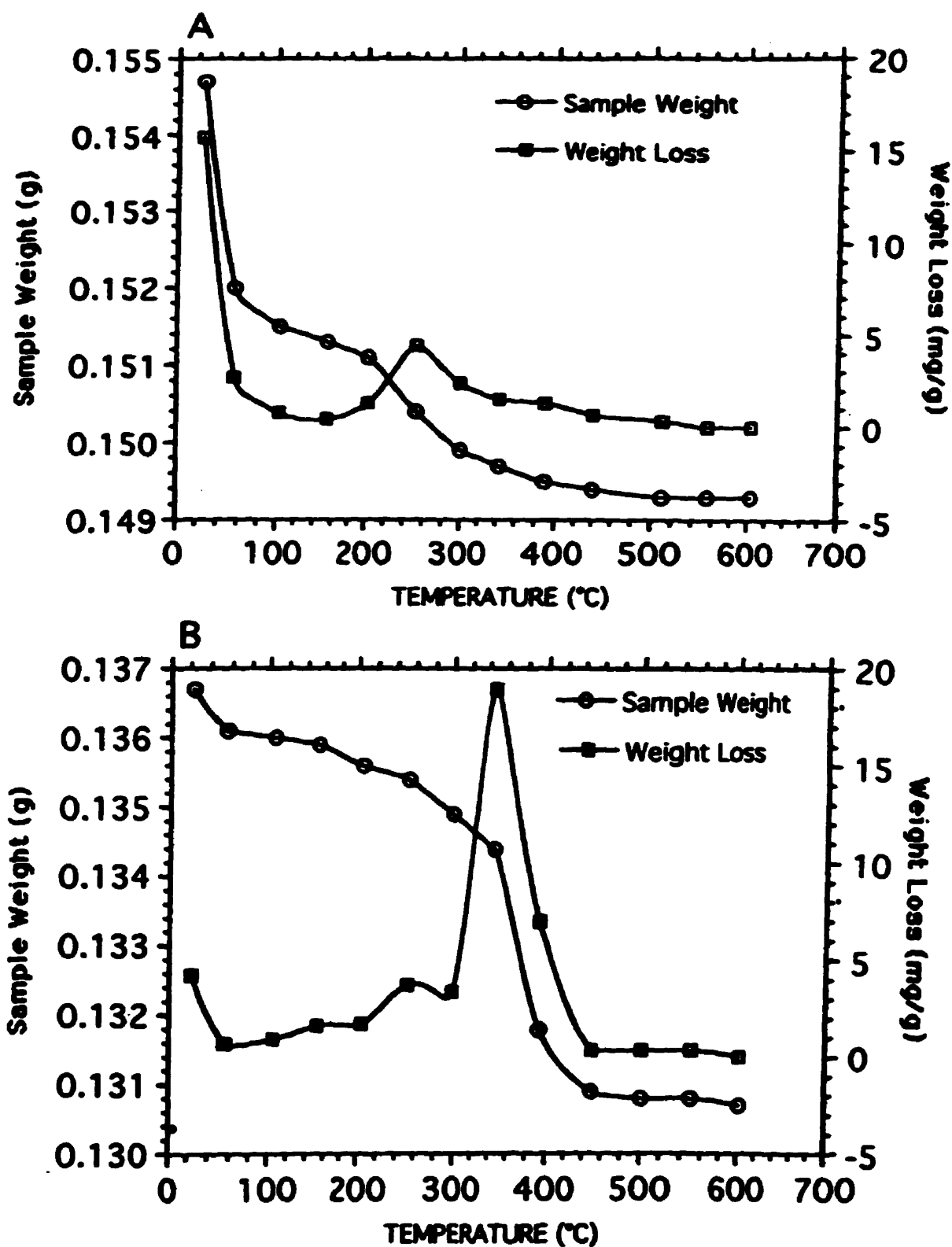


Fig. 3.15 TGA of (A) HPW as received; and (B) HPW pretreated in helium at 150°C and then exposed to flow of pure NO<sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm). Mass of acid used: (A) 0.1733g (60.2 μmoles), (B) 0.1366g (47.4 μmoles).

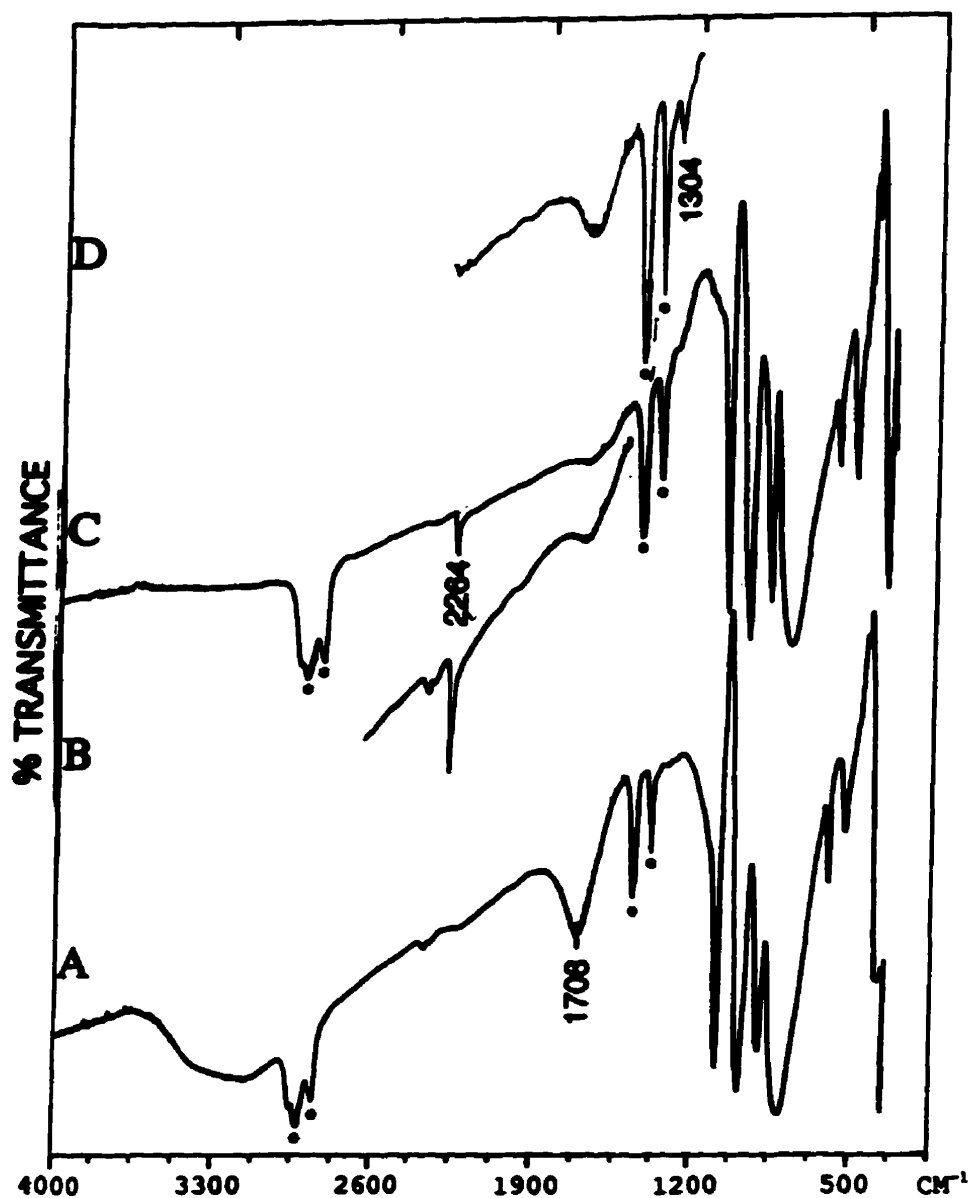


Fig. 3.16

Infrared spectra of HPW: (A) after pretreatment (200°C, 1 hr) in a flow of helium; (B) after pretreatment (150°C, 1 hr) in a flow of helium and then exposed to flow of pure NO<sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 150°C; (C) pretreated as in (A) and then exposed to flow of pure NO<sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 25°C; (D) pretreated as in (B) but after 1 pulse of 17.0 μmoles of NO<sub>2</sub> and then 1 pulse of 10.0 μmoles of NO at 25°C; \*=NUJOL.

Similar spectra are found with HSiW, with the additional band at  $2257\text{ cm}^{-1}$  (Fig.3.17). The molybdenum-containing acid did not show the aforementioned band in its infrared spectra after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$ , or  $\text{NO}$ .

Powder X-ray diffraction patterns of HPW and HPW treated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.3.18) show that the crystallographic structure of the solid is retained, although new diffraction bands associated with the presence of  $\text{NO}_2$  are evident. The acid was heated to  $300^\circ\text{C}$  to remove most of the water molecules which interfere with the diffraction pattern. It is clear from the infrared and X-ray diffraction results that the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  on the acids does not change the basic structure of the Keggin Units.

The surface areas of HPW, pretreated at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour in a flow of helium (60 mL/min), before and after exposure to a continuous flow of  $\text{NO}_2$  (30 mL/min at 1 atm) are similar ( $9.3\text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ ) indicating that the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  has little or no influence on the surface of the solid available to  $\text{N}_2$ .

To gather more information and help elucidate the infrared spectra of heteropoly acids exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$ , Raman spectra on samples of HSiW and HSiW exposed to  $^{14}\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.19A, B, C), HPW and HPW exposed to  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.20A,B,C,D), and HPW exposed to  $^{14}\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.22A, B, C, D) were measured. All samples were measured from sealed capillary tubes to assure their dryness and avoid reaction with water from the atmosphere.

After exposure of HSiW to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , the bands attributed to the Keggin anion remain unchanged from those observed prior to exposure to the oxide of nitrogen. However, a strong unpolarized new band at  $2263\text{ cm}^{-1}$  is observed (Fig.3.19A). Furthermore, this new band is not symmetrical but has a shoulder situated at  $2254\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . More detailed examination of the spectra (Figs.3.19B, C) suggests a new band at approximately  $810\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . On HPW exposed to  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.20), the new bands are found at  $2226\text{ cm}^{-1}$  with a shoulder at  $2209\text{ cm}^{-1}$ ,  $835\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , and  $680\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , respectively, and are also unpolarized. When HPW was exposed to  $^{14}\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.21), the new bands were found at  $2267\text{ cm}^{-1}$  with a shoulder at  $2250\text{ cm}^{-1}$ ,  $810\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , and  $660\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , respectively. The band at  $660\text{ cm}^{-1}$  seems to be related to the Keggin structure and not from one of the vibrational modes of the nitrogen species sorbed on the acid.

The  $^1\text{H}$  MAS NMR spectra of HPW before and after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  show that the protons are retained on the solid acid after contact with  $\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.3.22). However, a small downfield chemical shift is seen after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$ .

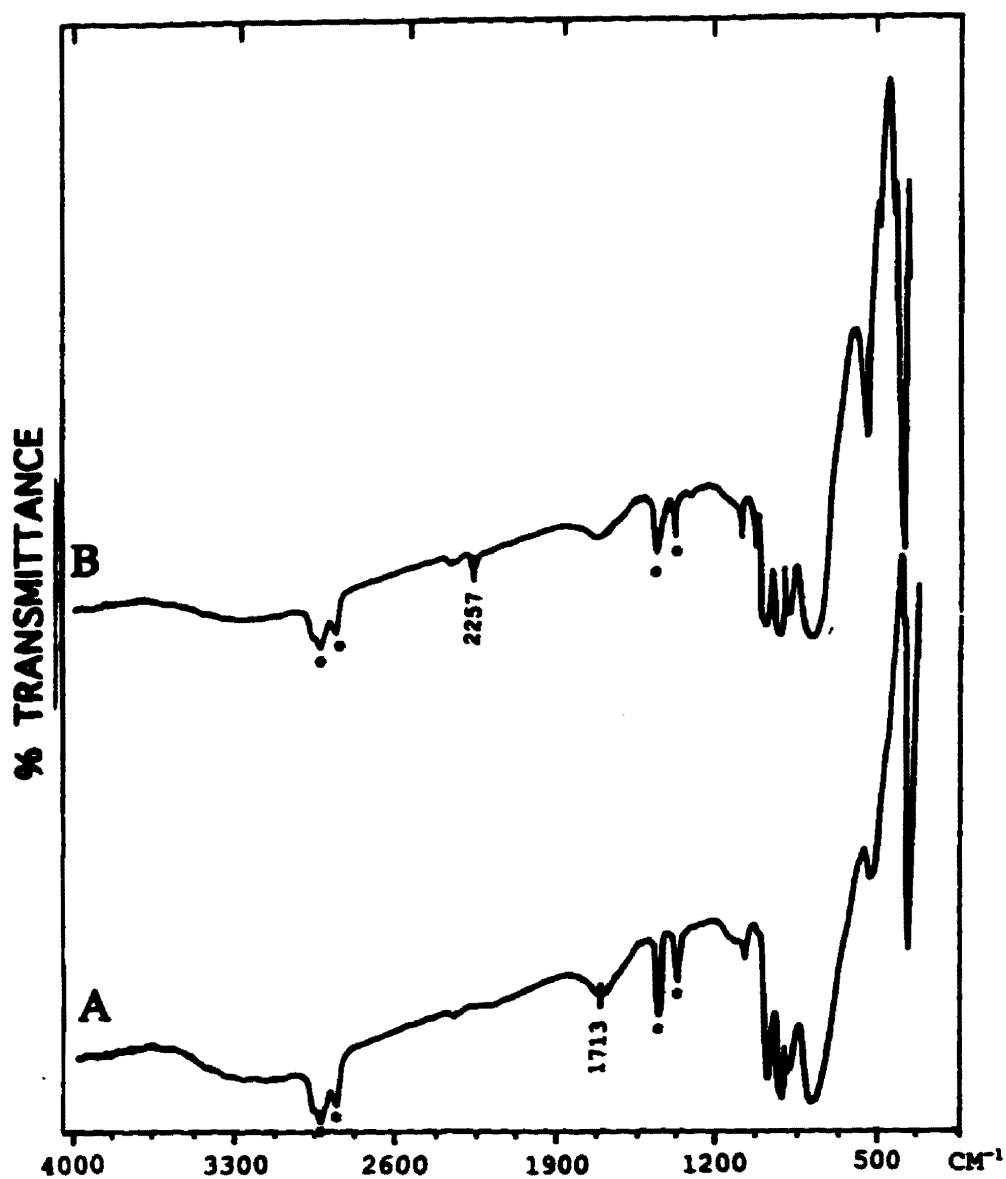


Fig. 3.17 Infrared spectra of HSiW: (A) after pretreatment (150°C, 1 hr, 60 mL/min) in a flow of helium; (B) after exposure to flow of pure NO<sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min at 1 atm) at 150°C; \*=NUJOL.

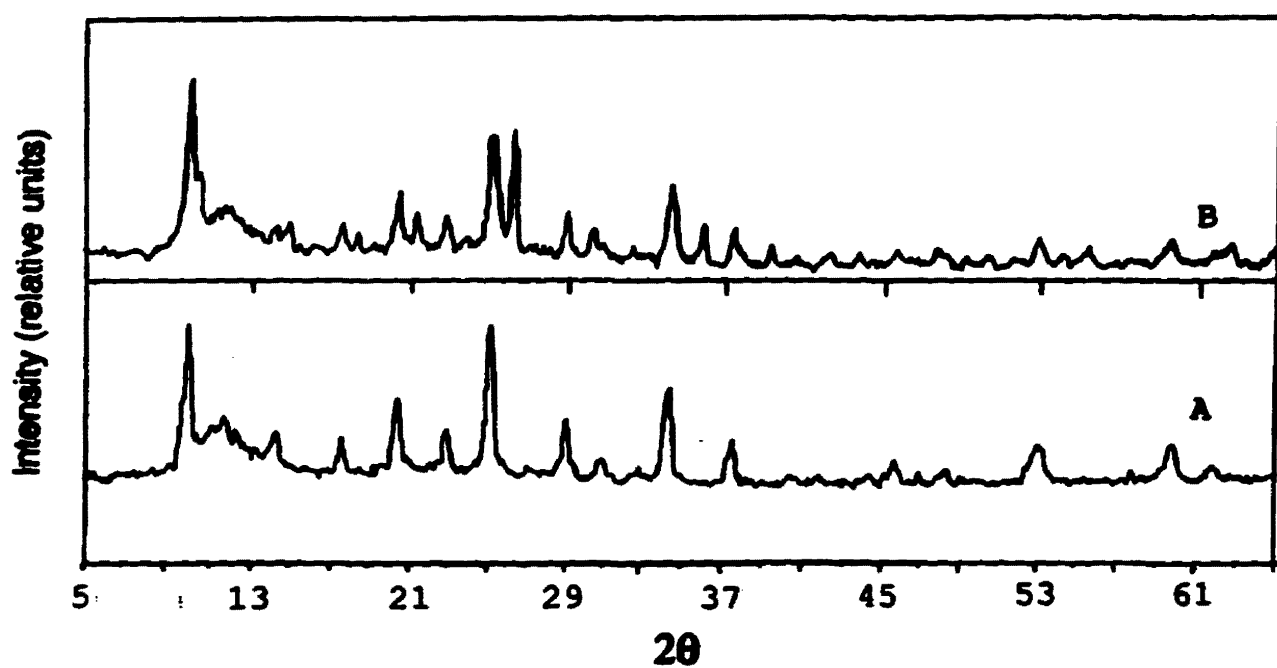


Fig. 3.18 X-ray diffraction spectra of HPW: (A) after pretreatment ( $300^\circ\text{C}$ , 1 hr,  $60\text{ mL/min}$ ) in a flow of helium; (B) after exposure to flow of pure  $\text{NO}_2$  ( $300^\circ\text{C}$ , 5 hr,  $30\text{ mL/min}$ , 1 atm).

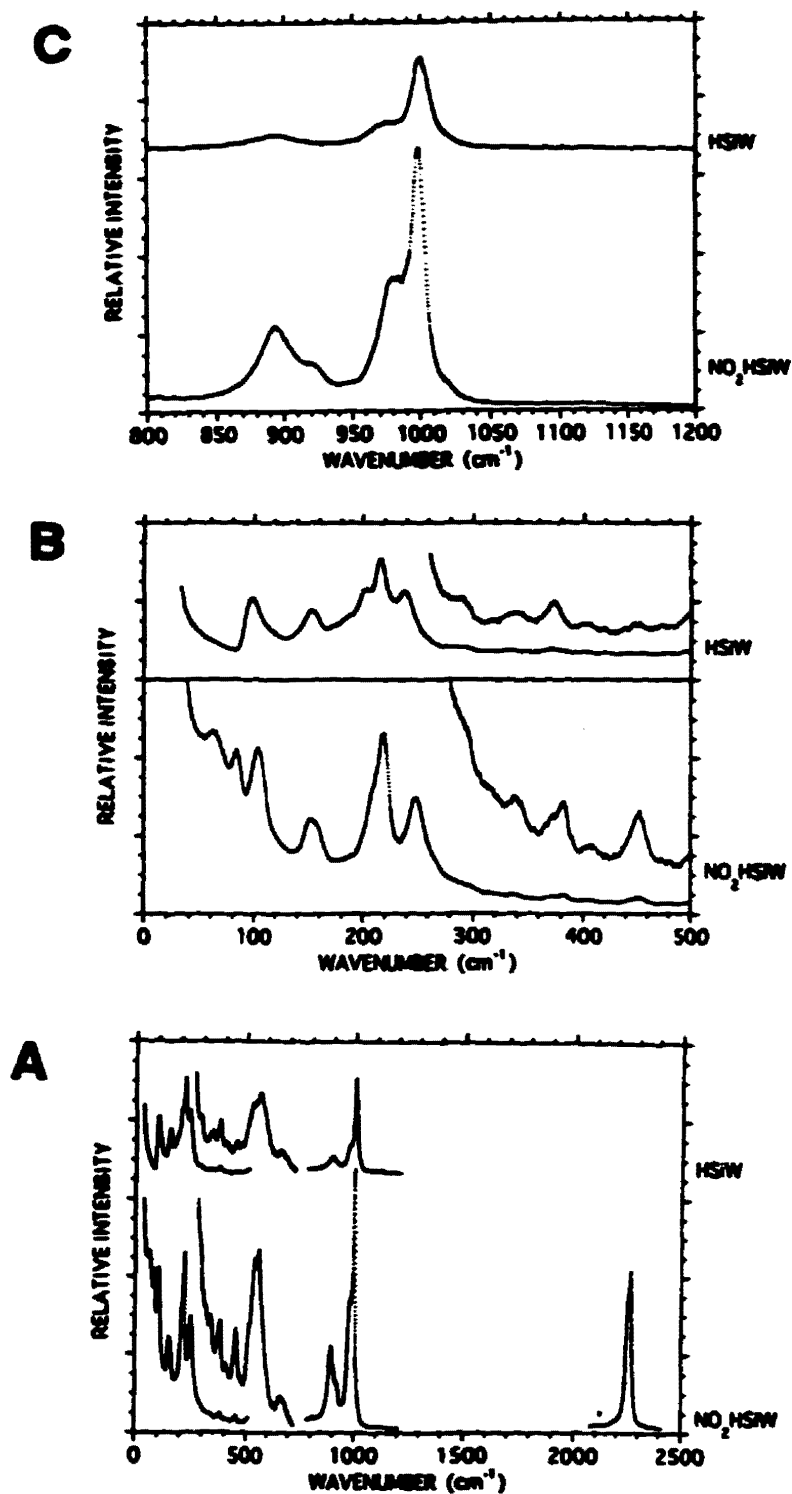


Fig. 3.19 Raman spectra of HSiW and HSiW exposed to <sup>14</sup>NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C. A) 0-2500 cm<sup>-1</sup> range; B) 0-500 cm<sup>-1</sup> range; C) 800-1200 cm<sup>-1</sup> range.

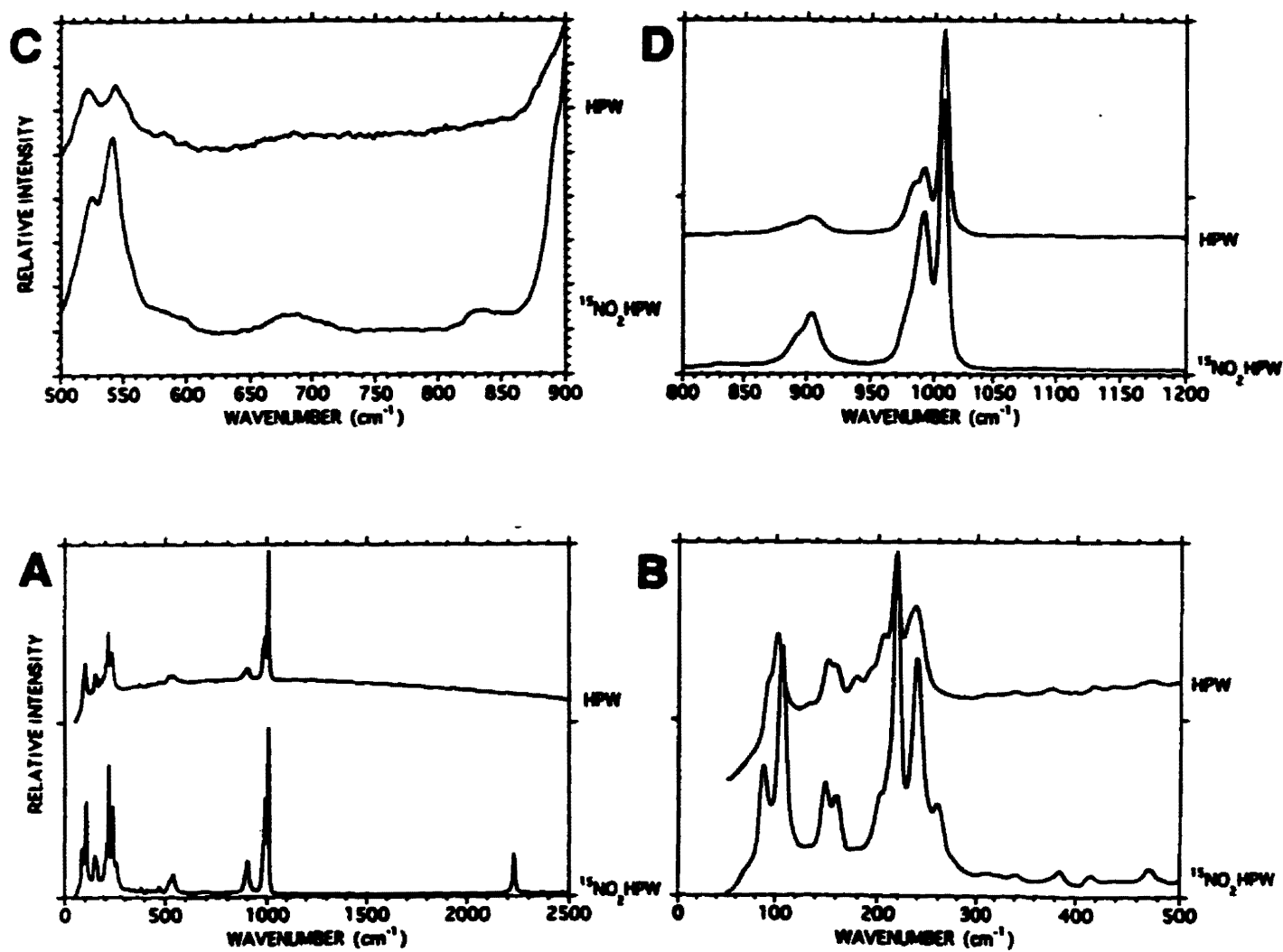


Fig. 3.20 Raman spectra of HPW and HPW exposed to <sup>15</sup>NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C. A) 0-2500 cm<sup>-1</sup> range; B) 0-500 cm<sup>-1</sup> range; C) 500-900 cm<sup>-1</sup> range; D) 800-1200 cm<sup>-1</sup> range.

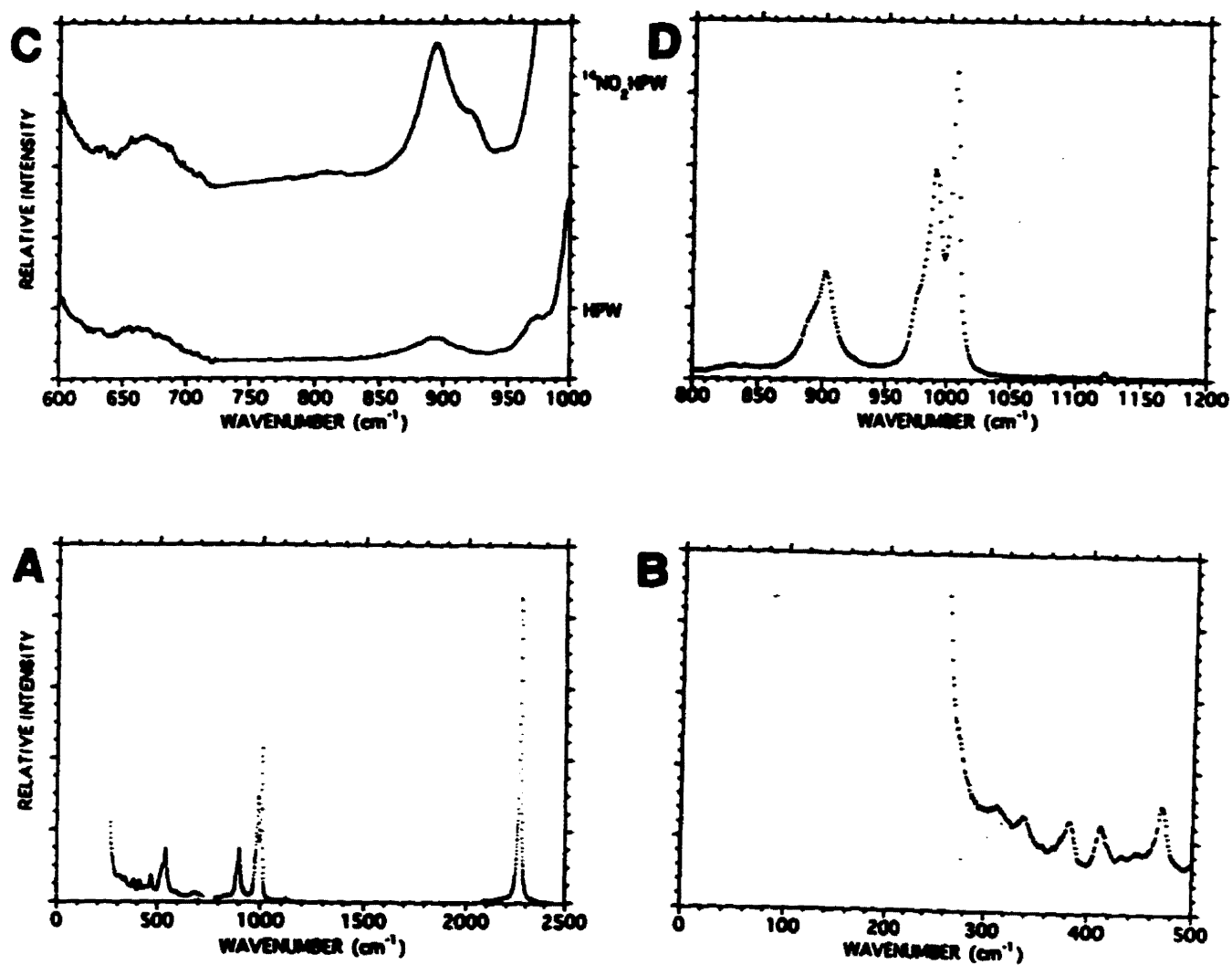


Fig. 3.21 Raman spectra of HPW exposed to  $^{14}\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . A) 0-2500  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  range; B) 0-500  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  range; C) 600-1000  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  range; D) 800-1200  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  range.

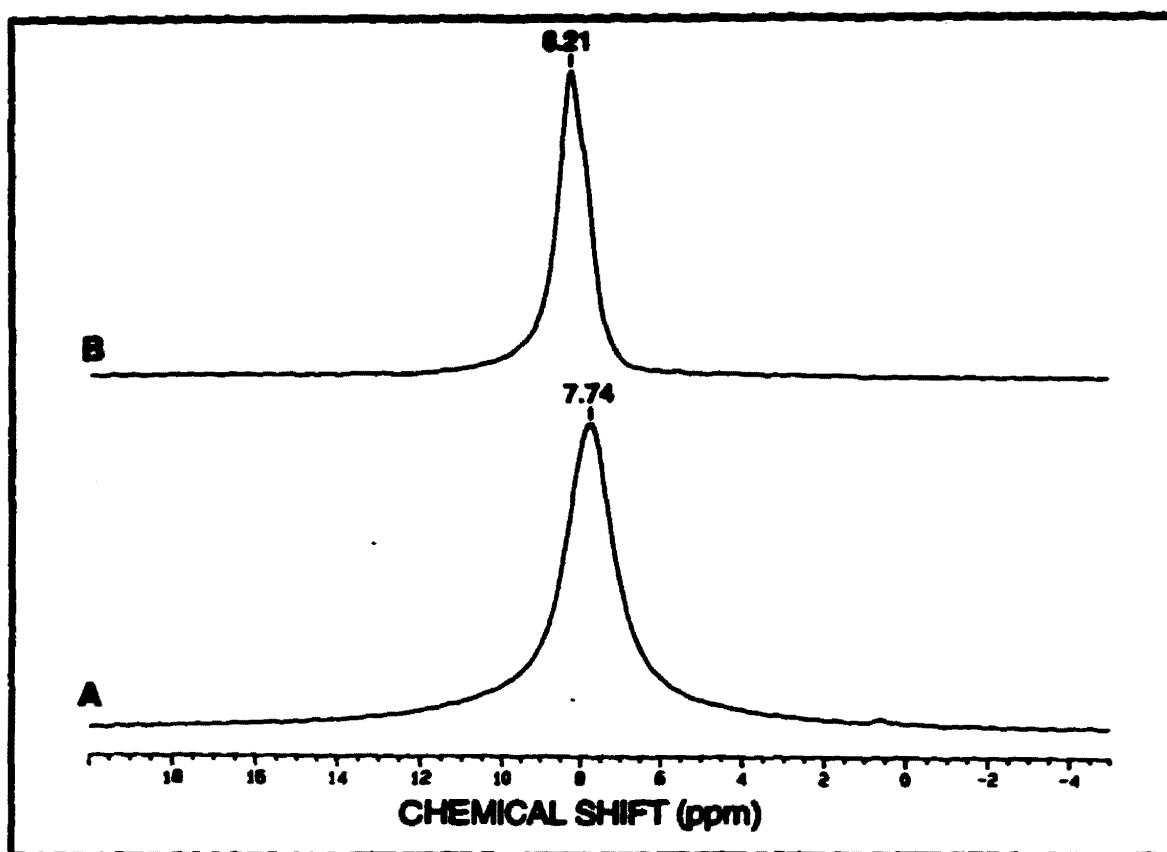


Fig. 3.22  $^1\text{H}$  MAS NMR of HPW, before (A), and after (B) exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$ .

Labelled  $^{15}\text{N}$  proton-decoupled and  $^{15}\text{N}$  MAS-NMR were used to provide information on the structure of  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$ . An aliquot of HPW was pretreated at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  and exposed to pure  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . Enriched  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  was used since the natural abundance of  $^{15}\text{N}$  is about 0.37% (Ref.3.3), which makes it difficult to detect using MAS-NMR spectroscopy. Both types of  $^{15}\text{N}$  experiments showed a singlet at 4.14 ppm (Figs.3.23 and 3.24 for  $^{15}\text{N}$  proton-decoupled ( $^{15}\text{N}\{^1\text{H}\}$ ) and  $^{15}\text{N}$  experiments, respectively).

## B. Discussion

### *SORPTION AND CONVERSION OF $\text{NO}_2$ ON HETEROPOLYACIDS*

The amount of  $\text{NO}_2$  sorbed and converted on the three heteropoly acids is evidently strongly dependent on the composition of the anion, but particularly on the nature of the peripheral metal atom. The two solid acids containing tungsten take up substantially larger quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$  than that containing molybdenum. Earlier extended Hückel calculations have predicted that the protonic acidic strength of the solids containing tungsten would be higher than those containing molybdenum (Ref.3.4) and various experimental methods for the measurement of acidity have provided confirmation of this prediction (Refs.3.5 to 3.7). Evidently the acidity of these cluster compounds is dependent on their structure. More specifically, the acidity is dependent on the structure of the anion. Thus evidence exists for a relationship between the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  taken up and the Brønsted acidity.

Since the surface areas of these solid acids are small (less than  $10\text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ ) the  $\text{NO}_2$  which sorbs and reacts is evidently penetrating, as found with other polar molecules, into the bulk structure of the solid, that is, between the cations and anions. In a first step, in order to penetrate the bulk structure,  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules react with the water molecules surrounding the protons to produce  $\text{HNO}_3$  which desorbs into the gas phase. The stripping of the water molecules makes the protons available for  $\text{NO}_2$  to interact and be held by them. It is of interest to note that the maximum quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  held on the  $150^\circ\text{C}$ -pretreated catalyst, as  $\text{NO}_2$  or other nitrogen-containing molecules, corresponds (after evacuation), with HPW and HSiW, to approximately 3 molecules per Keggin Unit while with HPMo the value is only about 0.10. This provides evidence both for the bulk diffusion of  $\text{NO}_2$  into the acids and the dependence of the interactive process between  $\text{NO}_2$  and the acids on the acidic strength of the solids. Additionally, it was found in this study that the introduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  does not change the structure of the Keggin Unit itself. It was also found that after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  and its sorption on and into the bulk of the solid acids, the protons were largely retained within the structure.

Yang and Chen (Ref.3.8) introduced NO with  $\text{O}_2$  on heteropoly acids and proposed that the water molecules surrounding the protons are substituted by NO with a stoichiometry of 3 NO per Keggin Unit. However, they noted that without added  $\text{O}_2$ , vanishingly small quantities of NO are sorbed. NO passed over the catalysts could only be sorbed after exposure for long period of time (days).

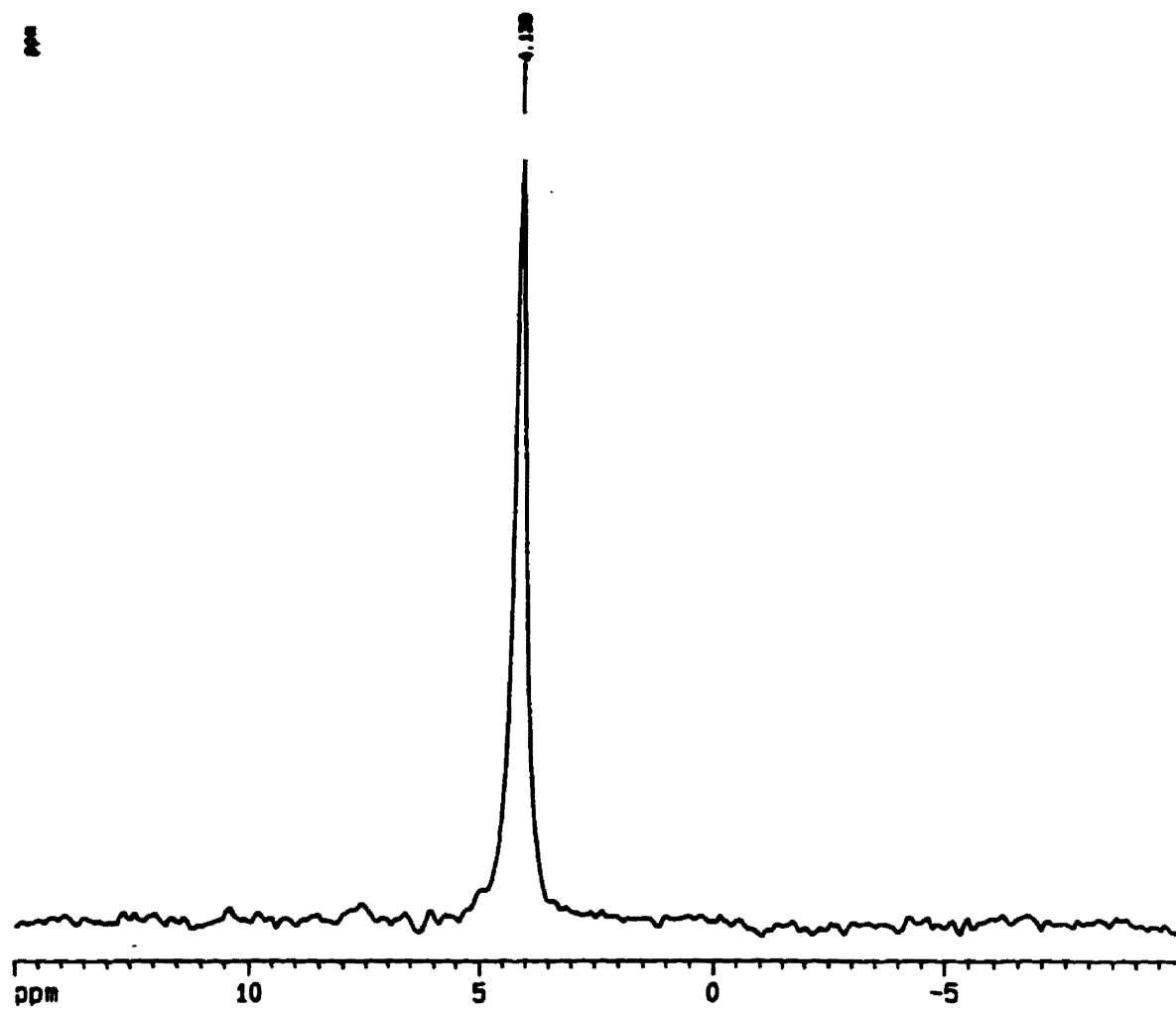


Fig. 3.23  $^{15}\text{N}$  { $^1\text{H}$ } MAS-NMR of HPW exposed to  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  at 150°C.

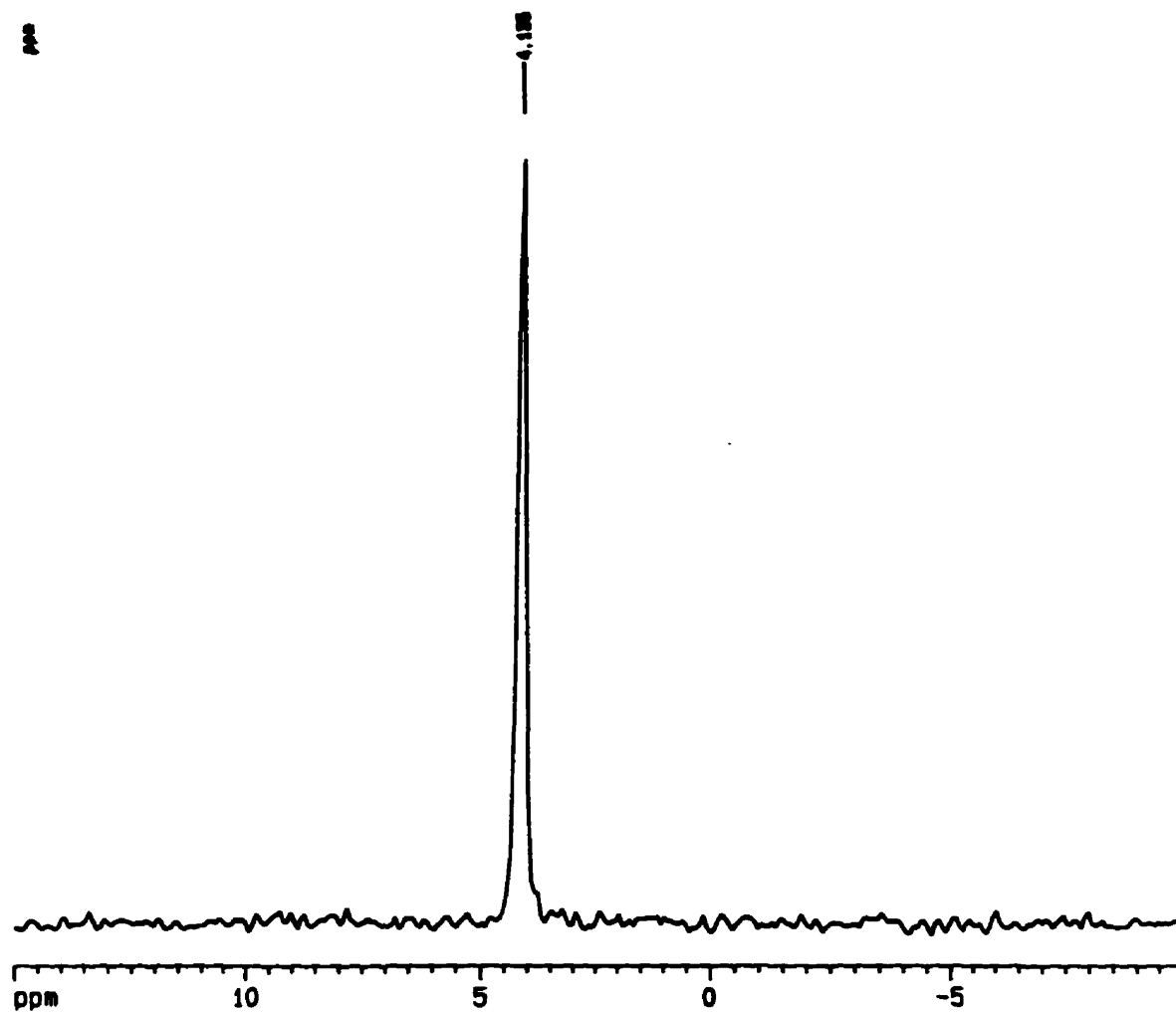


Fig. 3.24  $^{15}\text{N}$  MAS-NMR of HPW exposed to  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ .

The results of Yang and Chen are not surprising since it is expected that NO will rapidly react with the added O<sub>2</sub> to form NO<sub>2</sub> (Ref.3.9).

The quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed is strongly dependent on the temperature to which the catalysts have previously been heated. For example HPW heated to 600°C sorbs relatively small quantities of NO<sub>2</sub>. This suggests that the quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed may be related to the protons and/or water which is present on and in the solids as well as the presence of the Keggin structure. From TPD results, the quantity of water desorbed by the tungsten-containing acids at 300°C clearly decreases with increase in the amount of NO<sub>2</sub> which is sorbed. The desorption at this temperature has previously been shown to be associated with relatively low energies and thus to water existing on and in the solid in hydrogen-bonded form. There are two processes which are consistent with this observation: the hydrogen-bonded water may be displaced by and/or reacts with the added NO<sub>2</sub>.

The higher temperature (approximately 550°C) TPD water peaks have previously been shown to be associated with relatively high energies and in magnitude with the approximate number of protons on and in the solid. This peak is observed to increase substantially in intensity as the amount of NO<sub>2</sub> contained in the solid increases. Thus the decrease of the lower temperature peak and the increase in the higher temperature peak can be rationalized through the process in which NO<sub>2</sub> reacts with water contained within the solid to produce nitric acid (HNO<sub>3</sub>), nitric oxide (NO), and nitrous acid (HNO<sub>2</sub>).



Substantial quantities of nitric acid were produced by the reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> with the water contained within the bulk of the acids. In the effluent, traces of NO and O<sub>2</sub> were detected along with the nitric acid and the excess NO<sub>2</sub>. The NO may arise, in part, as a second product from the aforementioned reaction (Eq.3.1) while the O<sub>2</sub> may result from the decomposition of HNO<sub>3</sub>. Experiments in which HNO<sub>3</sub> was passed over HPW at 300°C produced 48% mole O<sub>2</sub> per mole HNO<sub>3</sub> injected.

NO<sub>2</sub> can directly react with water to give nitric acid (Eqs.3.1 and 3.2). NO cannot react directly with water without the presence of a base (OH<sup>-</sup>) to produce HNO<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. Under the present reaction conditions, nitrous acid would rapidly decompose to NO<sub>2</sub>, NO and water (Ref.3.10).



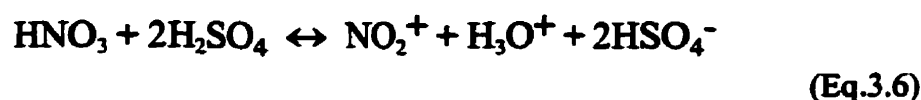


In the sorption experiments of NO<sub>x</sub> on the heteropoly acids, no nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) was detected.

Protonated nitric acid (H<sub>2</sub>NO<sub>3</sub><sup>+</sup>) is very unstable and readily dissociates into nitronium ion (NO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup>) and water (Ref.3.10).

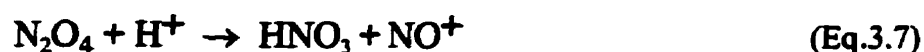


Nitric acid will act as a base when in contact with a stronger acid to give nitronium ions. A good example is the mixture of nitric acid and sulfuric acid (Ref.3.11). Sulfuric acid is a stronger acid than nitric acid and nitronium bisulfate is the predominant product found in solution.

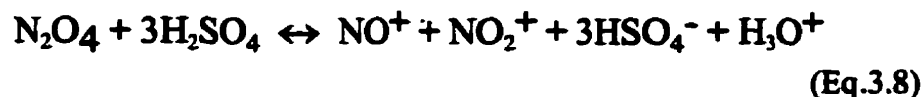


The formation and existence of nitronium salts are well understood (Refs.3.11 to 3.19).

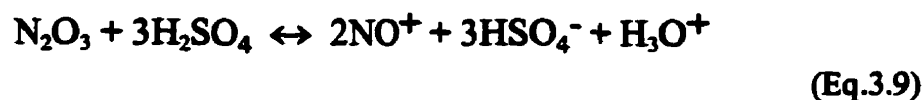
By comparison the formation of the nitrosonium ion (NO<sup>+</sup>) is usually achieved by the ionization or protonation of liquid dinitrogen tetroxide (N<sub>2</sub>O<sub>4</sub>) (Ref.3.10).



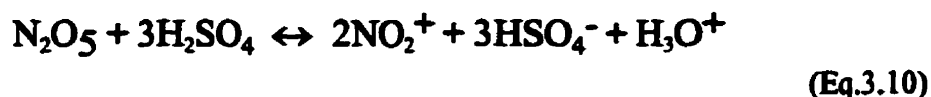
If placed in sulfuric acid, dinitrogen dioxide will give equimolar quantities of NO<sup>+</sup> and NO<sub>2</sub><sup>+</sup> (Ref.3.20).



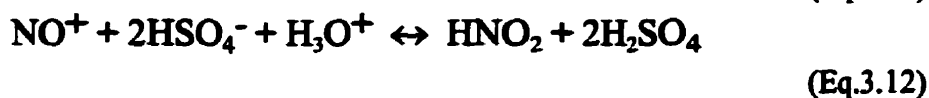
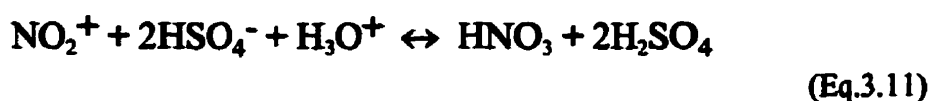
A mixture of dinitrogen trioxide and sulfuric acid also produces mainly NO<sup>+</sup>.



Dinitrogen pentoxide placed in sulfuric acid, and also in nitric acid, will produce only  $\text{NO}_2^+$  (Refs.3.19 and 3.21).



However, the presence of water will transform the nitronium and nitrosonium ions by converting them to nitric and nitrous acid, respectively (Ref.3.20).



Another route for the formation of the protonated nitronium ion is the direct association of the  $\text{NO}_2$  with a proton as in Equation 3.13;



As mentioned earlier,  $\text{HNO}_2$  is a thermally unstable molecule and readily decomposes. However, the protonated nitronium ion,  $\text{HNO}_2^+$ , is thermally more stable than nitrous acid. The  $\text{HNO}_2^+$  molecules will then decompose at approximately  $550^\circ\text{C}$  to give mainly  $\text{NO}_2$  in the gas phase, and traces of water from the associative reaction of the residual protons and protruding oxygen atoms from the Keggin Units.

The chemical analysis of the strong desorption peak at approximately  $500\text{-}550^\circ\text{C}$  (see Figs.3.10 and 3.11) revealed that its composition was mainly  $\text{NO}_2$ . However due to thermal decomposition, quantities of  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{N}_2$  were detected.

Yang and Chen (Ref.3.8) also reported that the quantity of  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{N}_2$  in the effluent during the thermal desorption was strongly dependent on the heating rate. If  $\text{NO}^+$  (or  $\text{HNO}^+$ ) was the molecular species sorbed on the heteropoly acid, equimolar quantities of water and/or oxygen would be expected to desorb concomitantly with the  $\text{N}_2$  from the reaction of the protons and the extra oxygen atoms provided by the oxide of nitrogen. Nitric oxide is thermodynamically unstable and undergoes disproportionation (Ref.3.10). The detection of  $\text{N}_2$  without  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  is surprising if  $\text{NO}$  (as  $\text{NO}^+$  or  $\text{HNO}^+$ ) is the species sorbed.



However,  $\text{NO}_2$  would only be detected if species like  $\text{NO}_2^+$  or  $\text{HNO}_2^+$  were sorbed on the acids. The thermal desorption of  $\text{NO}_2$ , with minimum decomposition, is possible if done at slow heating rate. The formation of  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{N}_2$  would only be due to thermal decomposition in the gas phase. The formation of nitric acid, according to Equations 3.1 and 3.2, by injection of water on a  $\text{NO}_2$ -saturated sample would only be possible if species like  $\text{NO}_2$ ,  $\text{NO}_2^+$ , or  $\text{HNO}_2^+$  exist on the catalyst.

As mentioned earlier, Yang and Chen (Ref.3.8) reported the production of  $\text{N}_2$  when the adsorption products on the catalyst HPW were thermally desorbing at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ . In the present work, nitrogen ( $\text{N}_2$ ) was not detected as a desorption product, for any desorption temperature. They also reported the production of  $\text{N}_2$  when HPW was exposed to  $\text{NO}$ . In the present work with the heteropoly acids, no nitrogen was detected in the gas phase after the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  or  $\text{NO}$  on the three acids at both  $150^\circ\text{C}$  and  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Furthermore, the detection of  $\text{N}_2$  in the effluent may result from the detection method used. The injection of  $\text{NO}$ ,  $\text{NO}_2$ , or  $\text{HNO}_3$  in a mass spectrometer will give a signal at 28 amu. However, it was found in the present work that HPW was capable of sorbing very little  $\text{NO}$  (0.07  $\text{NO}/\text{KU}$  as seen by adsorption-desorption isotherm measurements) and much more if  $\text{NO}_2$  was previously sorbed.

In view of the observations showing that the preponderance of the effluent gases from the catalysts on exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  is  $\text{HNO}_3$  the interaction between  $\text{NO}_2$  and  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  appears to play a major role in the overall process. The change in the production of  $\text{HNO}_3$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  can be rationalized from the stoichiometric Equations 3.1 and 3.2. The position of the maximum observed for the tungsten-containing acids is dependent on the quantity of water contained in and on the solid acids and moves to a higher pulse number when the water content is higher, reflecting a higher production of  $\text{HNO}_3$ . With a high water content, more  $\text{NO}_2$  pulses will be needed to remove the water molecules (as  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{HNO}_3$ ) to eventually enter the cation cage. Even though the water content changes according to the pretreatment (temperature and pressure), the number of water molecule directly associated with the protons remains basically the same for low pretreatment temperature ( $100$ - $300^\circ\text{C}$ ). Thus the production of  $\text{HNO}_3$  will show approximately the same maximum value for a given acid. Hence, as it was found, the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  stored in the secondary Keggin structure will be smaller for a water-stripped acid. This behaviour is not surprising if the  $\text{NO}_2$  has to enter the bulk to associate with the proton as  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$  (either from the direct association of nitrogen dioxide or the protonation of nitric acid).

The  $\text{H}^+$  sites were found to be regenerated by rehydrating the acid. A sequence of pulses of water injected at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  on HPW containing previously sorbed  $\text{NO}_2$  showed that  $\text{HNO}_3$  was desorbed in diminishing quantity with each pulse, while the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  remaining on the catalyst also decreased with each pulse (Table 3.3). Thus the  $\text{NO}_2$  in the

**TABLE 3.3**

**REGENERATION AND PRODUCTION OF HNO<sub>3</sub> BY INJECTION OF WATER ON  
NO<sub>2</sub>-SATURATED HPW AT 150°C**

| <b>Water Introduced<br/>(<math>\mu</math>L)<sup>a,b</sup></b> | <b>HNO<sub>3</sub> Detected in Effluent<br/>(<math>\mu</math>mol)</b> |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1                                                             | 3.9                                                                   |
| 2                                                             | 2.1                                                                   |
| 3                                                             | 1.7                                                                   |
| 4                                                             | 1.2                                                                   |
| 5                                                             | 1.0                                                                   |
| 6                                                             | 1.1                                                                   |
| 7                                                             | <u>0.8</u>                                                            |
| <b>total</b>                                                  | <b>11.8<sup>c,d</sup></b>                                             |

**a** Injection of water (55.6 $\mu$ moles/ $\mu$ L) on 0.075 g (26.0 $\mu$ moles) of HPW pretreated in helium flow (60 mL/min) at 150°C for 45 min and then saturated with NO<sub>2</sub> (30 mL/min) for 5 min) at 150°C.

**b** 71.3  $\mu$ mol of NO<sub>2</sub> were sorbed on HPW at 150°C (at saturation) (2.7 NO<sub>2</sub>/KU).

**c** 59.9  $\mu$ mol of NO<sub>2</sub> remained on HPW (2.3 NO<sub>2</sub>/KU).

**d** The NO<sub>2</sub> removed from HPW as HNO<sub>3</sub> can be replaced by re-exposing HPW to NO<sub>2</sub>.

secondary Keggin structure is also available for water molecules to react. The displaced  $\text{NO}_2$  was readily replaced by again contacting the catalyst containing the residual  $\text{NO}_2$  with additional quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$ . At low temperature, the production of  $\text{HNO}_3$  and the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  can be repeated indefinitely. It is also relevant to note that HPW has a relatively small capacity for  $\text{HNO}_3$  with only 2.3 and 3.1  $\mu\text{moles}$  of  $\text{HNO}_3$  (on 0.076 g or 26.0  $\mu\text{moles}$  HPW) sorbed at 150 and 300°C, respectively.

When  $\text{NO}_2$  is injected on the solid acids, the production of nitric acid presumably follows Equations 3.1 and 3.2, one of which suggests that  $\text{NO}$  may be among the expected products. Nitric oxide was not seen in the gas phase with HPW and HSiW at held at 150°C. Obviously the  $\text{NO}$  produced, according to Equations 3.1, 3.2, and 3.4, sorbs or reacts with species on the catalysts. It is believed that  $\text{NO}$  would react with probably  $\text{HNO}_3$  (or  $\text{NO}_3^-$ ) according to Equation 3.16 or associates with  $\text{NO}_2$  (as in Eq.3.17), and the nitrogen dioxide formed will react with water molecules and/or sorb.



Of course, if  $\text{O}_2$  is produced (from the decomposition of  $\text{HNO}_3$ ),  $\text{NO}$  could react with it to produce  $\text{NO}_2$ . The  $\text{NO}$  sorption is maximum at 150°C, for between 10 and 15  $\mu\text{moles}$  of  $\text{NO}_2$  sorbed (in whatever form). As expected for pulse experiments, the adsorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  in the reactor is not homogeneous but linear from the head to the foot of the catalyst bed. Furthermore, it is known from TPD measurements that  $\text{HNO}_3$  desorbs with the water molecules and/or thermally decomposes. When  $\text{NO}_2$  is injected on the solid acids, it sorbs and reacts with water molecules to produce  $\text{HNO}_3$  and  $\text{NO}$  (as in Equation 3.1). Part of the  $\text{HNO}_3$  produced will sorb (probably as  $\text{NO}_3^-$ ) in a later position in the reactor (for  $T < 300^\circ\text{C}$ ) and any  $\text{NO}$  produced (or injected) will react according to Equation 3.16 or 3.17. Furthermore,  $\text{NO}_2$  would also displace  $\text{HNO}_3$  from the solid to the gas phase, since increasing the amount of  $\text{NO}_2$  on the catalyst decreases the amount of water on it and the amount of  $\text{NO}$  being pick-up when injected after  $\text{NO}_2$  aliquots. Evidences for the formation of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}_3$  were found by infrared spectroscopy (Fig.3.16) at  $1304\text{ cm}^{-1}$  when the acid was saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at 150°C first and then followed by  $\text{NO}$  at 25°C (Ref.3.22). Thermodynamically, and in reasonable amount, a direct association of  $\text{NO}$  with  $\text{NO}_2$  is only possible at low temperature.

In view of the chemistry, the formation of nitronium and nitrosonium ions, and the present catalytic system, strong evidence exists for the protonation of nitrogen dioxide (or nitric

acid) and the formation of  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$ . The route for the formation of  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$ , with the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$ , is much more direct than the formation of  $\text{NO}^+$  or  $[\text{HNO}]^+$  with injection of  $\text{NO}_x$  on the heteropoly acids. However, the formation of quantities of  $\text{NO}^+$  is not to be completely rejected.

### *INFRARED SPECTROSCOPY OF HETEROPOLY ACIDS*

Although infrared spectroscopy is a useful tool for the investigation of sorbed molecules, overlap of bands may complicate the interpretation of results (Ref.3.23). Heteropoly oxometalates display large absorption bands in a region of the infrared spectrum where a large number of small molecules would show characteristic ir-bands.

After saturation of HPW with  $\text{NO}_2$  a new, unsymmetrical, band appeared at  $2264\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , and using difference spectrum, another band could be seen at  $600\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . For  $\text{NO}_2\text{-HSiW}$  the former band was located at  $2257\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . Although precautions were taken to minimize the loss of sorbed nitrogen species, the new band was, nevertheless, not intense. Possible new vibrational bands in the  $500\text{-}1800\text{ cm}^{-1}$  region were most likely shadowed by the strong Keggin bands.

After saturation of HPW with  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$ , the aforementioned band shifted to  $2215\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , while the remainder of the spectrum remained unchanged.

The active infrared bands of molecules of interest containing  $^{14}\text{N}$  can be found in Table 3.4 (Ref.3.24). The  $\nu$ ,  $\nu_1$ ,  $\nu_2$ , and  $\nu_3$  correspond to the stretching, symmetric stretching, bending, and antisymmetric stretching modes of vibration, respectively.

The normal stretching vibration of  $\text{NO}$  is found at  $1876\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . However, one  $\text{NO}$  electron occupies the  $\pi^*$ -orbital. This electron is expected to be transferred to the metal during the formation of the bond, giving the nitrosonium ion  $\text{NO}^+$  with a full triple bond (Ref.3.23). This alteration of the electron density in this antibonding orbital will change greatly the vibration frequency. Although the stretching frequency of  $\text{NO}^+$  is found at approximately  $2300\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , its magnitude will decrease with increase of the size of the anion (Refs.3.23 and 3.24). The highest stretching frequency is found with  $(\text{NO})_2\text{GeF}_6$  at  $2391\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , and the lowest with  $(\text{NO})_2\text{TiCl}_6$  at  $2165\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . Therefore, the sorption of  $\text{NO}$ , and formation of  $\text{NO}^+$ , as proposed by Yang and Chen (Ref.3.25), on 12-tungstophosphoric acid is expected to further decrease the stretching frequency of  $\text{NO}^+$ . The observation of a band at  $2264\text{ cm}^{-1}$  would correspond approximately to the molecular radius of  $\text{CuCl}_2$ . Obviously the Keggin Units are much larger than copper (II) chloride. Another factor affecting the stretching frequency is the type of bond between  $\text{NO}$  (or  $\text{NO}^+$ ) and a metal (Ref.3.23). For covalent, coordination, ionic, and ion-coordination bonds, the frequency ranges are found at approximately  $1600\text{-}1800$ ,  $1700\text{-}1870$ ,  $1500\text{-}2400$ , and  $1900\text{-}2100\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , respectively.

**TABLE 3.4****INFRARED FREQUENCIES<sup>a</sup> OF MOLECULES OF INTEREST**

| Molecule:<br><u>Modes</u> | <u>NO</u> <sup>b</sup> | <u>NO</u> <sup>+</sup> <sup>c</sup> | <u>NO<sub>2</sub></u> <sup>b</sup> | <u>NO<sub>2</sub></u> <sup>+</sup> <sup>c</sup> |
|---------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------|
| $\nu$ (stretch)           | 1876.0                 | 2150-2400                           |                                    |                                                 |
| $\nu_1$ (sym)             |                        |                                     | 1320.0                             | Inactive                                        |
| $\nu_2$ (bend)            |                        |                                     | 749.7                              | 538-605                                         |
| $\nu_3$ (antisym)         |                        |                                     | 1616.9                             | 2360-2392                                       |
| $\nu_2 + \nu_3$           |                        |                                     | 2355.2                             |                                                 |

a      $\text{cm}^{-1}$ .

b     Gas phase.

c     Range for most inorganic salts.

Using the simple harmonic oscillator model for a normal and isotopic diatomic molecule gives a very good approximation for the ratio of the isotopic fundamental stretching frequencies of such real (anharmonic) molecules (Ref.3.26).

$$\nu^i/\nu = (\mu/\mu^i)^{1/2} \quad (\text{Eq.3.18})$$

Where  $\nu^i$  and  $\nu$  are the stretching frequencies for the isotopic and normal molecules, respectively, and  $\mu$  and  $\mu^i$  are the reduced masses for the normal and isotopic molecules, respectively. Using Equation 3.18,  $\nu^i/\nu$  for  $^{15}\text{NO}$  and  $^{14}\text{NO}$  can be calculated as 0.9989. Using the experimental values ( $2215 \text{ cm}^{-1}$  and  $2264 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ , for  $^{15}\text{N}$  and  $^{14}\text{N}$  labelled molecules, respectively) we get,  $\nu^i/\nu = 0.978 \pm 0.001$ . These two values are significantly different. The number obtained from our results compares to that for  $\text{NO}_2$  calculated from literature values (Ref.3.24);  $\nu^i/\nu$  for  $^{14}\text{NO}$ ,  $^{15}\text{NO} = 0.9824$ , and  $\nu_3^i/\nu_3$  for  $^{14}\text{NO}_2$ ,  $^{15}\text{NO}_2 = 0.9785$ .

The same calculation can be done for  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$  and  $^{14}\text{NO}_2$ . However, since  $\text{NO}_2$  is not a linear diatomic molecule, another equation must be used. For harmonic, non-linear, symmetrical labelled Y-X-Y molecules, Equation 3.19 (Ref.3.26) can be used:

$$(\omega_3^i/\omega_3)^2 = (m_X m_Y (m_X^i + 2m_Y^i \sin^2 \alpha)) / (m_X^i m_Y (m_X + 2m_Y \sin^2 \alpha)) \quad (\text{Eq.3.19})$$

where  $\omega_3$  is the normal antisymmetric stretching frequency of the Y-X-Y molecule,  $m_X$  and  $m_Y$  are the atomic weights of its X and Y atoms,  $\alpha$  is half the YXY angle, and the superscript  $i$  denotes quantities belonging to the respective labelled molecule.  $\omega_3$  has been used instead of  $\nu_3$  in order to emphasize that the formula holds strictly only for the zero-order frequencies (Ref.3.27). Using Equation 3.19 and a literature value of  $134^\circ$  for the O-N-O angle (Ref.3.9), we get  $\omega_3^i/\omega_3 = 0.978$ , which is exactly the ratio found with the experimental values. This result would suggest that the antisymmetric stretching frequency of  $\text{NO}_2$  is responsible for the new infrared band. However, according to Table 3.4, the antisymmetric stretching frequency of  $\text{NO}_2$  is normally found at  $1616.9 \text{ cm}^{-1}$ .

It is found that the angle in the triatomic molecule has little effect on the ratio  $\omega_3^i/\omega_3$ . For harmonic linear Y-X-Y molecules, the following expression (Ref.3.26) can be used to calculate  $\omega_3^i/\omega_3$ :

$$(\omega_3^i/\omega_3)^2 = (m_Y (1 + 2m_Y^i/m_X)) / (m_Y^i (1 + 2m_Y/m_X)) \quad (\text{Eq.3.20}).$$

Using Equation 3.20 for free  $\text{NO}_2^+$ , which is a linear molecule, we obtain a ratio  $\omega_3^i/\omega_3$  of 0.977. If we compare this last result with the values from Table 3.4, the fact that  $\text{NO}_2^+$  exists

sorbed on HPW (or HSiW), and the observation of a band at  $2264\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , which is a little lower than the normal range found in Table 3.4, for  $\nu_3\text{NO}_2^+$ , one can conclude that if it is  $\text{NO}_2^+$ , then the molecule must be bent and not purely linear.

It was also reported in the literature (Refs.3.9 and 3.24) that when  $\text{NO}_2$  (as  $\text{NO}_2^+$ ) is attached to a group (-Z), the antisymmetric stretching frequency of  $\text{NO}_2^+$  will decrease with an increase in the electronegativity of the latter. For example, the  $\text{NO}_2^+$  antisymmetric stretching frequency in  $\text{FNO}_2$  is found at  $1793\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , whereas in  $\text{R}_3\text{CNO}_2$  (where R is any organic group) it is found at  $1540\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . For the case where unbound, purely ionic,  $\text{NO}_2^+$ , the antisymmetric stretching frequency is found at approximately  $2375\text{ cm}^{-1}$ .

The definite assignment of the additional infrared band is difficult because of the small intensity of the band and the screening effect of the Keggin Units on the infrared signal. Raman spectroscopy can provide supplementary information on the nature of the sorbed specie(s).

#### *RAMAN SPECTROSCOPY OF HETEROPOLY ACIDS*

Raman spectroscopy has been extensively used to study sorbed molecules at the surface of catalysts (Ref.3.28, and references therein). Improvements in the sampling techniques, excitation sources and detectors have made the technique extremely sensitive. Even molecules sorbed on optically opaque samples can be detected. It should be noted that Raman and infrared spectroscopy are complementary techniques to each other.

All Raman spectra of the acids present the usual Keggin bands between 0 and  $1100\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . The assignments for these vibrational modes are found in Reference 3.29.

Yang and Chen, using only infrared spectroscopy, attributed the  $2264\text{ cm}^{-1}$  infrared band to the stretching of  $\text{NO}^+$  (Ref.3.25). This band could also, as explained previously, come from the  $\nu_3$  antisymmetric stretching mode. However, this mode is normally Raman inactive for  $D_{\infty h}$  molecules. This mode would be Raman inactive if it was a purely  $\text{NO}_2^+$  cation. The above observations and calculations would suggest that the angle in  $\text{NO}_2^+$  is less than  $180^\circ$  when the molecule is sorbed on the acids, thus  $\nu_3$  of  $\text{NO}_2^+$  (now of  $\text{C}_{2v}$  symmetry) would now become Raman active. Further, the symmetrical stretching ( $\nu_1$ ) band is expected to be polarized. The experimental results suggest that this band is the antisymmetrical stretching,  $\nu_3$ .

The Raman activity of  $\nu_3$  for  $\text{NO}_2^+$  was observed and quantified for solid nitronium salts by Barbes and Vast (Ref.3.30). The Raman activity of  $\nu_3\text{NO}_2^+$  was caused by the non-linearity of the molecule due to anion-cation interactions in the solid salts. The partial covalent bond between the anion and the cation would be responsible for the change in the symmetry of the molecule. The authors quantified the  $\text{NO}_2^+$  bands for a series of salts (from totally covalent to totally ionic bondings) using infrared and Raman spectroscopy, relating the shift of frequency to

the angle of  $\text{NO}_2^+$ . From their calculations, the angle of  $\text{NO}_2^+$  on the heteropoly acids would be between  $160$  and  $170^\circ$ . In gaseous  $\text{NO}_2$ , the angle O-N-O is  $134^\circ$  (Ref.3.9).

If the molecular specie was  $\text{NO}^+$ , no other band would appear in the Raman spectrum. The observation of a second band at approximately  $610\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , assigned to the bending mode of  $\text{NO}_2^+$  ( $\nu_2$ ), strongly suggests that NO (or  $\text{NO}^+$ ) is not the sorbed molecular specie. For most nitronium salts  $\nu_2$  is found between approximately  $500\text{ cm}^{-1}$  and  $800\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . Although the heteropoly acids are not porous materials and thus do not contain micropores, it is expected, however, that since  $\text{NO}_2$  is penetrating into the bulk and associates with the proton, the high value found for  $\nu_2\text{NO}_2^+$  on heteropoly acids could then be explained by the presence of the proton and the surrounding Keggin Units. The shoulder on the band above  $2200\text{ cm}^{-1}$  would also suggest that  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$  exists in different sites with a slightly smaller angle. It is possible that the  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules bonded to the surface protons (compared to bulk protons) could be responsible for this shoulder on the band.

#### <sup>15</sup>N-MAS-NMR OF HETEROPOLY ACIDS

Since the aforementioned observations provide evidence for the association of  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules with the protons contained on and in the heteropoly acids but provide little or no information on the geometrical configuration of  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$  species, the application of NMR spectroscopy appeared both interesting and relevant.

While the chemical shift in NMR spectroscopy gives only a crude indication of the environment of individual nuclei, nitrogen NMR is very sensitive to the environment of the nuclei. It was observed that, for simple molecules containing nitrogen, the shielding of the nitrogen was proportional to the angle -N- (Ref.3.31). Thus,  $\text{NO}_3^-$  is more deshielded than  $\text{NO}_2$ , which is more deshielded than NO or  $\text{NO}_2^+$ .

Two different techniques are used in the present work; proton-decoupling ( $^1\text{H}$ -decoupled) and heteroatom coupling experiments. The proton-decoupling NMR experiment is the measurement of the spin-nuclei itself, where the spin-coupling of the protons are removed. Since only one  $\text{NO}_2$  is apparently associated with each proton, a singlet is expected. Since only one peak at  $4.14\text{ ppm}$  (Fig.3.23) was detected, the presence of a single monomer  $^{15}\text{N}$  was confirmed by the experiment. Gaseous or liquid  $\text{NO}_2$  cannot be measured by NMR because of its doublet state.  $\text{NO}_2^+$ , which is linear, is expected to have a chemical shift between  $-100\text{ ppm}$  and  $-150\text{ ppm}$ , whereas  $\text{NO}^+$  and  $\text{NO}_3^-$  are expected to show a chemical shift of approximately  $-50$  and  $-10\text{ ppm}$ , respectively. Further, all  $^{15}\text{N}$  have the same environment since the single peak is symmetrical in shape. A chemical shift of  $4.14\text{ ppm}$  corresponds approximately to a bent and charged O-N-O molecule bonded to a proton and an oxygen of the anion.

Heteroatom-proton coupling experiments consist in measuring the coupling between the spin of the heteroatom, here  $^{15}\text{N}$ , and the spin of proton(s). For our system,  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$ , a single peak is expected if the proton is situated far from the  $^{15}\text{N}$ . However, if the proton is "bonded" to the  $^{15}\text{N}$ , a doublet would be seen because of spin-coupling between the two nuclei. Figure 3.24 shows the  $^{15}\text{N}$ - $^1\text{H}$  coupling experimental result. Only a single peak is observed also at 4.14 ppm. This suggests that the proton is associated with the oxygen atom and not the nitrogen atom of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

### C. Conclusions

$\text{NO}_2$  has been shown to diffuse into the bulk structure of heteropoly acids, particularly those containing tungsten, where reaction occurs with the water contained therein, producing  $\text{HNO}_3$ , which is readily desorbed. The bared protons are then available to sorb a  $\text{NO}_2$  molecule (1  $\text{NO}_2$  per proton). Residual quantities of water are held within the solids apparently in association with the protons.

Although relatively small quantities of  $\text{NO}$  are sorbed on any of the present solid acids, prior sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  on HPW and HSiW, significantly increases the sorption of  $\text{NO}$ . The previously sorbed  $\text{NO}_2$  facilitates the formation of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}_3$  on addition of  $\text{NO}$  at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ .

The differences seen with changes of the temperature of the reactor is believe to come only from changes in the rates rather than changes in the mechanisms since no new products were observed in the gas phase with changes of the temperature. However, increasing the pretreatment temperature will change the amount of  $\text{HNO}_3$  produced as well as (to a certain extent) the quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$  pick-up.

The tungsten-containing acids show a much higher capacity for storing  $\text{NO}_x$  than those containing molybdenum. This behaviour is found to be consistent with the Brønsted acidity of these compounds. It was also found that the number of  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules on the acids was approximately that of the protons per anion on the acids, suggesting a one-to-one association of  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules with protons. However, the  $\text{NO}_2$  bonded to the protons may cause a change in the charge distribution inside the Keggin Unit itself, which could result in a stronger bond for the protons (those which are not associated with  $\text{NO}_2$ ) left within the solid acids. In the case of HSiW, this is even more convincing since approximately 3 $\text{NO}_2$  are distributed around the Keggin Unit, leaving one proton without  $\text{NO}_2$ . The acidic strength of this last proton could be significantly reduced, preventing the protonation of a fourth  $\text{NO}_2$ .

From the observations of the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  by the heteropoly acids, and most especially the infrared and Raman observations and calculations, it is evident that  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$  exists on these acids (HPW and HSiW). Moreover, the results suggest that the  $\text{NO}_2$  is bonded to the proton causing the O-N-O in  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$  to be bent. This in turn would cause the

antisymmetric stretching mode to be Raman active.  $\text{NO}^+$  (or  $[\text{HNO}]^+$ ) as a possible species is rejected because the expected shift of the  $\text{NO}^+$  stretching frequency, caused by the size of the anions, does not support the present observations, and the fact that another band, from O-N-O bending mode, was observed with Raman spectroscopy.

From the NMR results, the  $\text{NO}_2$  is associating with the proton via one of the oxygen atoms. The positive charge is believed to be on the proton and is responsible for the increase of the angle of  $\text{NO}_2$  from  $134^\circ$  to approximately  $165^\circ$ .

The  $[\text{HONO}]^+$  formed is accountable for the spectroscopic results. The protonation of  $\text{NO}_2$  on the heteropoly acids is responsible for the formation of the new nitronium salt,  $(\text{HNO}_2)_3\text{PW}_{12}\text{O}_{40}$ .

With the exception of the Raman spectra, the  $^{15}\text{N}$  NMR results, and the infrared calculations with  $^{15}\text{NO}_2$ , the results presented in this section were published in References 3.32, 3.33, and 3.34.

## REFERENCES

- 3.1 Addison, W.E., and Barrer, R.M., *J.Chem.Soc.*, **757** (1955).
- 3.2 Hodnett, B.K., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **88**, 253 (1984).
- 3.3 Weast, R.C., and Astle, M.J., *CRC Handbook of Chemistry and Physics 62nd Edition*, CRC Press Inc., Boca Raton, 1981.
- 3.4 Moffat, J.B., *J.Mol.Catal.*, **26**, 385 (1984).
- 3.5 Gosh, A.K., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **101**, 238 (1986).
- 3.6 Nayak, V.S., and Moffat, J.B., *Appl.Catal.*, **47**, 97 (1989).
- 3.7 Jozefowicz, L.C., Karge, H.G., Vasilyeva, E., and Moffat, J.B., *Microporous Mater.*, **1**, 313 (1993).
- 3.8 Yang, R.T., and Chen, N., *Ind.Eng.Chem.*, **33**, 825 (1994).
- 3.9 Jolly, W.L., *The Inorganic Chemistry of Nitrogen*, W.A. Benjamin, Inc., New York, 1964.
- 3.10 Lagowski, J.J., *Modern Inorganic Chemistry*, Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, 1973.
- 3.11 Bennet, G.M., Brand, J.C.D., and Williams, G., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 869 (1946).
- 3.12 Goddard, D.R., Hughes, E.D., and Ingold, C.K., *Nature*, **158**, 480 (1946).
- 3.13 Qureshi, A.M., Carter, H.A., and Aubke, F., *Can.J. of Chem.*, **49**, 35 (1971).
- 3.14 Nebgen, J.W., McElroy, A.D., and Klodowski, H.F., *Inorg.Chem.*, **4**, 1796 (1965).
- 3.15 Truter, M.R., Cruickshank, D.W.J., and Jeffrey, G.A., *Acta Cryst.*, **13**, 855 (1960).
- 3.16 Goddard, D.R., Hughes, E.D., and Ingold, C.K., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 2559 (1950).
- 3.17 Ingold, C.K., Millen, D.J., and Poole, H.G., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 2576 (1950).
- 3.18 Millen, D.J., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 2589 (1950).
- 3.19 Millen, D.J., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 2606 (1950).
- 3.20 Millen, D.J., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 2600 (1950).
- 3.21 Ingold, C.K., and Millen, D.J., *J.Chem.Soc.*, 2612 (1950).
- 3.22 Simon, A., Horakh, J., Obermayer, A., and Borrmann, H., *Angew.Chem.Int.Ed.Engl.*, **31**, 301 (1992).
- 3.23 Davydov, A.A., *Infrared Spectroscopy of Adsorbed Species on the Surface of Transition Metal Oxides*, John Wiley & Sons, England, 1984.
- 3.24 Lippard, S.J., *Progress in Inorganic Chemistry; Volume 27*, John Wiley & Sons, New York, 1980.
- 3.25 Chen, N., Yang, R.T., *J.Catal.*, **157**, 76 (1995).

- 3.26 Pinchas, S., and Laulicht, I., *Infrared Spectra of Labelled Compounds*, Academic Press, London, 1971.
- 3.27 Herzberg, G., *Molecular Spectra and Molecular Structure, II. Infrared and Raman Spectra of Polyatomic Molecules*, D.Van Nostrand Co., New Jersey, 1968.
- 3.28 Stencel, J.M., *Raman Spectroscopy for Catalysis*, Van Nostrand Reinhold, New York, 1990.
- 3.29 Rocchiccioli-Deltcheff, C., Thouvenot, R., et Franck, R., *Spectrochimica Acta*, **32A**, 587 (1976).
- 3.30 Barbes, H., et Vast, P., *Revue de Chimie Minérale*, **8**, 851 (1971).
- 3.31 Mason, J., *Multinuclear NMR*, Plenum Press, New York, 1987.
- 3.32 Belanger, R., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **152**, 179 (1995).
- 3.33 Belanger, R., and Moffat, J.B., *Environm. Sci. and Tech.*, **29**, 1681 (1995).
- 3.34 Belanger, R., and Moffat, J.B., *Catal. Letters*, **32**, 371 (1995).

## CHAPTER IV

### SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO<sub>2</sub> ON AMMONIUM 12-TUNGSTOPHOSPHATE (NH<sub>4</sub>PW)

#### A. Results

On exposure of NH<sub>4</sub>PW to NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C the principal product in the effluent is, initially, N<sub>2</sub> (Fig.4.1). However, with continued addition of pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> decreases, becoming vanishingly small after approximately 100 μmoles have been injected. The selectivity to NO is relatively high for the first injection of NO<sub>2</sub> and decreases as the number of pulses increases. The selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O and O<sub>2</sub> remains insignificant for all injections.

In addition to the products found in the reactor effluent, quantities of unreacted NO<sub>2</sub> are also present. In the first pulse, the quantity corresponds to approximately 29% of the NO<sub>2</sub> injected. The NO<sub>2</sub> detected in the effluent increases rapidly with increase in the number of pulses and reaches a plateau at the third pulse.

The quantities of the various products as well as NO<sub>2</sub> found in the effluent after exposure of NH<sub>4</sub>PW to various pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C are summarized in Figure 4.2. With the first pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> is now high while the quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> found in the effluent is very low. With subsequent pulses the quantities of N<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> decrease and increase, respectively, until after approximately 100 μmoles of NO<sub>2</sub> have been added, the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> is vanishingly small and the quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> continues to increase. At 300°C, the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O is comparable to N<sub>2</sub> for the first injection and decreases almost linearly with increasing injection number to reach vanishingly small quantities at high pulse number. Concomitantly with these changes the selectivity to O<sub>2</sub> increases, passes through a maximum and decreases while that of NO remains relatively small.

In the ammonium salt prepared as stoichiometric, at room temperature approximately 3 ammonium cation per Keggin Unit are contained within the structure (Fig.4.3). However, with an increase of pretreatment temperature, and without any introduction of NO<sub>x</sub>, approximately one molecule of ammonia per Keggin Unit is lost from the catalyst at temperatures up to 450°C. Above 450°C, more ammonia desorbs and from 500°C the remaining ammonia molecules are desorbing as well as releasing water molecules from the association of the protons and some of the protruding oxygen atoms of the anions. After thermal decomposition, the salt does not sorb any quantities of ammonia either from the gas phase or aqueous solution.

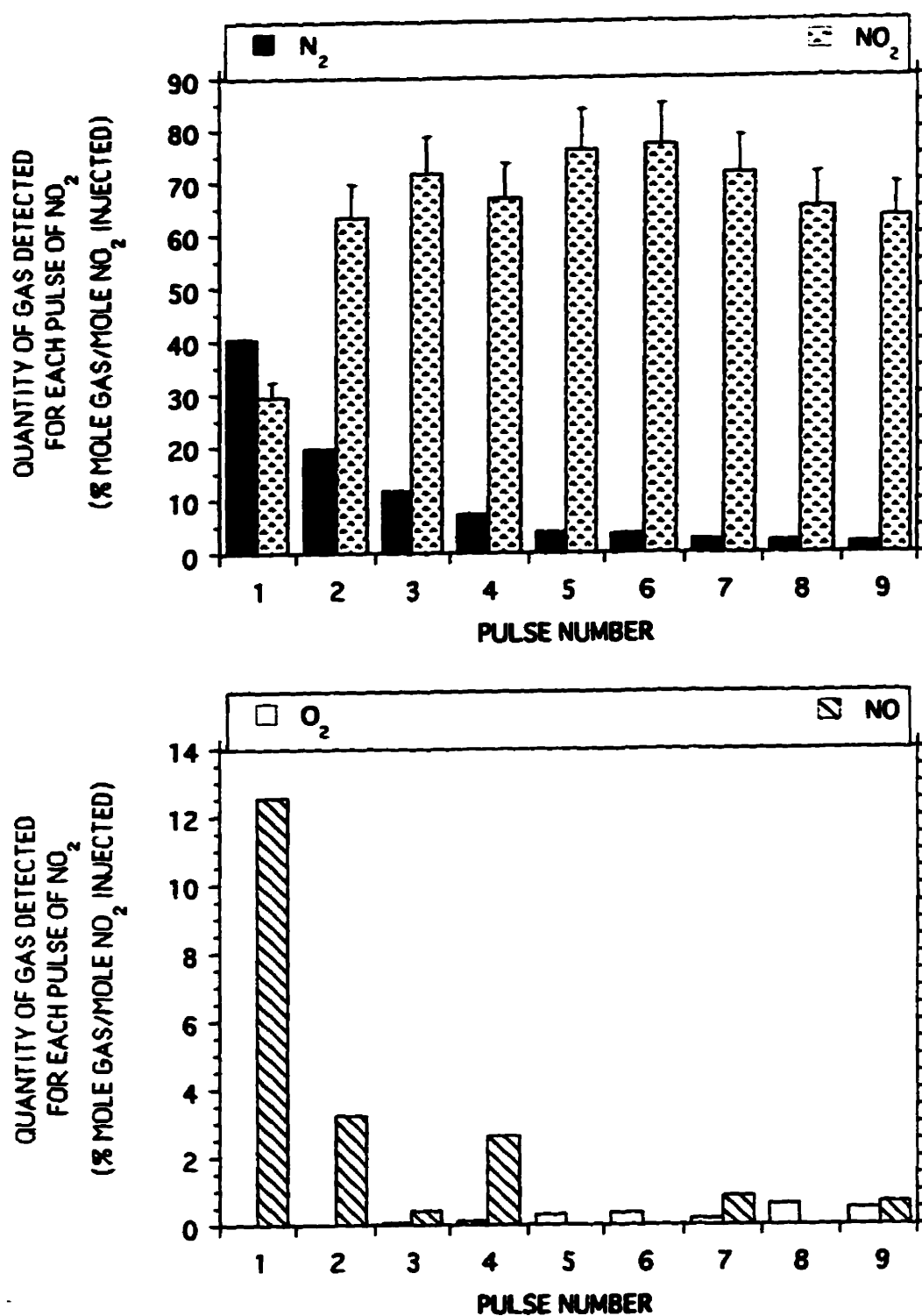


Fig. 4.1

Concentration of N<sub>2</sub>, NO<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O, O<sub>2</sub>, and NO, for each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub>, in the effluent of a microreactor containing stoichiometric NH<sub>4</sub>PW held at 150°C. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

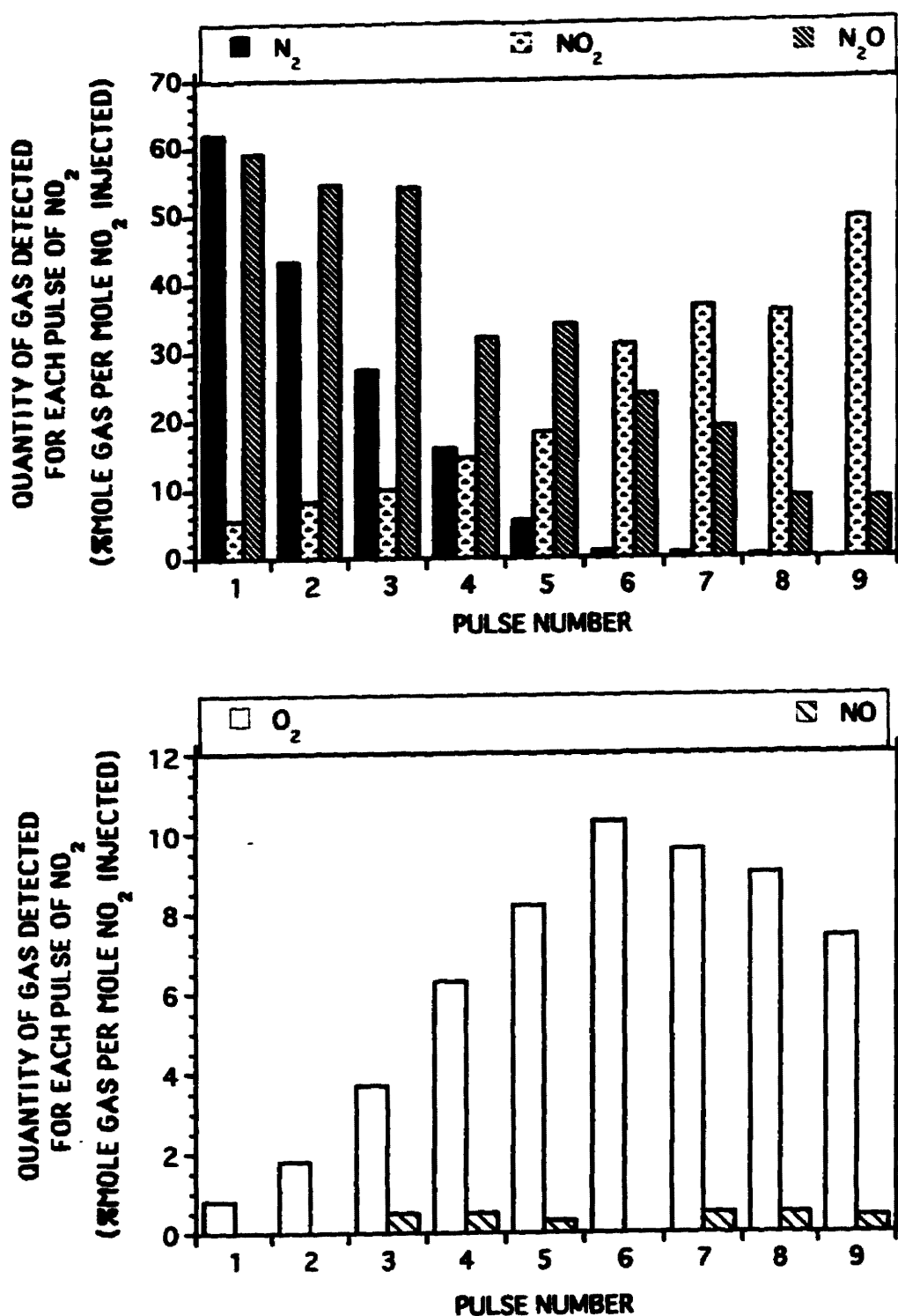


Fig. 4.2

Concentration of  $N_2$ ,  $NO_2$ ,  $N_2O$ ,  $O_2$ , and  $NO$ , for each pulse of  $NO_2$ , in the effluent of a microreactor containing stoichiometric  $NH_4PW$  held at  $300^\circ C$ . Mass in reactor =  $0.075g$  ( $38.8\mu moles$ ). Pulse size =  $17\mu mol\ NO_2$ . Helium flow =  $15\ mL/min$ .

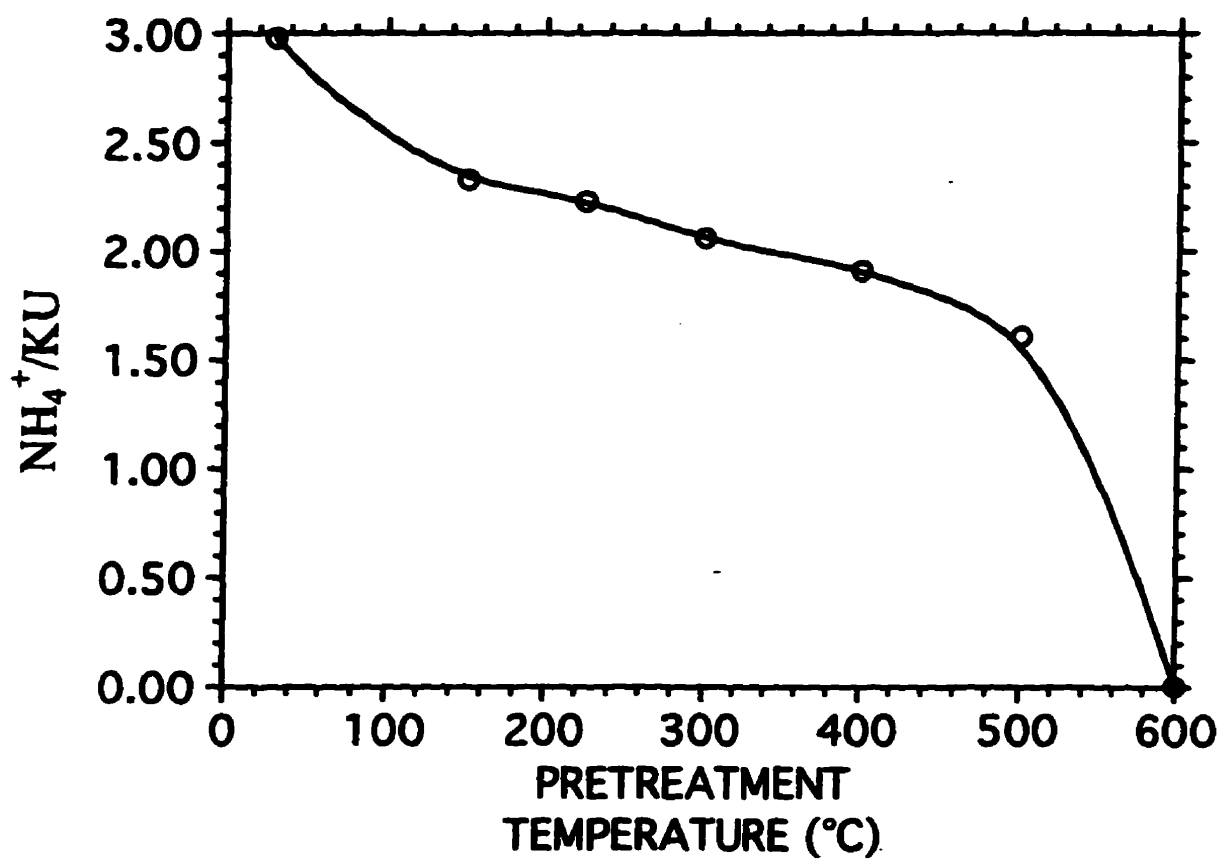


Fig. 4.3 Effect of pretreatment temperature on the quantity of ammonium cation per Keggin Unit contained within the stoichiometric ammonium 12-tungstophosphate pretreated in helium. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8 $\mu$ moles). Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

The influence of the reaction temperature is illustrated in Figures 4.4 to 4.6. With the first pulse yields of  $N_2$ , although nil at 25°C, are substantial at all temperatures presented in Figure 4.4. However the yields of  $N_2$  at these temperatures decrease with the quantities of  $NO_2$  added and have become insignificant after 100  $\mu$ moles of  $NO_2$  have been injected. Although the yield of  $N_2$  is higher at 300°C at the first pulse, the yield of  $N_2$  at 150°C decreases less rapidly than the other temperatures studied.

The selectivity to  $N_2O$  is sensitive to the temperature of the reactor. At temperatures lower than 200°C, the selectivity remains vanishingly small (Fig.4.5). However, above 200°C, the selectivity is relatively high. From 200°C to 250°C the selectivity increases by a factor of 5, and from 250°C to 300°C the selectivity increases by a factor of 2. This suggests that the production of  $N_2O$  is initiated at approximately 200°C.

Selectivities to NO are significantly high at 25 and 150°C, but virtually nonexistent from 200°C and above for the first pulse (Fig.4.6). Furthermore, from 150°C and up, the selectivity to  $N_2$  remains higher than that of all other species in the effluent although at 300°C the selectivity to  $N_2O$  is similar to that of  $N_2$ . A relatively small quantity of oxygen ( $O_2$ ) is detected at 300°C with the first pulse but none is detected at 25 and 150°C except for a small amount after the 4th pulse for 150°C. With increase in  $NO_2$ , the selectivity to oxygen is greater at 300°C than at 150°C (see later).

In the synthesis of the microporous ammonium salts, it is possible to obtain salts with different stoichiometry relating to the ammonium content. In Figures 4.7 to 4.11 are presented the results of the injection of  $NO_2$  at 300°C on salts having different ammonium content: 15% excess ammonium, stoichiometric, and 15% deficit ammonium,  $NH_4PW$  (+15%),  $NH_4PW$ , and  $NH_4PW$  (-15%), respectively.

The quantity of  $N_2$  found in the reactor effluent from the injection of  $NO_2$  is maximum for the first pulse for all stoichiometries. However, for the first pulse, the stoichiometric salt yields the maximum  $N_2$ , followed by +15% and -15% respectively. From the maximum value found for all stoichiometries, the quantity of  $N_2$  in the effluent decreases rapidly to vanishingly small quantities at the 6<sup>th</sup> pulse. However, the production of  $N_2O$  (Fig.4.8) is higher for the salt having an excess of  $NH_4^+$  and increases to a maximum of 68% at the second pulse of  $NO_2$  and decreases linearly for additional pulses. The stoichiometric and ammonium-deficient salts show no maximum in the quantity of  $N_2O$  produced, but the linear decline in this quantity commences with the first pulse. The ammonium-deficient salt shows a smaller yield of  $N_2O$ .

NO was observed from the first pulse with the ammonium-deficient catalyst, but no NO was detected in the reactor effluent stream under similar conditions with the ammonium-excess and stoichiometric salts (Fig.4.9). However, significant quantities of NO were found from the second pulse of  $NO_2$  with all three catalysts. With the ammonium-excess and stoichiometric

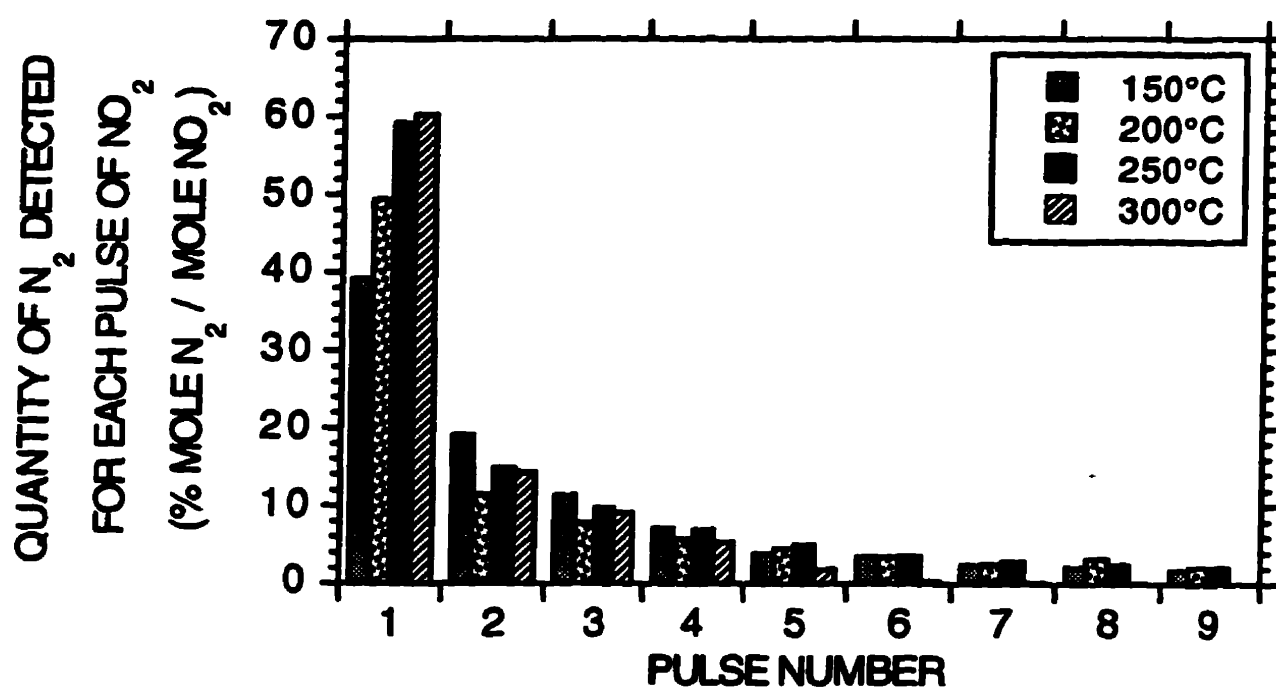


Fig. 4.4

Concentration of nitrogen (N<sub>2</sub>) for each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> introduced, for reactors containing stoichiometric NH<sub>4</sub>PW held at different temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

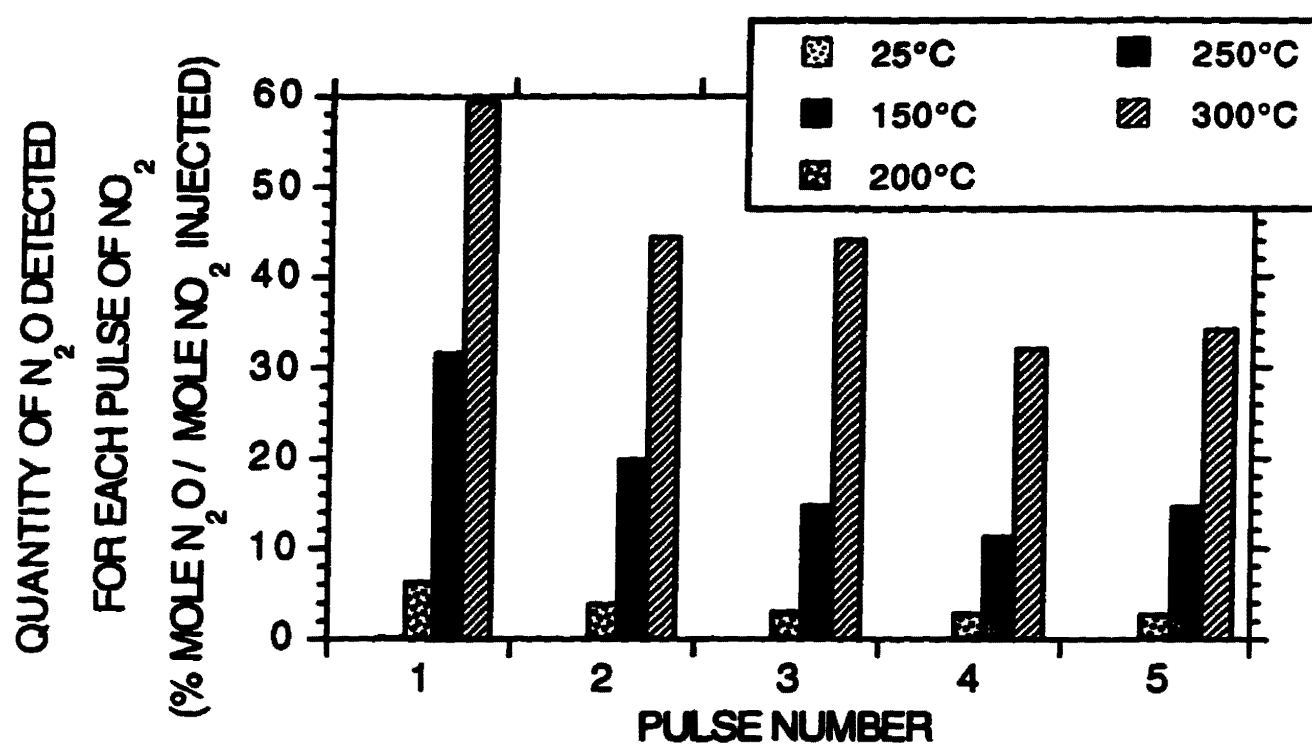


Fig. 4.5

Concentration of nitrous oxide (N<sub>2</sub>O) for each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> introduced, for reactors containing stoichiometric NH<sub>4</sub>PW held at different temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

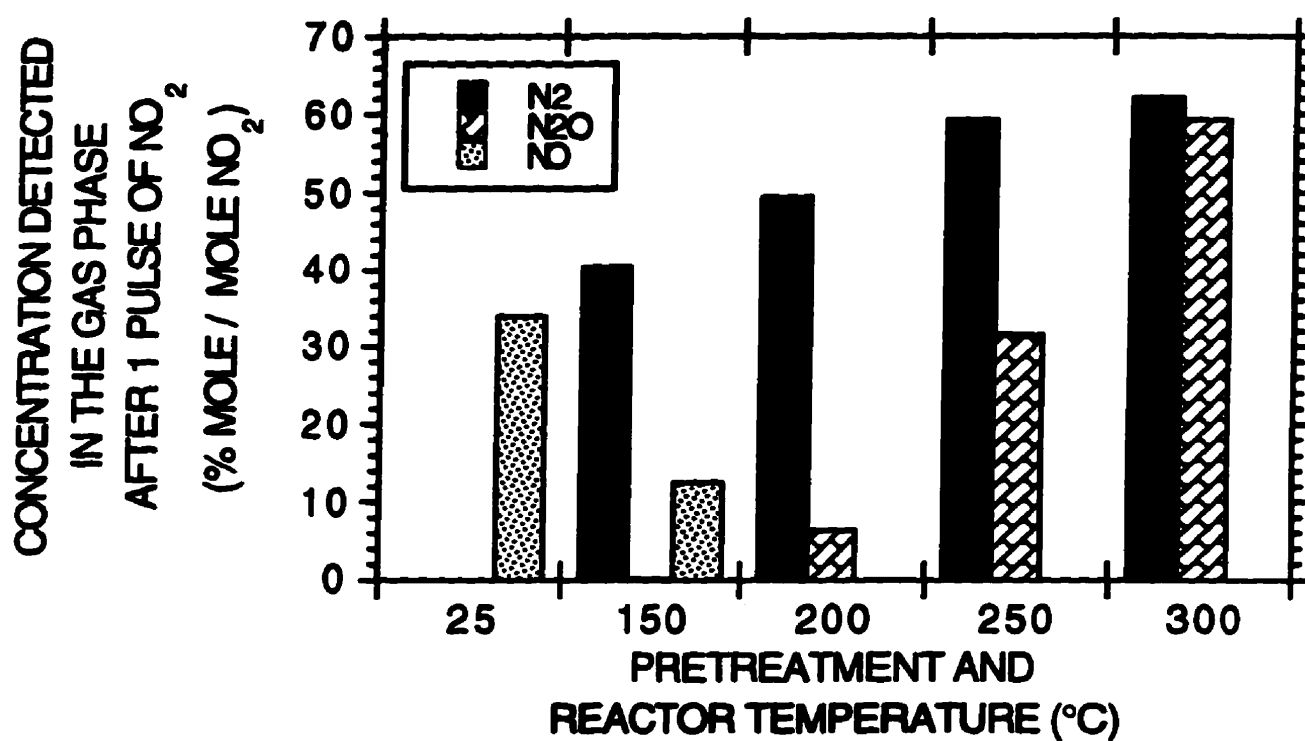


Fig. 4.6

Quantity of N<sub>2</sub>, N<sub>2</sub>O and NO, found in the effluent of a reactor containing stoichiometric NH<sub>4</sub>PW, when only 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> is injected for different temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (38.8μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

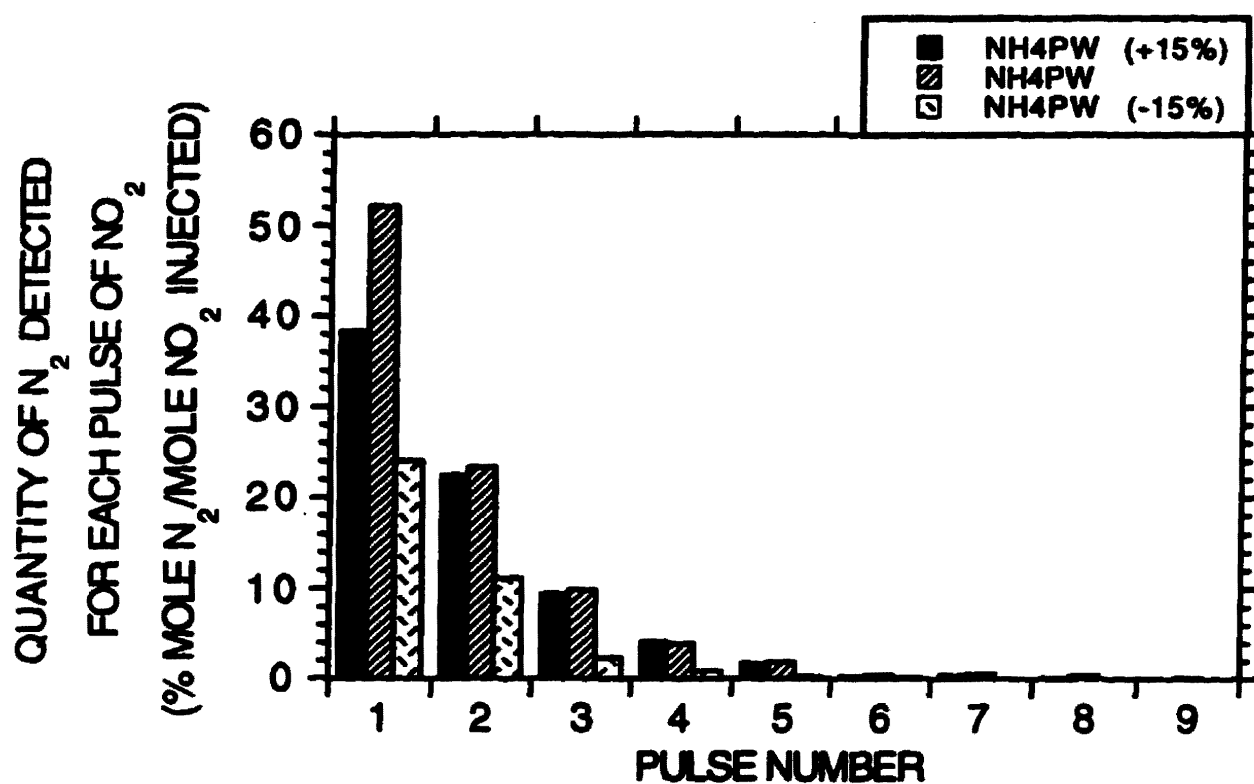


Fig. 4.7

N<sub>2</sub> detected in the gas phase for each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric NH<sub>4</sub>PW, for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of 300°C. Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

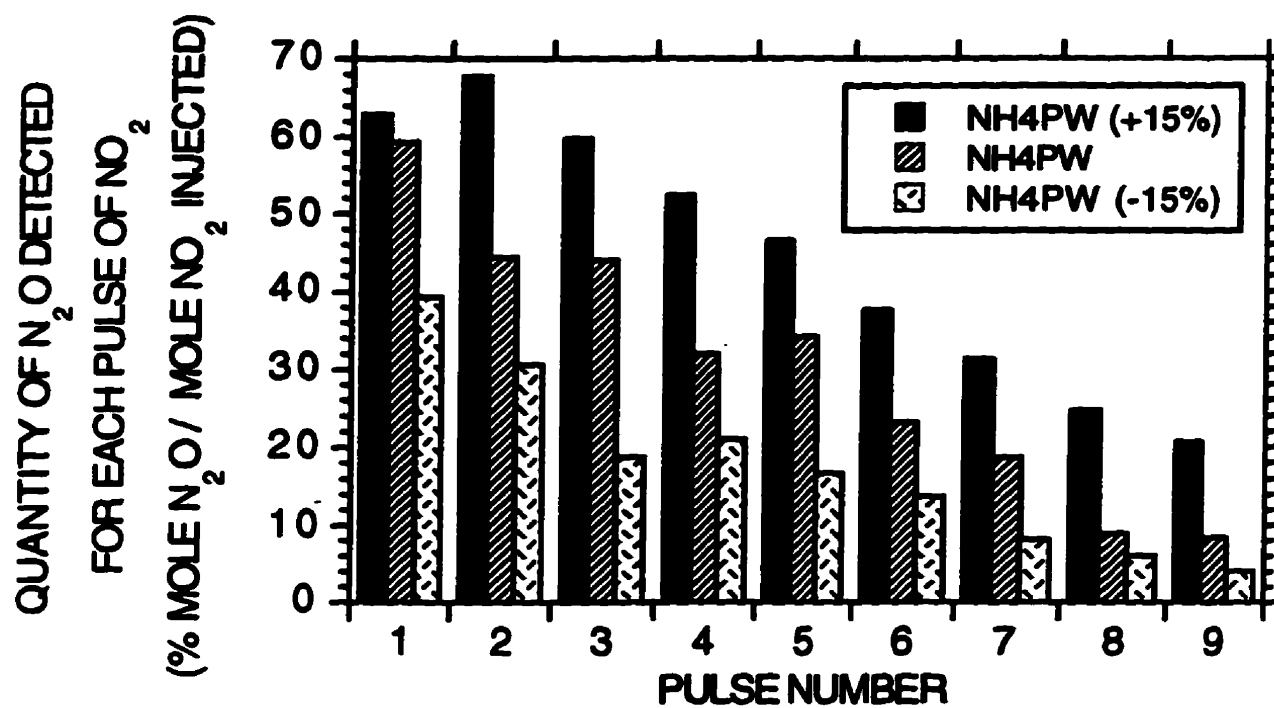


Fig. 4.8

$\text{N}_2\text{O}$  detected in the gas phase for each pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass in reactor = 0.075g. Pulse size =  $17 \mu\text{mol NO}_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

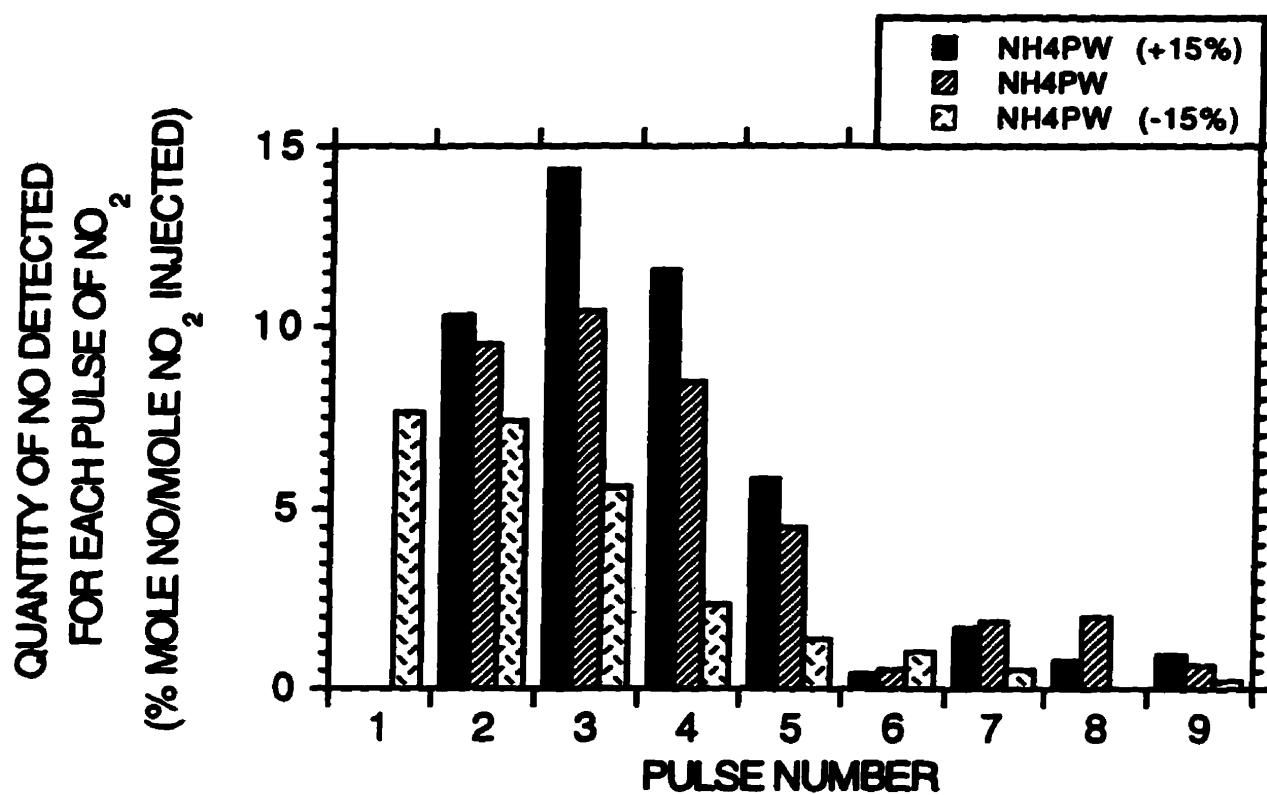


Fig. 4.9

NO detected in the gas phase for each pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size =  $17\ \mu\text{mol NO}_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

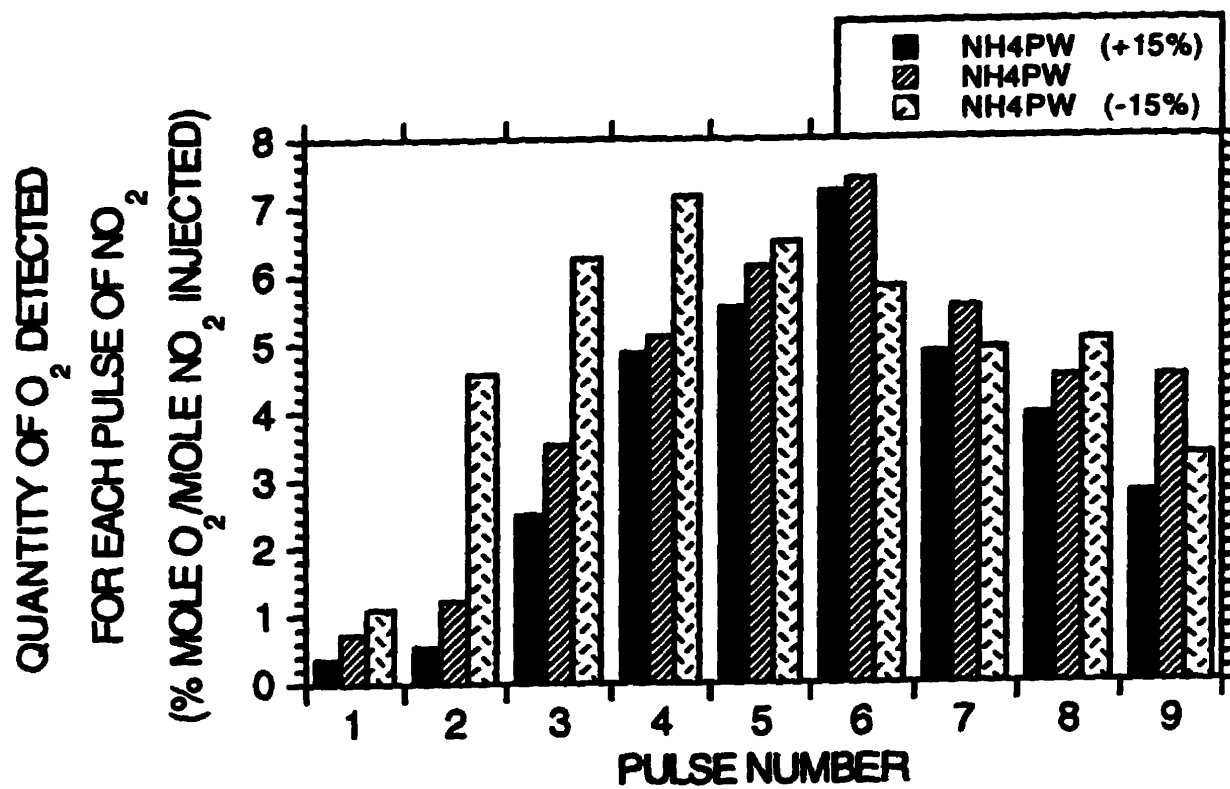


Fig. 4.10

O<sub>2</sub> detected in the gas phase for each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric NH<sub>4</sub>PW, for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of 300°C. Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

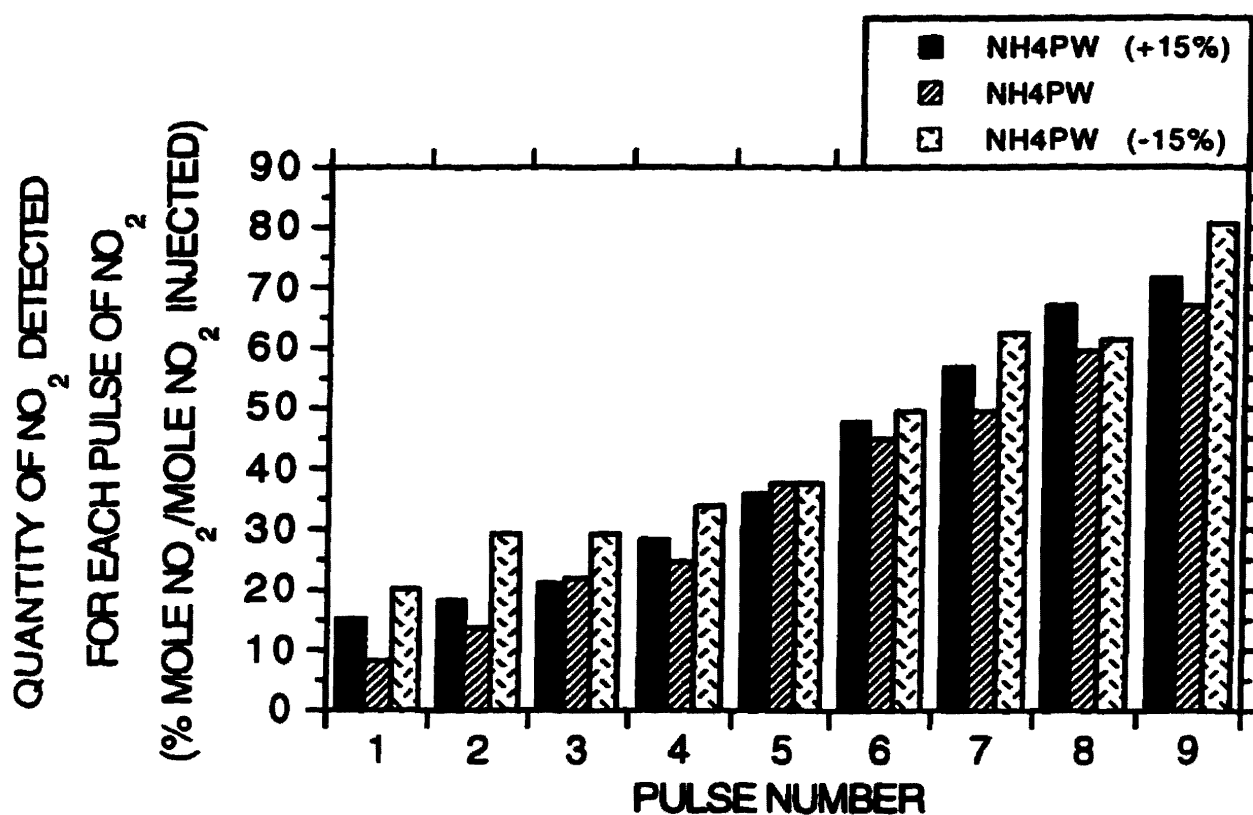


Fig. 4.11

$\text{NO}_2$  detected in the gas phase for each pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  on stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , for pretreatment and reactor temperatures of  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass in reactor = 0.050g. Pulse size =  $17 \mu\text{mol NO}_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

salts the production of NO reached a maximum at the third pulse while with the ammonium-deficient salt a steady decline in the amount of NO generated was observed after the second pulse.

The amount of  $O_2$  (Fig.4.10) in the gas at the exit of the reactor, for all stoichiometries, increased to a maximum with increasing amount of  $NO_2$  introduced into the reactor. However, the maximum is found at the 4<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> pulse of  $NO_2$ , for the deficient and for the excess and stoichiometric salts, respectively. The amount of  $NO_2$  found in the reactor effluent is shown on Figure 4.11. For all stoichiometries studied, the quantity of  $NO_2$  increases with the pulse number. However, the stoichiometric salt sorbs and converts more  $NO_2$  for each pulse.

Temperature-programmed reaction (TPR) of  $NO_2$  on labelled  $^{15}NH_4PW$  (Fig.4.12) shows that  $NO_2$  is reduced at temperature as low as 100°C. As the temperature of reaction is increased, the formation of molecular nitrogen, as  $NN$  and  $^{15}NN$ , increases and reaches a maximum at 210°C for normal  $N_2$  and at 360°C for labelled  $N_2$ . However, at temperatures above 440°C, no molecular nitrogen could be detected. A great quantity of water is detected with the reduction of  $NO_2$ . The concentrations of  $NO_2$  and  $NO$  reach a minimum at 360°C. However at 360°C the concentration of  $N_2O$ , as  $NNO$  and  $^{15}NNO$  reaches a maximum. The formation of  $N_2O$  can be observed from 190°C for both isotopes. The formation of  $^{15}NNO$  is insignificant at temperatures above 440°C, but small quantities of  $NNO$  are still detectable above that temperature. The formation of labelled  $^{15}NO$  remains at trace concentration throughout the TPR experiment.

The results of temperature programmed desorption experiments are recorded in Figures 4.13 to 4.16. The stoichiometric washed (SW) catalyst pretreated in helium at 30°C and 150°C for 1 hour (Fig.4.13A and D, respectively) shows only small peaks at approximately 175°C for desorbed water. It is to be noted however that, with the catalyst pretreated at 150°C the water peak has slightly shifted to a somewhat higher temperature. After saturation with NO or  $NO_2$  at 30°C (Fig.4.13B and C, respectively), the peak at 175°C due to desorbed water has increased markedly, particularly after introduction of  $NO_2$ . The SW catalyst, after pretreatment at 150°C and exposure to NO at the same temperature displays an enlarged water peak at 175°C in addition to several overlapping peaks at temperatures ranging from 300-500°C (Fig.4.13E). In contrast the SW catalyst pretreated at 300°C and saturated with NO at the same temperature shows a large peak whose maximum occurs at approximately 475°C (Fig.4.13F) while after saturation with  $NO_2$  the latter peak is similar in magnitude but the water peak at 200°C is significantly enlarged (Fig.4.13G).

The TPD pattern for  $NH_4PW$  prepared from a 15% deficit of the ammonium ion shows two relatively large overlapping peaks between 100 and 350°C with a smaller peak at 475°C (Fig.4.14A). After exposure to  $NO_2$  the three peaks observed in the absence of  $NO_2$  remain but

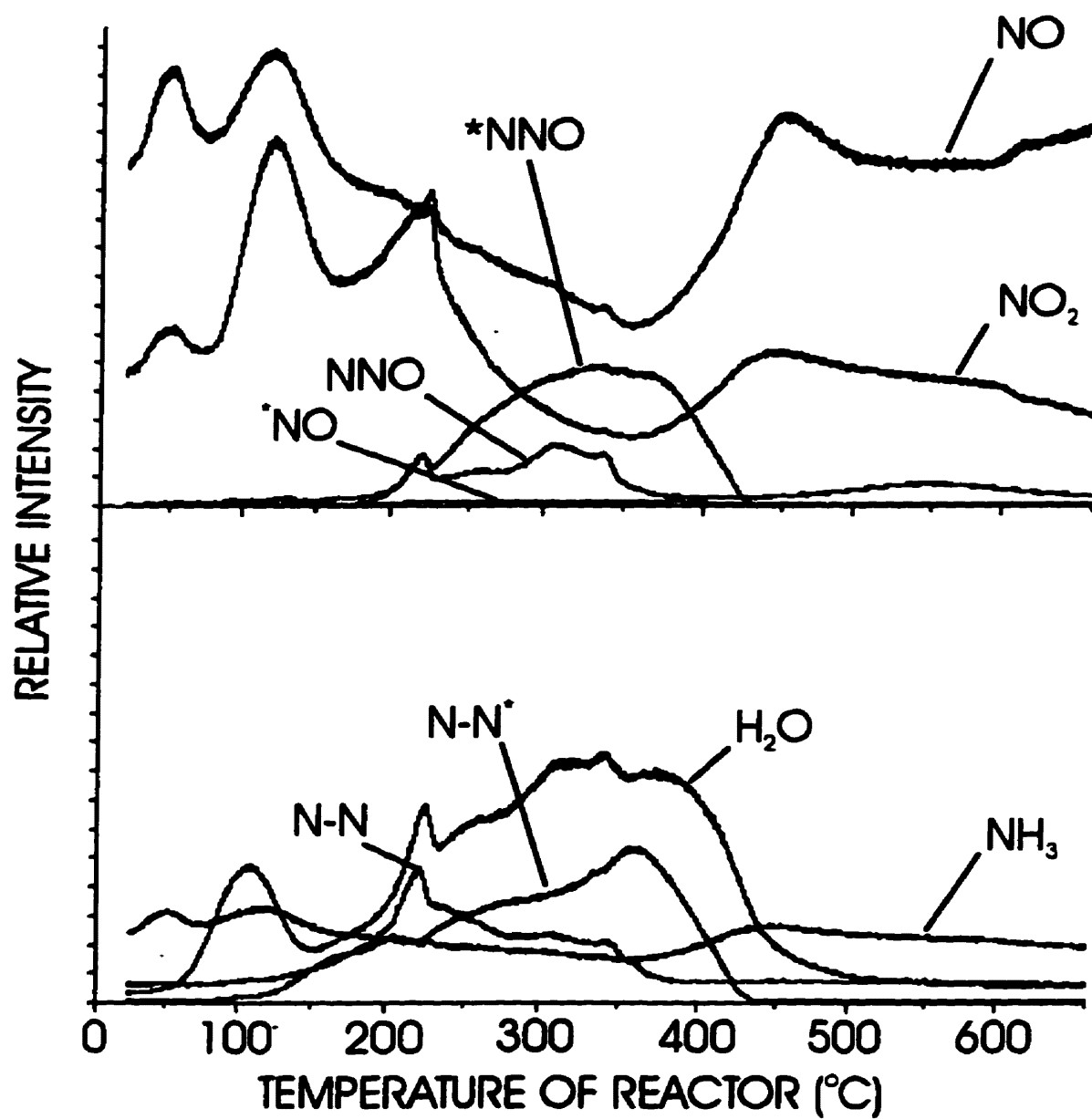


Fig. 4.12 Higher resolution temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Heating rate = 10°C/min and Flow rate = 20 mL/min. \* = Isotope 15.

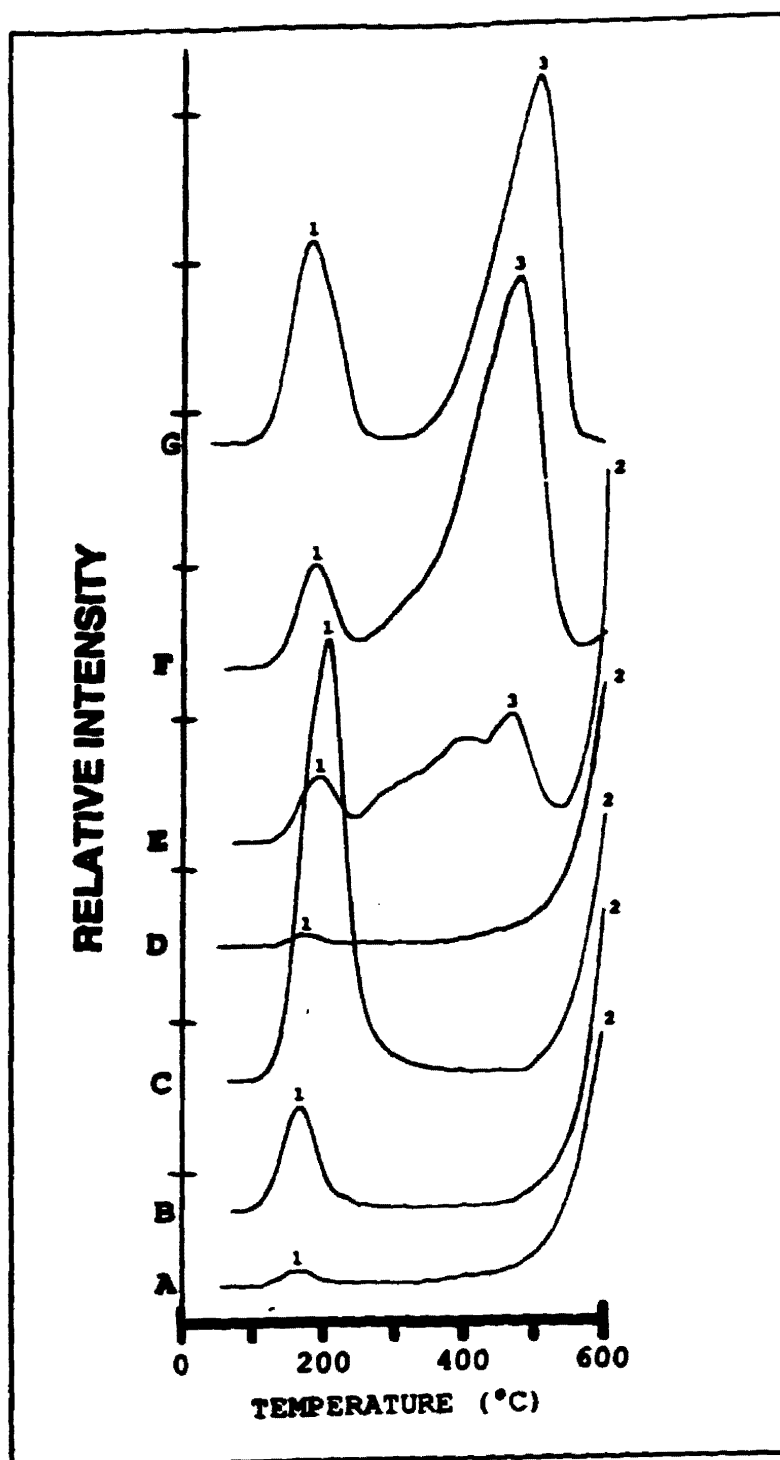


Fig. 4.13

TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  {stoichiometric-washed} (A) pretreated in helium at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour; then (B) saturated with  $\text{NO}$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour; (C) same pretreatment as in (A) but saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour; (D)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  {stoichiometric-washed} pretreated at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour; then (E) saturated with  $\text{NO}$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour; (F)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  {stoichiometric-washed} pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour, then saturated with  $\text{NO}$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour; (G) same pretreatment as in (D) but saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 1 hour. Mass of solid in reactor =  $0.075\text{g}$  ( $38.8\mu\text{moles}$ ). Pulse size =  $17\mu\text{mol}$  of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Helium flow rate =  $45\text{ mL/min}$ . Temperature rate =  $60^\circ\text{C/min}$ . LEGEND: 1)  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; 2)  $\text{NH}_3$ ; 3)  $\text{NO}_2$ ; 4)  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ .

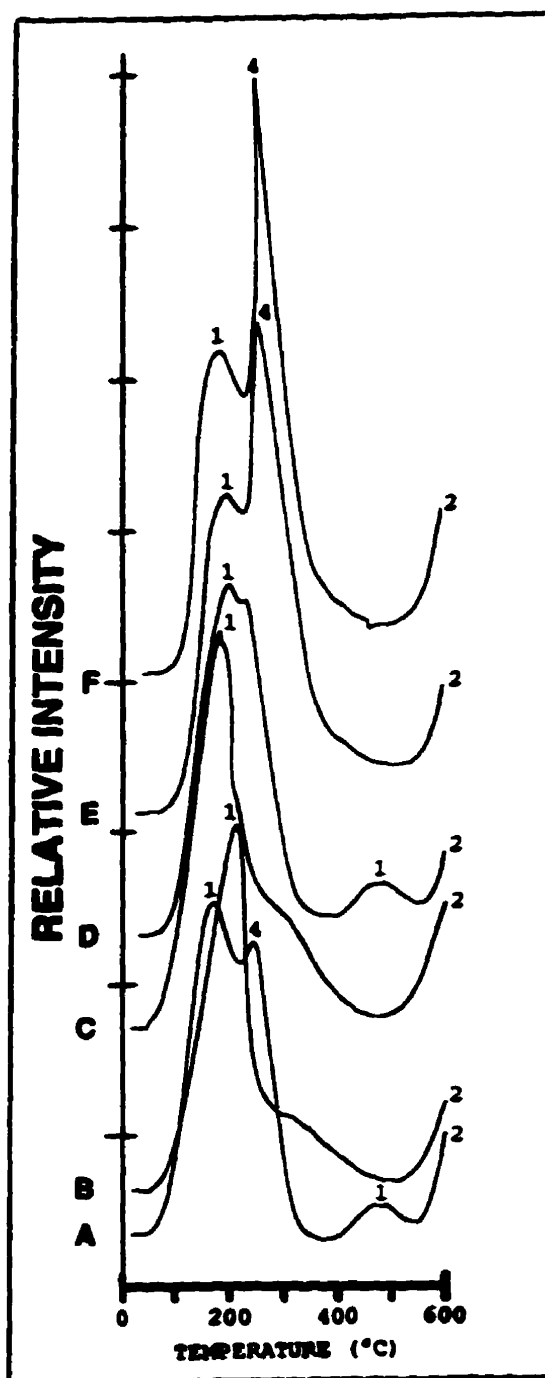


Fig. 4.14

TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{-15\%\text{NH}_4\}$  (A) pretreated in helium at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (D) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$ ; TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-unwashed}\}$  (B) pretreated in helium at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (E) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$ ; TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{+15\%\text{NH}_4\}$  (C) pretreated in helium at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (F) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass of solid in reactor = 0.075g. Pulse size =  $17\ \mu\text{mol}$  of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Helium flow rate =  $45\ \text{mL/min}$ . Temperature rate =  $60^\circ\text{C/min}$ . LEGEND: 1)  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; 2)  $\text{NH}_3$ ; 3)  $\text{NO}_2$ ; 4)  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ .

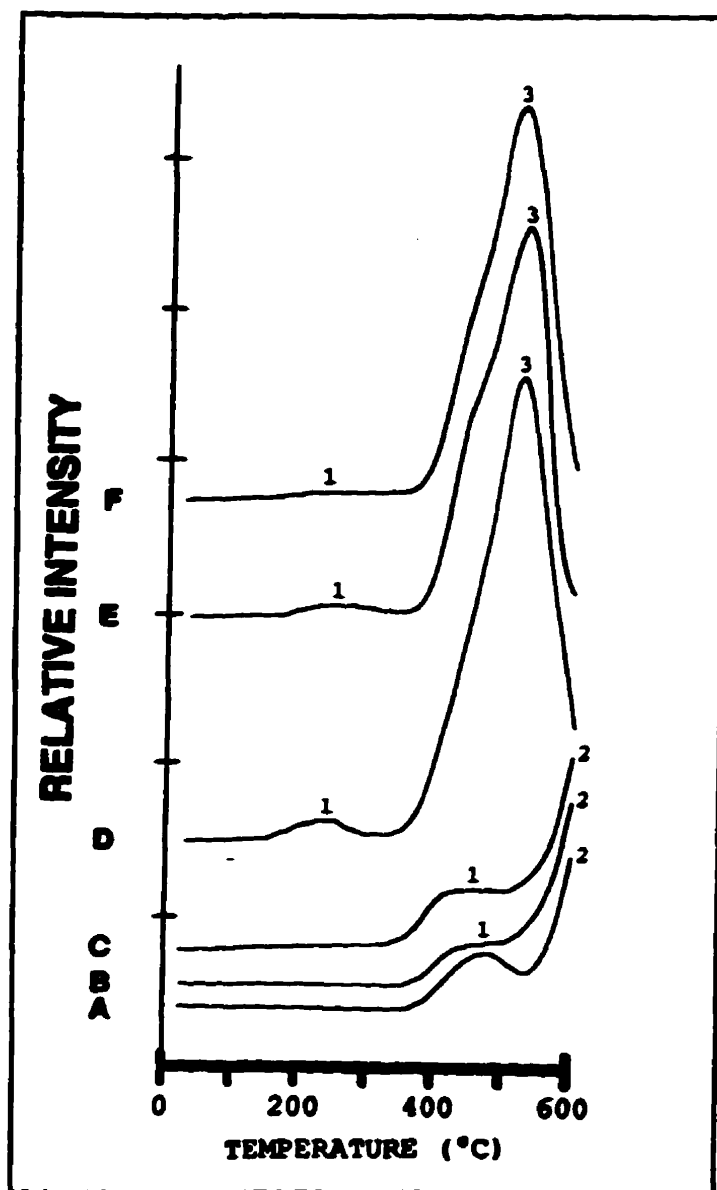


Fig. 4.15 TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{-15\%\text{NH}_4\}$  (A) pretreated in helium at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (D) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-unwashed}\}$  (B) pretreated in helium at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (E) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{+15\%\text{NH}_4\}$  (C) pretreated in helium at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (F) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass of solid in reactor = 0.075g. Pulse size =  $17\ \mu\text{mol}$  of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Helium flow rate = 45 mL/min. Temperature rate =  $60^\circ\text{C}/\text{min}$ . LEGEND: 1)  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; 2)  $\text{NH}_3$ ; 3)  $\text{NO}_2$ ; 4)  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ .

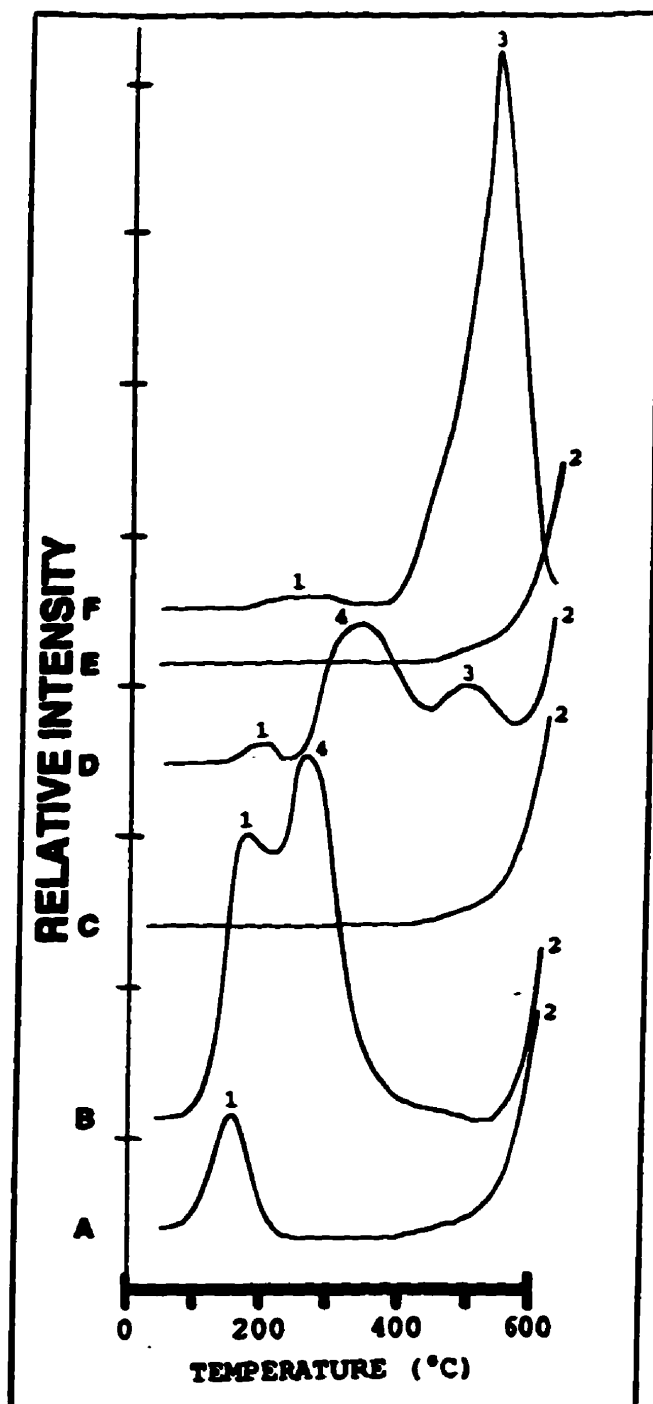


Fig. 4.16

TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-washed}\}$  (A) pretreated in helium at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (B) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $30^\circ\text{C}$ ; TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-washed}\}$  (C) pretreated in helium at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (D) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ ; TPD of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-washed}\}$  (E) pretreated in helium at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  for 15 min; then (F) exposed to 25 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Mass of solid in reactor =  $0.075\text{g}$  ( $38.8\mu\text{moles}$ ). Pulse size =  $17\mu\text{mol}$  of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Helium flow rate =  $45\text{ mL/min}$ . Temperature rate =  $60^\circ\text{C/min}$ . LEGEND: 1)  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ; 2)  $\text{NH}_3$ ; 3)  $\text{NO}_2$ ; 4)  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ .

the higher of the two overlapping peaks is more substantial (Fig.4.14D). Stoichiometric  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  also displays the two overlapping peaks noted above, but in contrast, that at the higher temperature is considerably lower in intensity than that at the lower temperatures. No peak at  $475^\circ\text{C}$  is evident. After exposure of this catalyst to  $\text{NO}_2$  the higher temperature peak of the two similarly overlapping peaks has enlarged considerably (Fig.4.14E). The TPD spectra of the  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  sample prepared from a 15% excess of the ammonium ion also shows the two similarly overlapping peaks between 100 and  $350^\circ\text{C}$ , but of these, the peak at the higher temperature is now reduced to a shoulder (Fig.4.14C). After exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  this shoulder has been transformed to a significantly large peak (Fig.4.14F).

The TPD patterns for the aforementioned three samples pretreated at a higher temperature of  $300^\circ\text{C}$  show drastic differences as compared with those pretreated at  $30^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.4.15). The ammonium ion deficient sample displays one relatively small peak at  $475^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.4.15A) which, after exposure of the sample to  $\text{NO}_2$ , has grown significantly in intensity (Fig.4.15D). The stoichiometric and excess ammonium samples both before and after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  show similar behavior.

Temperature-programmed desorption (TPD) of the stoichiometric-washed sample after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  showed two overlapping peaks at 175 and  $250^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.4.16B). After pretreatment at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  followed by exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at the same temperature three peaks at 175, 300 and  $500^\circ\text{C}$  are evident by all substantially smaller than those observed after  $30^\circ\text{C}$  pretreatment and exposure (Fig.4.16D). With pretreatment and exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  only a large peak at  $500^\circ\text{C}$  remains. It was shown by TPD that when the salts were saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the only product of desorption was  $\text{NO}_2$ . The determination of this  $\text{NO}_2$  on all salts used is found in Figure 4.17 and represented as nitrogen (N) per Keggin Unit. The nitrogen found corresponds to the approximate stoichiometry calculated.

Temperature-programmed desorption experiments, using MS detection, show that  $\text{NH}_3$  does not begin to desorb from  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  until  $400^\circ\text{C}$  and the greater portion of the evolution takes place at temperatures higher than  $550^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.4.18A). After exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  for 2 hours, TPD (Fig.4.18B) shows that  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  is desorbed from 110 to  $650^\circ\text{C}$ , along with small quantities of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  between 150 and  $650^\circ\text{C}$ . Smaller quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$  are detected at 110 and  $410^\circ\text{C}$ . However, significant quantities of  $\text{N}_2$  (as  $^{15}\text{NN}$ ) with maxima at 340 and  $400^\circ\text{C}$  desorb between 100 and  $500^\circ\text{C}$  with small quantities of  $^{15}\text{NN}$  at  $590^\circ\text{C}$ .  $\text{NO}$  can be seen between 30 and  $500^\circ\text{C}$  with maxima at 110, 410, and  $590^\circ\text{C}$ . Finally, a small quantity of  $\text{NH}_3$  above  $550^\circ\text{C}$  is seen desorbing from the catalyst.  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  pretreated and exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  displays a small water peak at  $200^\circ\text{C}$  followed a broader peak between  $350^\circ\text{C}$  and  $600^\circ\text{C}$ . This later evolution of water is accompanied by a substantial evolution of  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $500^\circ\text{C}$ . No labelled nitrogen compound was sorbed (Fig.4.18C). It was found that most of the

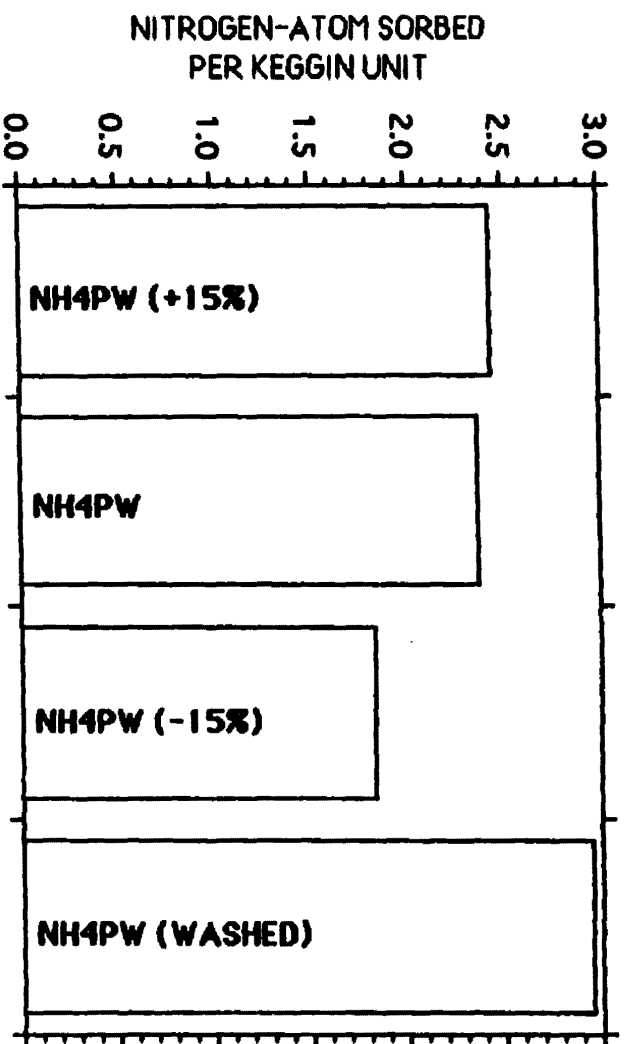


Fig. 4.17

Quantity of nitrogen atoms sorbed per Keggin Unit with the variation in the stoichiometry and preparation method after pretreatment and saturation with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ .

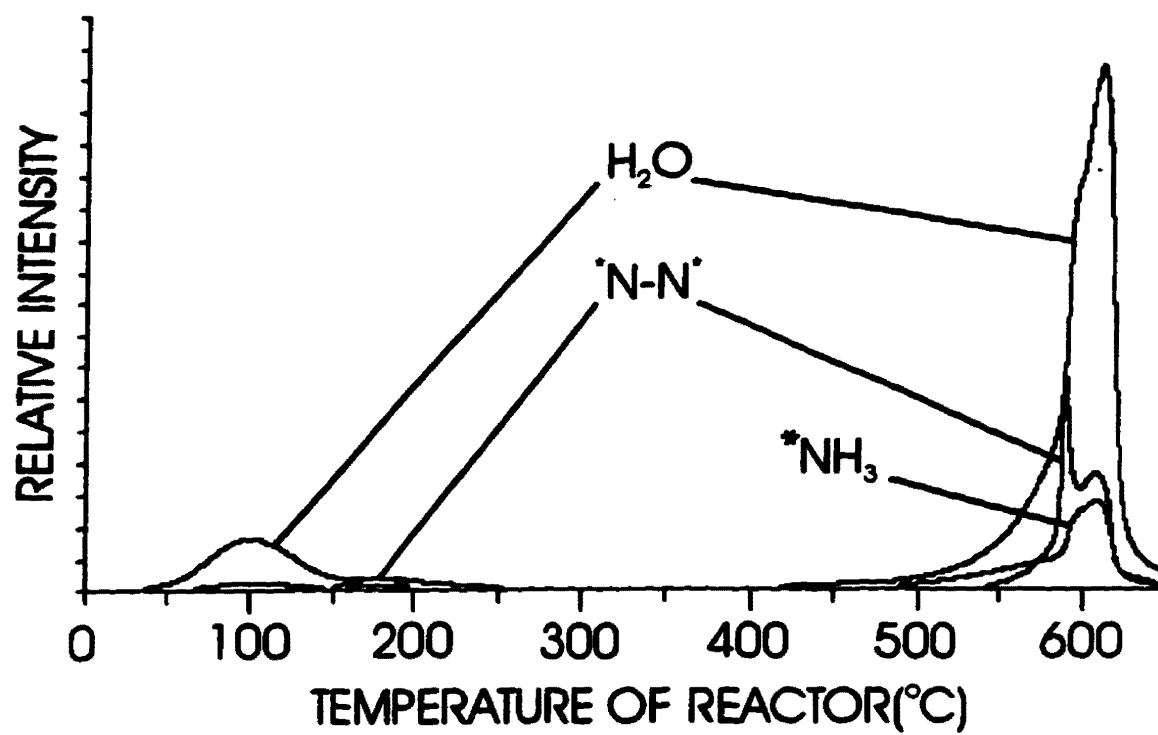


Fig. 4.18A Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.050g (25.8 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  as prepared. Helium flow = 20 mL/min. Heating rate = 10°C/min. \* = Isotope 15.

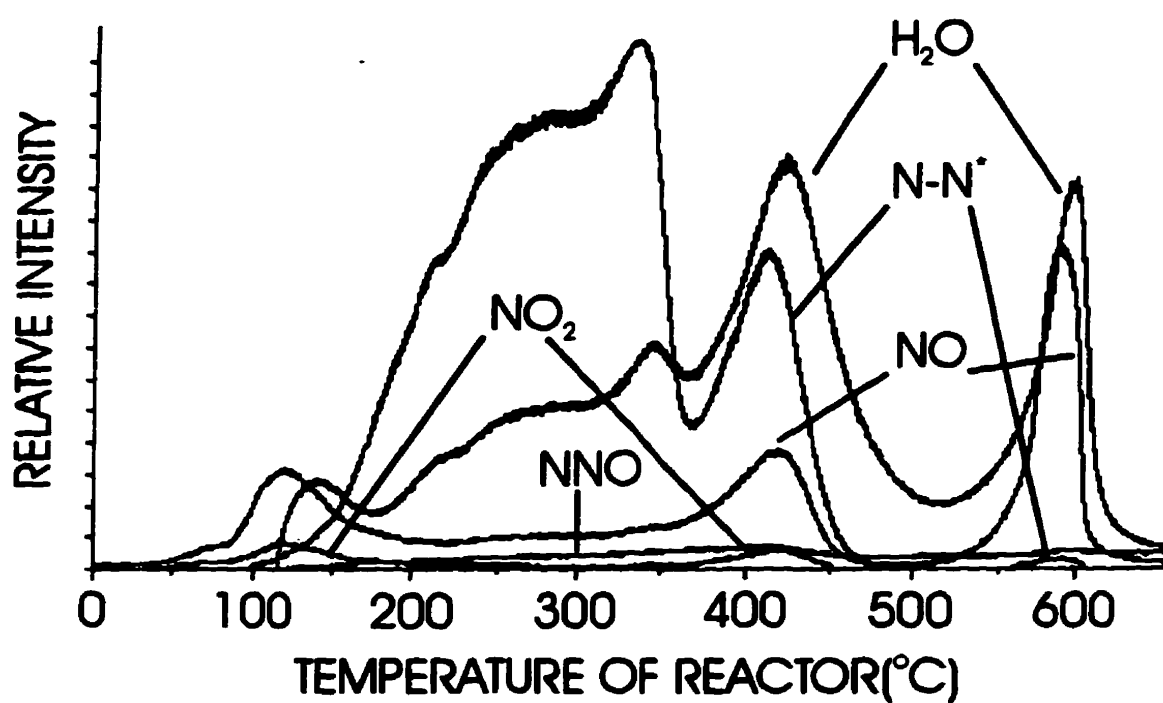


Fig. 4.18B Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  pretreated with 4960 ppm  $\text{NO}_2$  flow (20 mL/min) for 2 hours at 150°C. Helium flow = 20mL/min. Heating rate = 10°C/min. \* = Isotope 15.

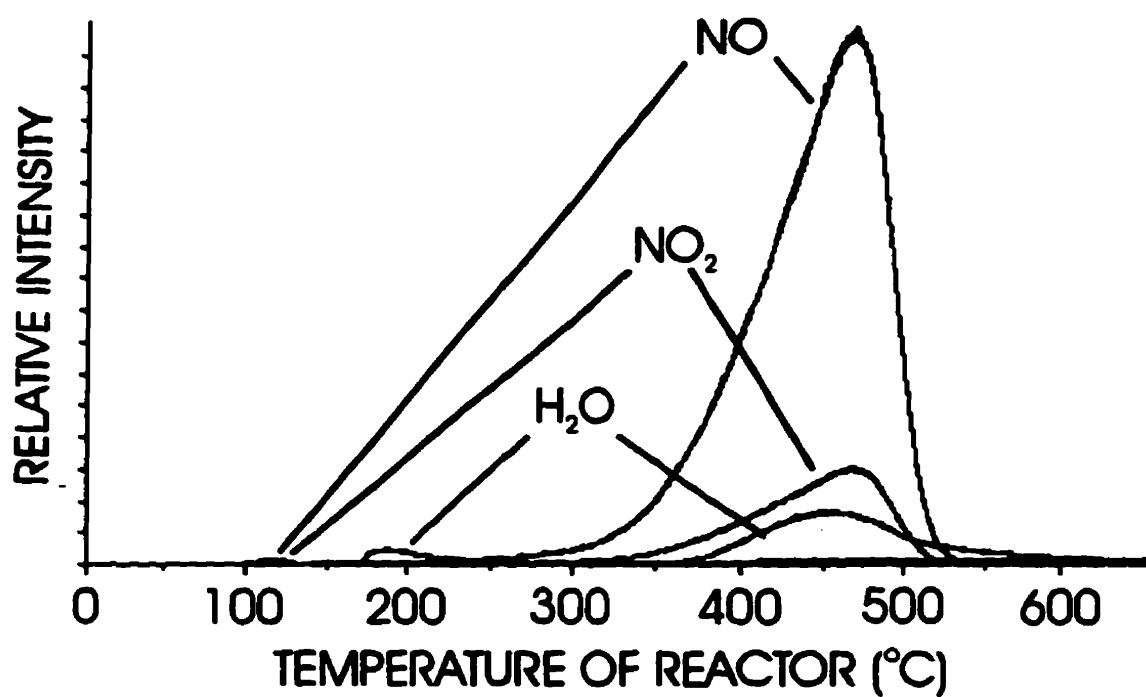


Fig. 4.18C Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu$ moles) of <sup>15</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>PW pretreated with 4960 ppm NO<sub>2</sub> flow (20 mL/min) for 2 hours at 300°C. Helium flow = 20mL/min. Heating rate = 10°C/min.

peak at 450°C is due to NO<sub>2</sub> but because of the temperature rate used most of the NO<sub>2</sub> is thermally decomposed to NO. At higher temperature rates, the concentration of NO<sub>2</sub>, compared to NO, was more important.

At 150°C, although N<sub>2</sub> is produced and rapidly desorbed, less than the stoichiometric quantity of NH<sub>3</sub> is consumed and subsequently the residual NH<sub>3</sub> is desorbed at elevated temperatures. The formation of N<sub>2</sub> seems to originate from two separate mechanisms; by reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> and NH<sub>3</sub>, and from the auto-reduction of NO<sub>2</sub>. The water desorbed results from the reaction of NH<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub>. The N<sub>2</sub>O may be formed from the thermal decomposition of NH<sub>4</sub>NO<sub>3</sub>, the latter resulting from added NO<sub>2</sub>. After exposure of the ammonium salt to NO<sub>2</sub> for two hours the unreacted NO<sub>2</sub> reacted with the ammonia to give N<sub>2</sub> as the temperature of the reactor was raised.

At the higher temperature of 300°C, virtually all of the NH<sub>3</sub> has been consumed by NO<sub>2</sub> and the unconverted NO<sub>2</sub> can remain sorbed on the catalyst. No NH<sub>3</sub> or N<sub>2</sub>O desorption was observed.

Isothermal continuous reaction (ICR) experiments of NO<sub>2</sub> with <sup>15</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>PW (Fig.4.19) show that the quantity of <sup>15</sup>NN and H<sub>2</sub>O produced is smaller at 150°C than that at 300°C. However when the reaction is conducted at 300°C the reduction to <sup>15</sup>NN is vanishingly small after 90 minutes but continues to occur at 150°C. The concentration of N<sub>2</sub>O (as <sup>15</sup>NNO and NNO) is very small at 150°C but important at 300°C.

The quantities of the different molecules found in the gas phase, for the first hour of reaction, are presented in Table 4.1. These values are corrected to take into consideration the fragmentation due to the MS detector. The results also follow the observations from TPR.

The stoichiometric-washed NH<sub>4</sub>PW shows, as expected, the characteristic infrared bands of the Keggin anion in the 800-1200 cm<sup>-1</sup> region, as well as bands at 3200 and 1421 cm<sup>-1</sup> attributed to the ammonium ion (Fig.4.20A). After exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C the former and latter bands remain, although the latter are somewhat decreased in intensity (Fig.4.20B) and, in addition, a small band appears at 2263 cm<sup>-1</sup>, which is intensified in the spectra of the sample pretreated and exposed to NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C.

The unwashed stoichiometric and non-stoichiometric samples display similar spectra before exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.4.21).

After exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> the band at 2263 cm<sup>-1</sup> is clearly evident particularly with the stoichiometric and the excess ammonium samples (Fig.4.21E, D, F). Interestingly the three overlapping bands between 1400 and 1500 cm<sup>-1</sup> in the NO<sub>2</sub>-free samples are converted to two distinct bands in the same region after exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C, with the band due to the ammonium ion having vanished.

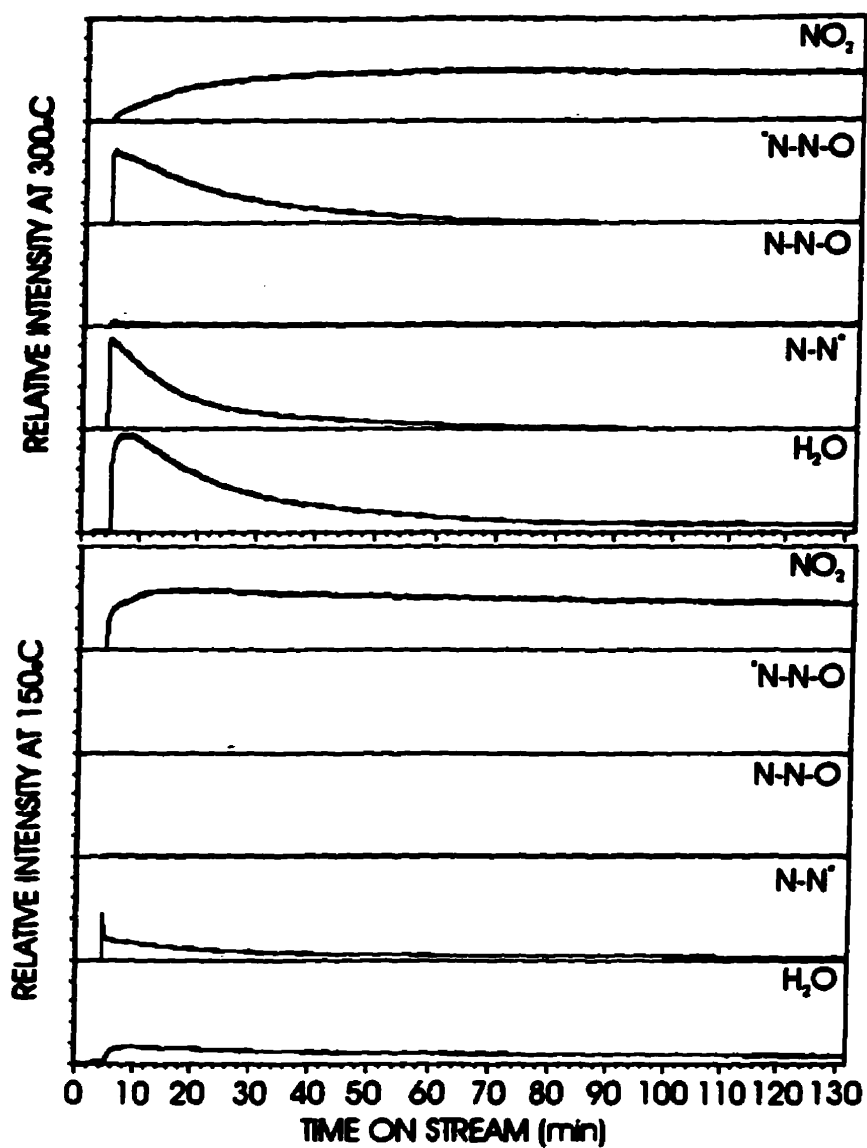


Fig. 4.19 Isothermal continuous reactions of 0.075g (38.7  $\mu\text{moles}$ )  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  and 4960 ppm  $\text{NO}_2$  flow (20 mL/min) at 150 and 300°C. \* = Isotope 15.

**TABLE 4.1**

**INTEGRATED AREA FOR THE ISOTHERMAL CONTINUOUS REACTION  
OF  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  AND  $\text{NO}_2$**

ICR 0.075g (38.7  $\mu\text{moles}$ )  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  + 4960 ppm  $\text{NO}_2$

| <u>Masses</u> | <u>Molecules</u>  | <u>%mole detected/mole <math>\text{NO}_2</math> injected<sup>a</sup></u> |              |
|---------------|-------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
|               |                   | <u>150°C</u>                                                             | <u>300°C</u> |
| 18            | HOH               | 5.5                                                                      | 16.7         |
| 28            | NN                | 0.0                                                                      | 0.1          |
| 29            | $^{15}\text{NN}$  | 3.9                                                                      | 8.7          |
| 30            | NO                | 12.3                                                                     | 11.0         |
| 31            | $^{15}\text{NO}$  | 0.1                                                                      | 0.4          |
| 44            | NNO               | 0.4                                                                      | 0.6          |
| 45            | $^{15}\text{NNO}$ | 0.0                                                                      | 9.5          |
| 46            | ONO               | 50.9                                                                     | 42.2         |

<sup>a</sup> % mole detected corrected per Total Ion of  $\text{NO}_2$  injected for 60 min integration of Fig.4.19.

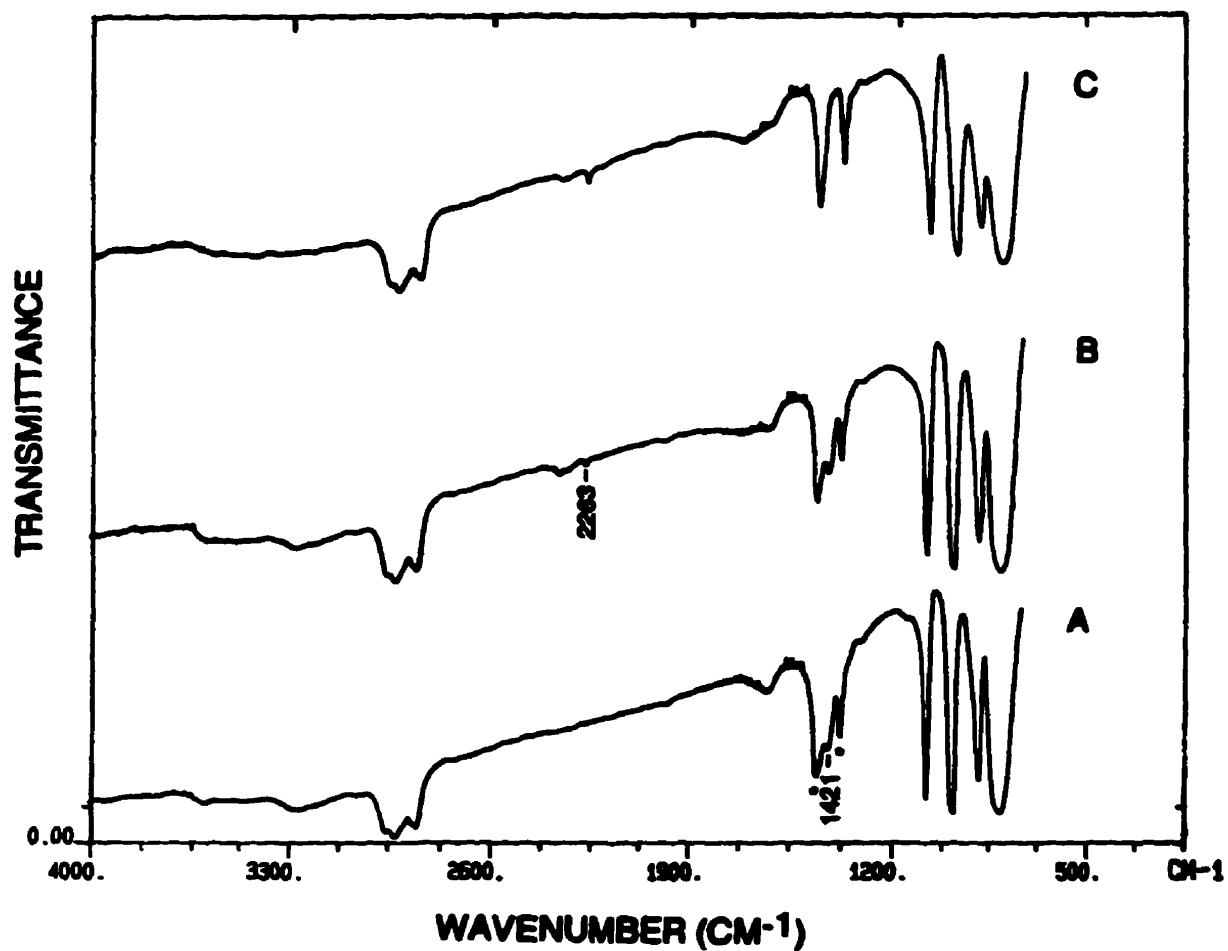


Fig. 4.20 Infrared spectra of (A) stoichiometric-washed  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , then (B) pretreated and exposed to 20 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . Same salt as in (A) but (C) pretreated and exposed to 14 pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . \* = NUJOL bands.

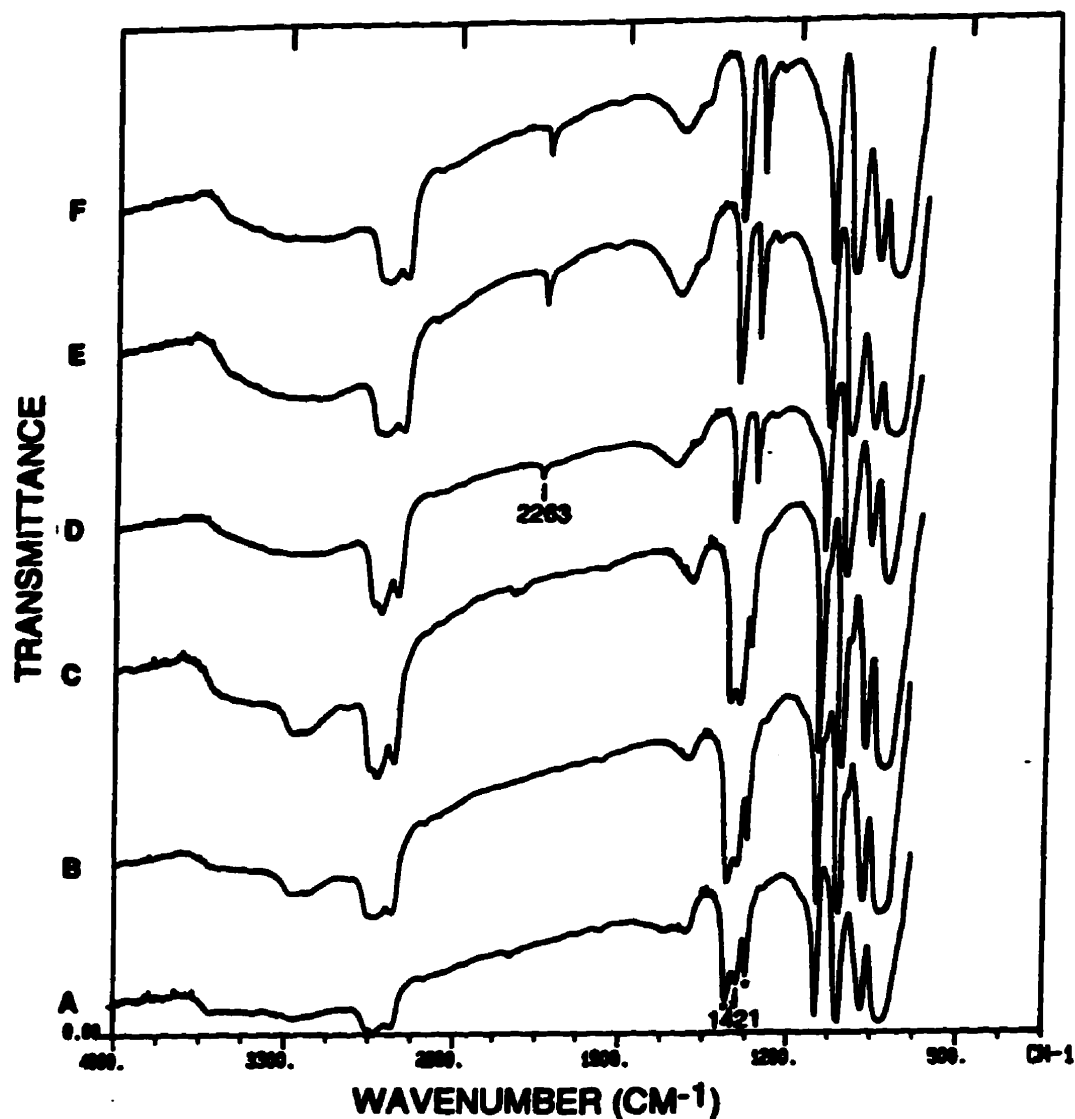


Fig. 4.21 Infrared spectra of (A)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{-15\%\text{NH}_4\}$  at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , then (D) pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; (B)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{\text{stoichiometric-unwashed}\}$  at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , then (E) pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; (C)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}\{+15\%\text{NH}_4\}$  at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , then (F) pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . \* = NUJOL bands.

The powder X-ray diffraction patterns of washed  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  before and after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  (Fig.4.22A and B, respectively) show that the crystallinity of the sample is essentially retained although the  $2\theta$  values are shifted after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$ .

Further information on the interaction of  $\text{NO}_2$  with the parent acid (HPW) and the ammonium salt ( $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ ) can be obtained from  $^1\text{H}$  NMR spectra (Fig.4.23). Pretreatment of HPW in helium at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  followed by saturation with  $\text{NO}_2$  at the same temperature produces an increase in the chemical shifts but no diminution in the intensity of the proton peaks (Fig.4.23A1 and A2).

In contrast the spectra for stoichiometric  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  pretreated in helium at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  contains four peaks, the most prominent appearing at 4.85 ppm but, after saturation with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  only one peak remains at 7.89 ppm, similar to that found with HPW (Fig.4.23B1 and B2). The effect of deficiencies and excesses of the ammonium ion can be seen from Figure 4.23C1 and C2 in which the former solid displays two prominent peaks while the latter shows one prominent peak with three subsidiary peaks.

The effect of the introduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  on the surface areas of the  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  samples is shown in Table 4.2. It is clear that, regardless of the nature of the  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  reduces the surface areas by approximately 50%.

However the surface areas, after contact of the samples with  $\text{NO}_2$ , remain substantially higher than those of the parent acid (HPW).

On increase of the mass of the ammonium salt contained in the reactor held at  $150^\circ\text{C}$   $\text{NO}_2$  was essentially completely reduced with little or no  $\text{NO}$  contained in the effluent (Table 4.3). No trace of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  was found in the effluent after each injection of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

Little interaction was observed when  $\text{NO}$  was injected on the ammonium salt,  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ . It was also observed that  $\text{NO}$  did not interact with the parent acid, HPW, except when  $\text{NO}_2$  was previously injected.

Temperature-programmed reaction of  $\text{NO}$  on the labelled  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  reveals that  $\text{NO}$  is not reduced to  $\text{N}_2$  at temperatures below  $400^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.4.24). However, traces of  $\text{NO}_2$  were observed at  $100^\circ\text{C}$ , as well as some  $^{15}\text{NN}$  which is consistent with the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ . At temperatures above  $400^\circ\text{C}$ ,  $\text{NO}$  is reduced to  $^{15}\text{NN}$  with only traces of  $^{15}\text{NNO}$  in the effluent of the reactor.

In order to separate the signal for  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  and  $^{15}\text{NH}_3$ , both found at 18 amu, the experiment was repeated on microporous  $\text{ND}_3\text{HPW}$ , prepared from  $\text{ND}_4\text{Cl}$  and HPW (Fig.4.25). The observations for the reduction of  $\text{NO}$  to  $\text{N}_2$  are comparable, but ammonia was only partially consumed during the process.

Figures 4.24 and 4.25 reveal that  $\text{NO}$  was not reduced at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  when injected on the  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ . However, when nitric acid or  $\text{NO}_2$  was injected onto the  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  prior to the

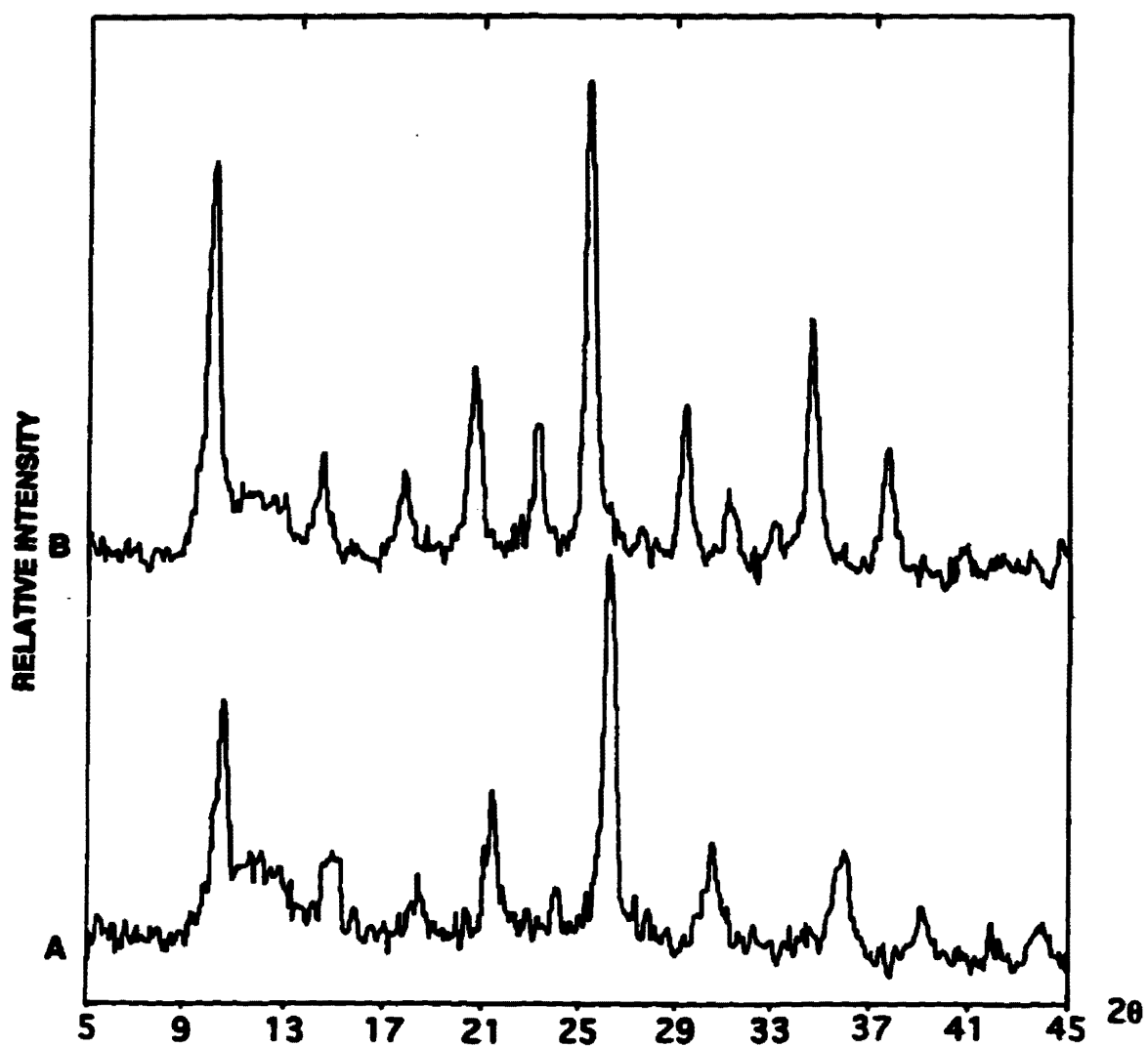


Fig. 4.22 X-ray diffraction patterns of (A) washed- $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , then (B) pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ .

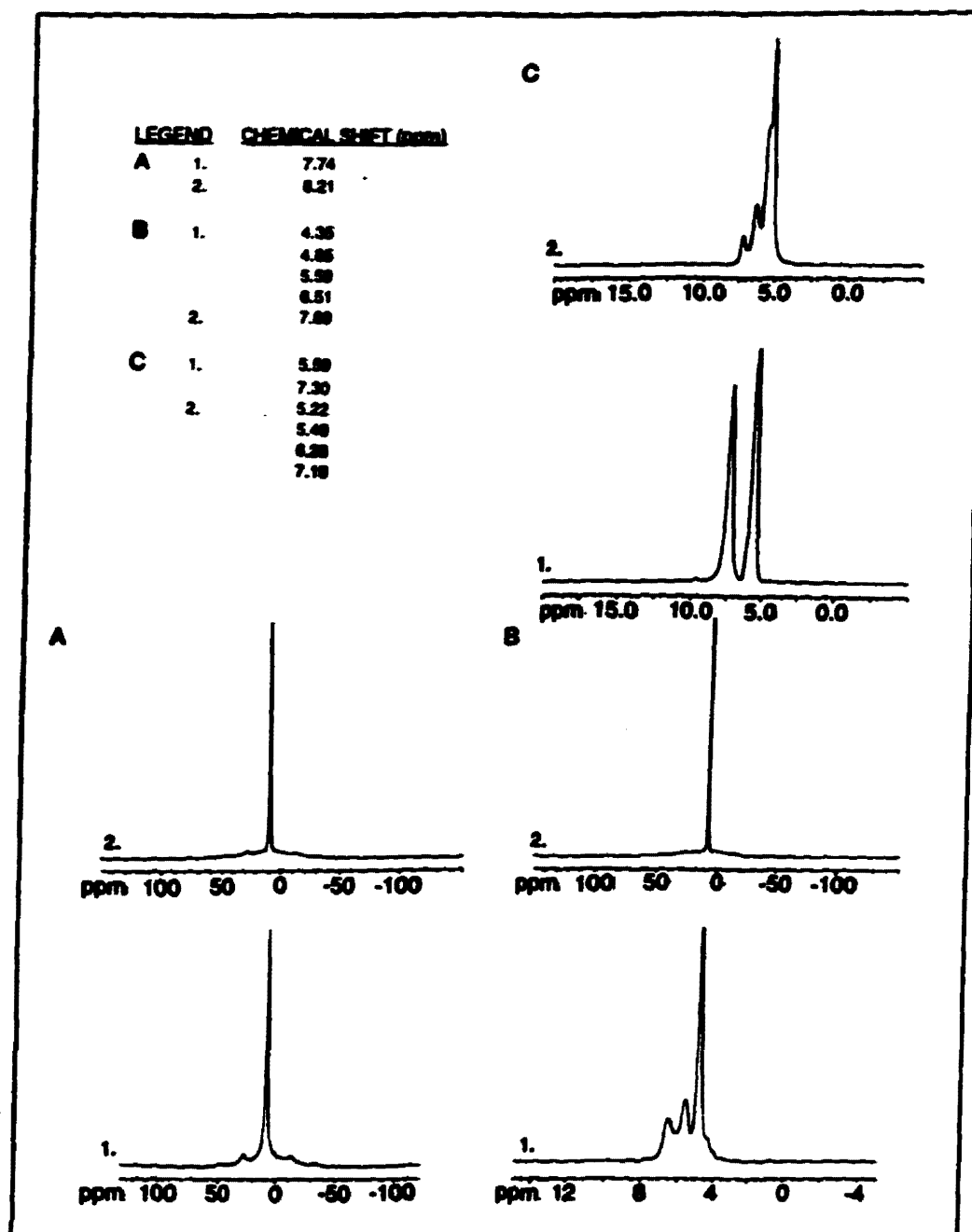


Fig. 4.23

$^1\text{H}$  MAS NMR of (A) 1. HPW pretreated at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , 2. HPW pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ ; (B) 1. stoichiometric-washed  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , 2. stoichiometric-washed  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  pretreated and saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; and (C) 1.  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  (-15%) pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , 2.  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  (-15%) pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ .

TABLE 4.2

## SURFACE AREAS

| salt                                   | temp <sup>c</sup><br>(°C) | sorption <sup>d</sup>                         | surface area <sup>e</sup><br>(m <sup>2</sup> /g) |
|----------------------------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (+15%) <sup>a</sup> | 300                       | He                                            | 92.1                                             |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (+15%) <sup>a</sup> | 300                       | NO <sub>2</sub>                               | 52.9                                             |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (stoi) <sup>b</sup> | 300                       | He                                            | 139.4                                            |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (stoi) <sup>b</sup> | 300                       | NO <sub>2</sub>                               | 64.9                                             |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (stoi) <sup>b</sup> | 300                       | NO <sub>2</sub> -NH <sub>3</sub> <sup>f</sup> | 34.2                                             |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (stoi) <sup>a</sup> | 300                       | He                                            | 104.8                                            |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (stoi) <sup>a</sup> | 300                       | NO <sub>2</sub>                               | 63.8                                             |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (-15%) <sup>a</sup> | 300                       | He                                            | 57.2                                             |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW (-15%) <sup>a</sup> | 300                       | NO <sub>2</sub>                               | 29.6                                             |

a Prepared by evaporation only.

b Purified by multiple washing.

c Pretreatment (30 min in He flow) and treatment (5 min in NO<sub>2</sub> flow) temperature.

d Sorption at 300°C.

e BET N<sub>2</sub> (78 K).

f Saturated first with NO<sub>2</sub>, then with NH<sub>3</sub>.

**TABLE 4.3**

**EFFECT OF INCREASING THE MASS OF  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}^{\text{a}}$   
HELD AT  $150^\circ\text{C}^{\text{b}}$  ON THE REDUCTION OF  $\text{NO}_2$**

| Mass<br>(g)                        | Pulse Number <sup>c</sup> | $\text{N}_2^{\text{d}}$<br>(%mol/mol) | $\text{NO}^{\text{d}}$<br>(%mol/mol) | $\text{NO}_2^{\text{d}}$<br>(%mol/mol) |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| 0.075<br>(38.8 $\mu\text{moles}$ ) | 1                         | 40.4                                  | 12.5                                 | 29.3                                   |
|                                    | 2                         | 19.7                                  | 3.2                                  | 63.3                                   |
|                                    | 3                         | 11.7                                  | 0.4                                  | 66.9                                   |
| 0.500<br>(258 $\mu\text{moles}$ )  | 1                         | 58.0                                  | 0.4                                  | 0.0                                    |
|                                    | 2                         | 56.7                                  | 0.0                                  | 0.0                                    |
|                                    | 3                         | 56.6                                  | 0.0                                  | 0.0                                    |

a Stoichiometric-washed  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ .

b Pretreatment and injection temperature.

c 1 pulse = 17  $\mu\text{moles}$  of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

d % mole of N per mole of  $\text{NO}_2$  injected in one pulse.

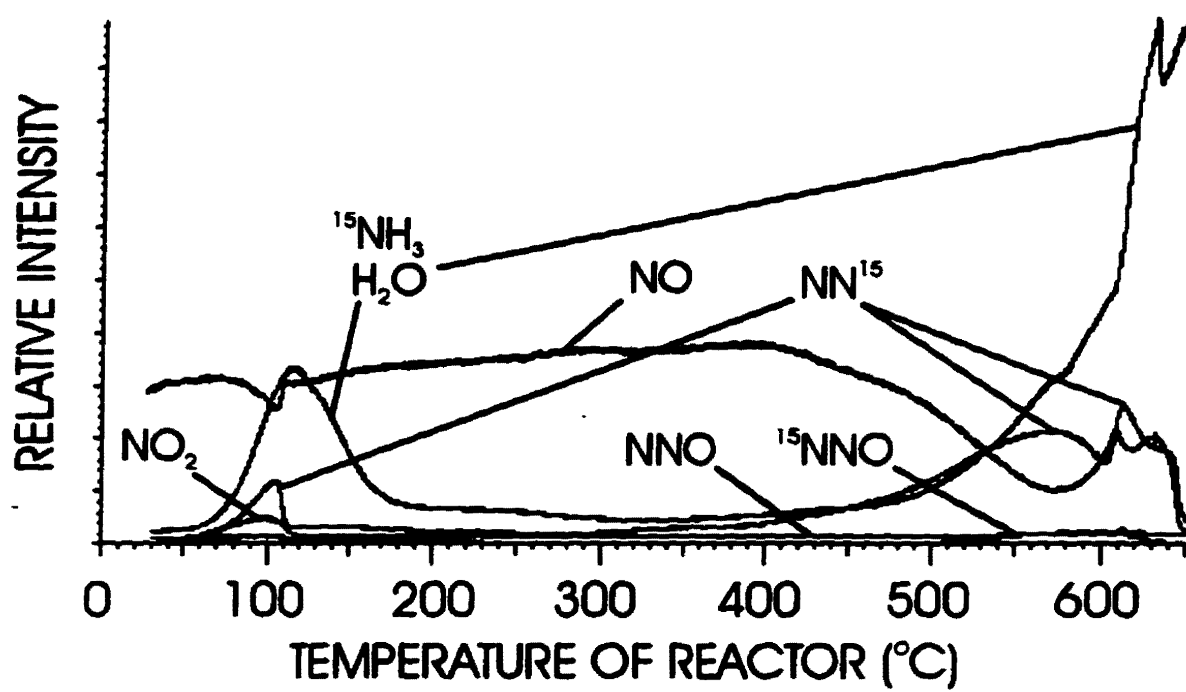


Fig. 4.24 TPR of 0.075g (38.7 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  exposed to flow(15.6 mL/min)of 4950 ppm NO.

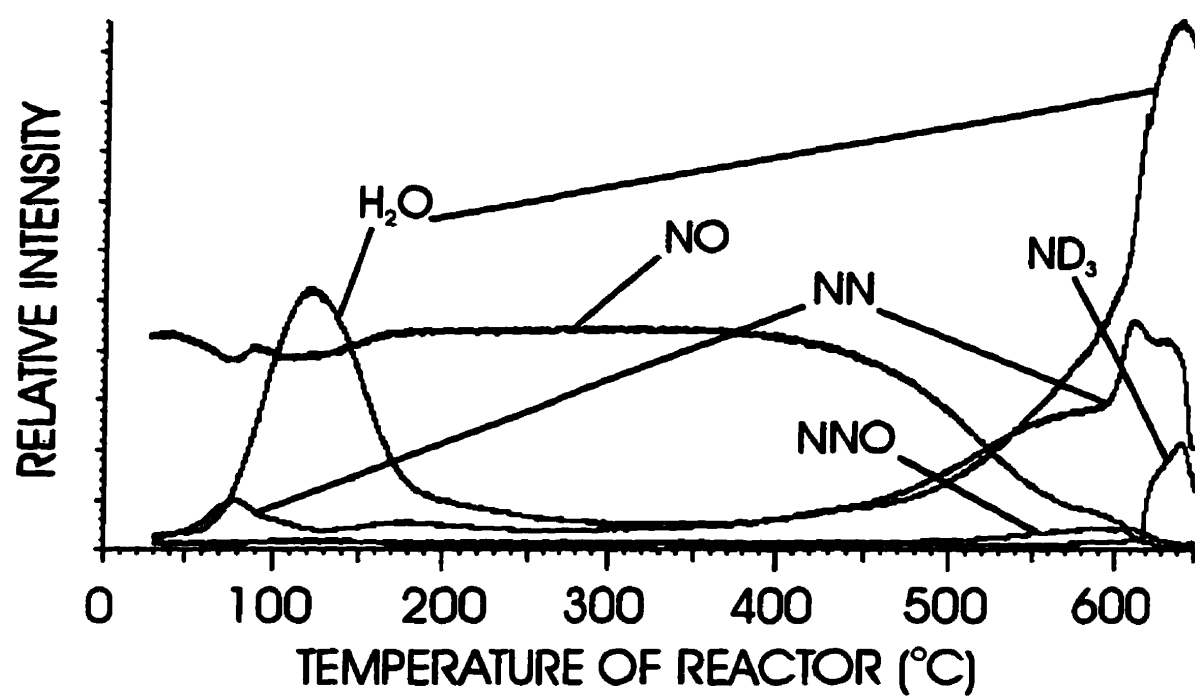


Fig. 4.25 TPR of 0.075g (25.5 μmoles) of ND<sub>3</sub>HPW exposed to flow (15.6 mL/min) of 4950 ppm NO.

introduction of NO into the reactor maintained at 150°C, NO is reduced to N<sub>2</sub> without the production of N<sub>2</sub>O (Table 4.4).

#### B. Discussion

Nitrogen (N<sub>2</sub>) is the predominant N-containing product resulting from the exposure of NH<sub>4</sub>PW to NO<sub>2</sub> at temperatures above 150°C. Although O<sub>2</sub> and NO are found, the selectivities to these are relatively small, at least in the first several pulses. This is in sharp contrast with the observations for 12-tungstophosphoric acid, the precursor to the present catalyst, with which the principal gaseous product was HNO<sub>3</sub>.

Since, with NH<sub>4</sub>PW, it is evident that a reduction of NO<sub>2</sub> is occurring and since the quantity of N<sub>2</sub> produced decreases while that of NO<sub>2</sub> remaining in the effluent increases with increasing exposure of the catalyst to NO<sub>2</sub>, it seems clear that the reductant is itself diminished as the process continues. Further, since no reduction process occurred with HPW whereas with NH<sub>4</sub>PW such a process is clearly operative, the reductant is evidently the cation in the ammonium salt or, more particularly, ammonia. The elimination of the high-temperature TPD peak due to ammonia after saturation of NH<sub>4</sub>PW with either NO or NO<sub>2</sub> (e.g. Figure 4.13) and the regeneration of the <sup>1</sup>H MAS NMR spectra of HPW after exposure of NH<sub>4</sub>PW to NO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.4.23) provide tangible support for this contention and for the recovery of the parent solid acid.

Since the results of TPD experiments show that temperatures of 600°C or higher are required for the desorption of NH<sub>3</sub> from NH<sub>4</sub>PW, it is evident that, in order for a reaction to proceed between the ammonium cation and NO<sub>2</sub>, at temperatures lower than 600°C, the latter molecular species must enter the bulk of the solid. Earlier photoacoustic FTIR experiments have provided direct evidence for the ability of polar molecules such as ammonia, pyridine, and methanol to penetrate into the bulk structure of HPW, that is between the cations and anions, (Refs. 4.1 to 4.3) and in chapter III it has been shown that NO<sub>2</sub> interacts with both surface and interior protons.

Further, since NH<sub>4</sub>PW possesses a high, relative to HPW, surface area, resulting primarily from the existence of a microporous structure, the interaction of NO<sub>2</sub> with the NH<sub>3</sub> contained within the bulk of the solid will be further facilitated.

A wide variety of catalysts and reactor systems has been studied for the selective catalytic reduction of NO<sub>x</sub>, (Refs.4.4 to 4.6, and 4.7). In addition various gases including NH<sub>3</sub>, CO, H<sub>2</sub>, and CH<sub>4</sub> have been tested as reductants for these nitrogen oxides (Ref.4.7). Since the catalyst employed in the present work is an ammonium compound, discussion will be limited here to NH<sub>3</sub> as a reductant.

**TABLE 4.4****REDUCTION OF NO ON NH<sub>4</sub>PW AT 150°C**

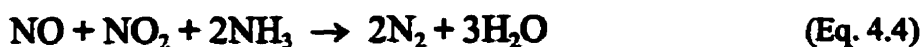
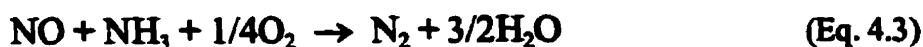
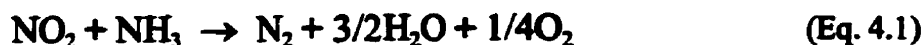
| <b>Mass<br/>(mg)</b>         | <b>Pretreatment<sup>a</sup></b> | <b>NO Pulse<sup>b</sup><br/>(pulse #)</b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub><sup>c</sup><br/>(%mol/mol)</b> | <b>NO<sup>c</sup><br/>(%mol/mol)</b> |
|------------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| <b>74<br/>(38.2 μmoles)</b>  | <b>17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub></b>   | <b>1</b>                                  | <b>98.4</b>                                     | <b>39.8</b>                          |
|                              |                                 | <b>2</b>                                  | <b>9.5</b>                                      | <b>91.8</b>                          |
| <b>101<br/>(52.2 μmoles)</b> | <b>2 μL HNO<sub>3</sub></b>     | <b>1</b>                                  | <b>130.5</b>                                    | <b>0.0</b>                           |
|                              |                                 | <b>2</b>                                  | <b>115.8</b>                                    | <b>7.6</b>                           |
|                              |                                 | <b>3</b>                                  | <b>57.0</b>                                     | <b>54.1</b>                          |
|                              |                                 | <b>4</b>                                  | <b>8.4</b>                                      | <b>87.0</b>                          |

**a** Injection of HNO<sub>3</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> directly on the NH<sub>4</sub>PW contained in the reactor held at 150°C prior to the injection of NO pulses.

**b** 1 pulse = 10 μmoles of NO.

**c** % mole of nitrogen atoms per mole of NO injected.

A number of reactions have been suggested as relevant to the selective catalytic reduction (SCR) of NO<sub>x</sub> by NH<sub>3</sub> (Ref.4.8).



For the analogous non-catalytic reduction (SNCR) developed by Exxon (Ref.4.9) which operates at 850-1050°C, the overall reactions have been found to be



and a side reaction



Although it is evident from TPD and infrared results that NO<sub>2</sub> can penetrate the bulk and be sorbed onto the catalyst bulk structure, where reduction occurs, the nature of the participation of the catalyst in the reduction of NO by NH<sub>3</sub> on supported and unsupported vanadium oxide has suggested that the process is associated with the conversion of V=O to V-OH groups with the latter reoxidized by oxygen from underlying layers (Refs. 4.10 to 4.17). Bosch and co-workers (Ref.4.18) suggested that the V=O groups may also be reduced to elemental vanadium by ammonia itself. Janssen et al. (Ref.4.19) proposed a more detailed reaction scheme in which N<sub>2</sub>O, which begins to form at 300°C, is included.

Two features of the present catalyst appear to be relevant to the present discussion. Firstly, the catalyst is prepared by an acid-base reaction in which the desired product precipitates from aqueous solution. A surplus of protons will remain if the base (ammonia in the form of an ammonium salt) is added in less than the stoichiometric amount. In fact photoacoustic FTIR experiments have shown that NH<sub>4</sub>PW prepared from stoichiometric quantities of the reactants is non-stoichiometric, with residual protons present (Ref.4.1). Secondly, the anion of NH<sub>4</sub>PW

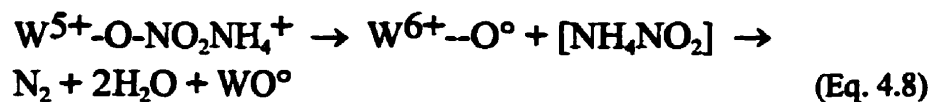
possesses two types of accessible oxygen atoms, those bridging the peripheral metal atoms, in the present system, tungsten, and terminal oxygen atoms ( $W=O$ ) which protrude from the anion. Earlier work from this laboratory suggested that, at least in the catalysis of oxidation processes, the terminal oxygen atoms are more likely to be involved (Ref.4.20), and more recent work has provided support for the contention (Ref.4.21).

The results from the present work strongly suggest that the protons play an active role in the reduction process. Although the nature of the participation of protons in the decomposition or reduction of  $NO$  and/or  $NO_2$  is as yet unclear (Ref.4.22), Kantcheva et al. in their studies of the interaction of  $NO_2$  and  $NH_3$  on anatase have suggested that the protons are required for the formation of the ammonium ion, which is claimed to be an integral feature of the reduction process (Ref.4.23). Parenthetically, it may be noted that protons have been shown to play a role, albeit indirect, in the partial oxidation of methane on the heteropoly acids, by generating oxygen vacancies in the heteropoly anion (Ref.4.24).



Duffy et al. have proposed that oxygen vacancies are participants in the  $NO/NH_3$  process on vanadia-titania catalysts (Ref.4.25).

A mechanism analogous to that proposed by Kantcheva et al. (Ref.4.23) may be suggested:



Although it is evident, particularly from the results of TPD experiments, that water is a product of the reduction process, oxygen is also formed, but the quantity of the latter increases with each pulse of  $NO_2$  while that of  $N_2$  decreases. A number of possible explanations for these observations may be proposed. Any oxygen formed from the first pulses of  $NO_2$  may be employed, at least in part, in the oxidation of a portion of the  $NH_3$ , which exists as  $NH_4^+$  in the present catalyst, through a stoichiometry such as that in Equation 4.6, as proposed by various authors (Refs. 4.23, 4.26, and 4.27). Oxygen may also be involved in the reoxidation of a reduced site on the anion, as has been proposed for vanadia-titania (Ref.4.25) and anatase (Ref.4.23), although  $NH_3$  may also affect this process (Ref.4.23). The maximum in the production of oxygen on apparent depletion of the reductant source may tentatively be related to the dissociation of the water formed during the reduction process and held in the catalyst and/or its reaction with  $NO_2$  (Chapter III).

Although the mechanism proposed for the  $\text{NO}_2/\text{NH}_3$  reaction on anatase postulates the formation of ammonium nitrite as an intermediate, the production of ammonium nitrate may also be occurring (Ref.4.23). It is well-known that nitrous oxide is prepared industrially from the controlled decomposition of  $\text{NH}_4\text{NO}_3$  as



which process begins at approximately  $200^\circ\text{C}$  (Ref.4.28). However since the parent acid of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , 12-tungstophosphoric acid, has been shown to produce  $\text{HNO}_3$  from  $\text{NO}_2$ , the reaction in which  $\text{NH}_4^+$  is oxidized by nitric acid may also be occurring (Ref.4.29).



It is pertinent to note that, in the present work, appreciable quantities of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  do not begin to form until  $200^\circ\text{C}$  is reached.

It was seen that  $\text{NO}$  was not reduced or sorbed on the parent acid, HPW (Chapter III). However, if  $\text{NO}_2$  was injected first onto HPW then a substantial quantity of  $\text{NO}$  could be sorbed.

When  $\text{NO}$  was injected on a fresh sample of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , very little sorption and reduction were observed at relatively low temperatures. Although  $\text{NO}$  is produced at low temperature from the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ , its reduction to  $\text{N}_2$  was only observed at high temperature. Moreover, at low temperature ( $150^\circ\text{C}$ ), nitric oxide can be reduced successfully to  $\text{N}_2$  if a promoter ( $\text{NO}_2$  or  $\text{HNO}_3$ ) is added or formed prior to its injection on the  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ .

The injection of reactants promoting the formation of ammonium nitrate enhances the reduction of  $\text{NO}$  to  $\text{N}_2$ . The mechanisms presented in Equations 4.3, 4.4, and 4.5 are possible but were observed for very high temperatures. At very high temperature it is also believed that  $\text{NO}$  could extract an oxygen atom from the Keggin Unit to form  $\text{NO}_2$ , which can be reduced as seen above.

The association of  $\text{NO}$  with the  $\text{NO}_3^-$ , as seen in Chapter III, is a possible mechanism leading to the reduction of  $\text{NO}$ . From the reaction  $\text{NO}$  with  $\text{NO}_3^-$ , two molecules of  $\text{NO}_2$  would form and then react with the  $\text{NH}_4^+$  to give  $\text{N}_2$ . From this simple, yet plausible mechanism, it would appear that  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  can only reduce  $\text{NO}_2$ . It is thus possible to reduce  $\text{NO}$ , but only if  $\text{NO}$  is oxidized first to  $\text{NO}_2$ .

The present catalyst thus appears to be dependent for its advantageous reduction properties on three features: its Brønsted acidity, which permits the generation of ammonium ions; its microporosity, which permits  $\text{NO}_x$  to penetrate easily in the structure and react with  $\text{NH}_4^+$ ; and its possession of relatively labile anionic oxygen atoms together with peripheral metal

atoms which, while capable of existing in several oxidation states, have relatively facile transformations between them.

The spent catalyst can be regenerated via precipitation from aqueous solution or injection of gaseous ammonia. Table 4.5 shows the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  after subsequent regeneration cycles. The decrease in  $\text{N}_2$  selectivity can be explained in part by the build-up of ammonium nitrate, which can be removed by heating the catalyst above  $200^\circ\text{C}$ .

### C. Conclusions

The 12-tungstophosphoric ammonium salt can be used to reduce  $\text{NO}_2$  efficiently. Since the "ammonia" is contained within the solid itself, no loss is expected in contrast with standard SCR processes where the reducing agent is injected directly into the gas phase upstream from the catalyst. The present catalyst offers the possibility of reducing the loss of ammonia, thus potentially diminishing or eliminating ammonia slip.

The reaction of  $\text{NO}_2$  and  $\text{NH}_4^+$  is dependent on the accessibility of the cation inside the bulk of the salt to  $\text{NO}_2$ . The reaction is more efficient if the impurities contained in the solid catalyst are removed by washing it with water. Furthermore, the reaction for the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  with  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  is more efficient at relatively high temperature. The effective temperature corresponds to that used in SCR processes for the reduction of  $\text{NO}_x$ .

The direct reduction of  $\text{NO}$  by  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  was found to be slow and inefficient (i.e. more than one hour for the solid to be saturated when exposed to a continuous flow of pure  $\text{NO}$ ). However the ammonium 12-tungstophosphate is more effective for the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

After saturation with  $\text{NO}_2$  and consumption of the ammonia contained within the ammonium salt, the parent solid acid (HPW) is recovered and displays the properties discussed in Chapter III. The ammonium salt can then be produced, as before, by precipitation from aqueous solution or by the exposure of the solid acid to gaseous ammonia.

The results presented in this section were recently published in References 4.30 and 4.31.

**TABLE 4.5****EFFECT OF GAS PHASE REGENERATION WITH NH<sub>3</sub> AT 150°C**

| <b>Regeneration Cycles<sup>a</sup></b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub> (%)<sup>b</sup></b> | <b>NO (%)<sup>b</sup></b> |
|----------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| <b>Original salt</b>                   | <b>41.1</b>                          | <b>12.3</b>               |
| <b>1st Cycle</b>                       | <b>52.9</b>                          | <b>0.0</b>                |
| <b>2nd Cycle</b>                       | <b>28.7</b>                          | <b>0.0</b>                |
| <b>3rd Cycle<sup>c</sup></b>           | <b>34.4</b>                          | <b>0.0</b>                |

**a** 0.075g (38.8μmoles) NH<sub>4</sub>PW pretreated in helium (15 mL/min) for 30 min. A regeneration cycle consists of injection of 10 mL (NTP) of NH<sub>3</sub>, flushing in helium flow for 30 min, and then followed by 1 pulse NO<sub>2</sub> (17 μmoles) .

**b** mole N<sub>2</sub> per mole NO<sub>2</sub> injected.

**c** Between the second and third cycle, the sample was heated at 300°C for 30 min and then cooled back to 150°C and then exposed to 10 mL NH<sub>3</sub>.

## REFERENCES

- 4.1 Highfield, J.G., Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **88**, 177 (1984).
- 4.2 Highfield, J.G., Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **89**, 185 (1984).
- 4.3 Highfield, J.G., Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **95**, 108 (1985).
- 4.4 See, for example, various papers in: Environmental Catalysis; ACS Symposium Series 552; American Chemical Society: Washington, DC, 1994; Emerging Technologies.
- 4.5 Brandin, J.G.M., Anderson, L.A.H., Odenbrand, C.U.I. *Catal. Today*, **4**, 186 (1989).
- 4.6 See, for example, Adelman, B.J., Lei, G.-D., Sachtler, W.M.H. *Catal. Lett.*, **28**, 119 (1994) and references therein.
- 4.7 Bosch, H., Jansson, F. *Catal. Today*, **2**, 369 (1988).
- 4.8 Matsuda, S., Kato, A. *Appl.Catal.*, **8**, 149 (1983).
- 4.9 Lyon, R.N. *Int.J.Chem.Kinet.*, **3**, 315 (1976).
- 4.10 Miyamoto, A., Yamazaki, Y., Inomata, M., Murakami, Y. *J.Phys.Chem.*, **85**, 2366 (1981).
- 4.11 Inomata, M., Mori, K., Miyamoto, A., Ui, T., Murakami, Y. *J.Phys.Chem.*, **87**, 754 (1983).
- 4.12 Inamata, M., Miyamoto, A., Murakami, Y. *J.Phys.Chem.*, **85**, 2372 (1981).
- 4.13 Inamoto, M., Mori, K., Miyamoto, A., Murakami, Y. *J.Phys.Chem.*, **87**, 761 (1983).
- 4.14 Miyamoto, A., Yamazak, Y., Inomata, M., Murakam, Y. *Chem.Lett.*, 1355 (1978).
- 4.15 Inomata, M., Miyamoto, A., Murakami, Y. *J.Chem.Soc., Chem.Comm.*, 1009 (1979).
- 4.16 Miyamoto, A., Hattori, A., Murakami, Y. *J.Solid State Chem.*, **47**, 373 (1983).
- 4.17 Mori, K., Miyamoto, A., Murakami, Y. *J.Catal.*, **95**, 482 (1985).
- 4.18 Bosch, H., Janssen, F.J.J.G., Oldenziel, J., van den Kerkhof, F.M.G., van Ommen, J.G., Ross, J.R.H. *Appl.Catal.*, **25**, 239 (1986).
- 4.19 Janssen, F.J.J.G., van der Kerkhof, F.M.G., Bosch, H., Ross, J.H.R. *J.Phys.Chem.*, **91**, 5921 (1987). Part 2: *J.Phys.Chem.*, in press.
- 4.20 Moffat, J.B. *J.Mol.Catal.*, **26**, 385 (1984).
- 4.21 Kozhevnikov, I.V., Sinnema, A., Jansen, R.J.J., Vanbekkum, H. *Catal.Lett.*, **27**, 187 (1994).

- 4.22 Satsuma, A., Yamada, K., Mori, T., Niwa, M., Hattori, T., Murakami, K. *Catal.Lett.*, **31**, 367 (1995).
- 4.23 Kantcheva, M., Busheva, V., Klissurski, D. *J.Catal.*, **145**, 96 (1994).
- 4.24 Kasztelan, S., McGarvey, G.B., Moffat, J.B. In *New Frontiers in Catalysis*; Guczi, L., Solymosi, F., Tétényi, P., Eds.; Elsevier: Amsterdam, 1993; p.1105.
- 4.25 Duffy, B.L., Curry-Hyde, H.E., Cant, N.W., Nelson, P.F. *Catal.Lett.*, **28**, 167 (1994).
- 4.26 Odriozola, J.A., Heinmann, H., Somorjai, G.A., Garcia de la Banda, J.F., Pereira, P. *J.Catal.*, **119**, 71 (1989).
- 4.27 Bosch, H., Janssen, F.J.J.G., van der Kerkhof, F.M., Oldenziel, J., van Ommen, J.G., Ross, J.R.H. *Appl.Catal.*, **25**, 239 (1986).
- 4.28 Jones, K. *The Chemistry of Nitrogen*; Pergamon Press: Oxford, 1975.
- 4.29 Rubtsov, Yu.I., Strizhevskii, I.L., Kazakov, A.I., Andrienko, L.P., Moshkovish, E.B. *Zh.Prikl.Khin. (S.-Peterburg)*, **62**, 2017 (1989).
- 4.30 Belanger, R., and Moffat, J.B., *Appl. Catal. B: Environm.*, (Accepted Nov.1, 1996).
- 4.31 Belanger, R., and Moffat, J.B., *Langmuir*, **12**, 2230 (1996).

## CHAPTER V

### SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO<sub>2</sub> ON AMMONIUM 12-MOLYBDOPHOSPHATE (NH<sub>4</sub>PMo)

#### A. Results

Three temperatures (150, 300, and 400°C) were selected for investigation of the sorption and reaction of NO and NO<sub>2</sub> on ammonium 12-molybdophosphate.

Upon the injection of pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> on samples of NH<sub>4</sub>PMo, the concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> in the effluent of the reactor is negligible for temperatures of 300°C or higher for catalysts A and B, which are prepared using ammonium nitrate and ammonium carbonate, respectively, mixed with stoichiometric amounts of HPMo (Fig.5.1). Salts A and B were further purified by multiple washings with distilled water.

At 150°C, the concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> in the gas phase remains at approximately 100% NO<sub>2</sub>. At 300°C, catalysts A and B show the same behavior and the concentration in NO<sub>2</sub> is small for the first two pulses (first 34 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>) but reaches a plateau at 60% with the 8th pulse. However, with NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-A at 400°C, the concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> in the effluent remains insignificant for the first five pulses (85 μmoles) and then rises sharply to a plateau of 80-85% at the 8th pulse.

The predominant product from the reduction of NO<sub>2</sub> is N<sub>2</sub> (Fig.5.2). The formation of N<sub>2</sub> is strongly related to the temperature of the reactor. For the first pulse at 150°C, catalysts A and B generate 75 and 20% N (as N<sub>2</sub>), respectively. At 300°C, the reduction is found to yield approximately 130% N (as N<sub>2</sub>) for the three catalysts. The concentration of N (as N<sub>2</sub>) decreases slowly to vanishingly small quantities at these former temperatures as the number of pulses increases. However, at 400°C the first pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> produces approximately 200% N (as N<sub>2</sub>). At this temperature the production of N<sub>2</sub> remains high until the fifth pulse for catalyst B and C (salt C was prepared from stoichiometric amounts of ammonium nitrate and HPMo, without further purification), breaks abruptly to reach vanishingly small quantities at the 6-7th pulse number. The conversion to N<sub>2</sub> on catalyst A decreases quasi-linearly from the first pulse to vanishingly small quantities at the 8th pulse.

At temperatures above 300°C, N<sub>2</sub>O is also found in the gas phase from the injection of NO<sub>2</sub> on-NH<sub>4</sub>PMo (Fig.5.3). At 150°C, the quantity of N (as N<sub>2</sub>O) is vanishingly small. Catalyst A and B do not show any N<sub>2</sub>O produced, and only catalyst C displays selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O. Further, at 300°C, the injection of NO<sub>2</sub> produces greater quantities (>100%) of N (as N<sub>2</sub>O) for the first pulse, for each of the three catalysts, and the selectivities decrease gradually to about 20% at the seventh pulse. However, the quantity of N (as N<sub>2</sub>O) found in the effluent is lower at 400 than at 300°C. At 400°C, only NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-A shows a significant production of

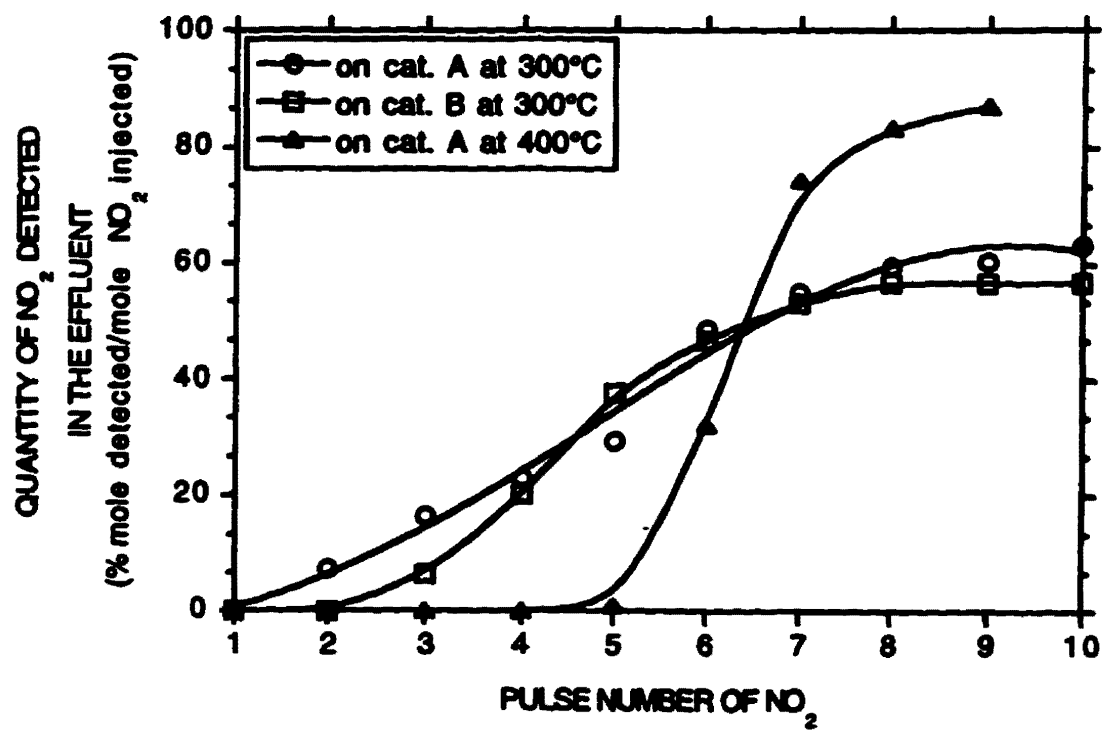


Fig. 5.1

Quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> introduced on catalysts A and B at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 μmoles). Pulse size = 17 μmol NO<sub>2</sub>. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

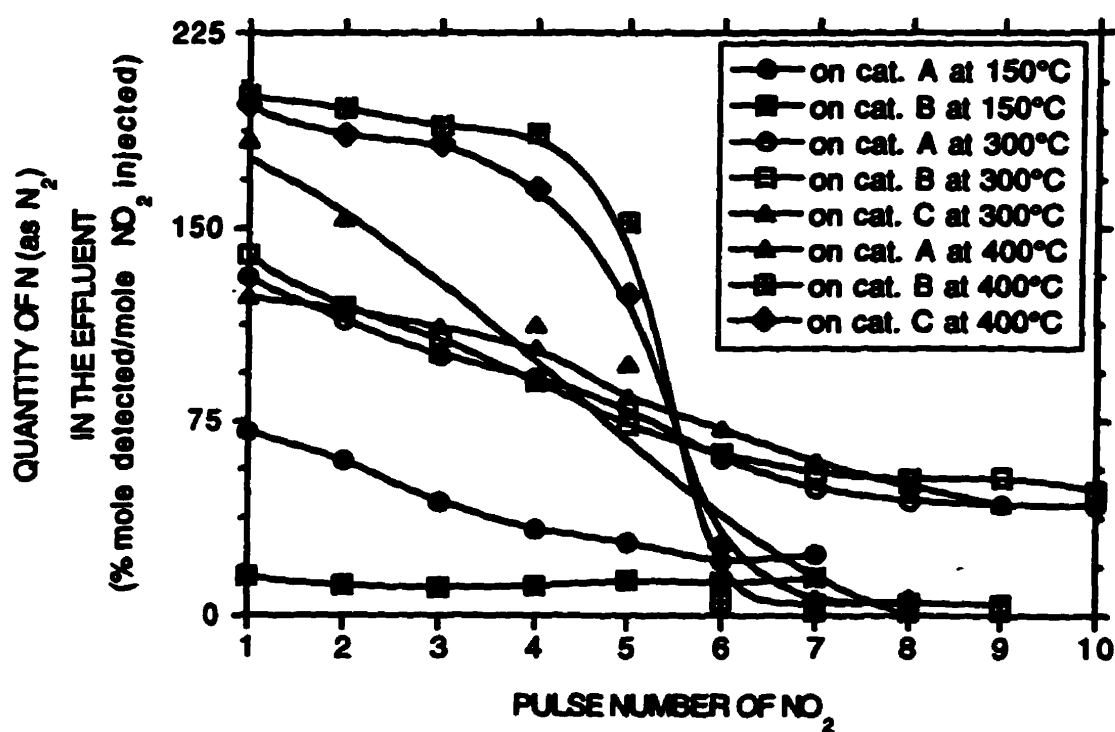


Fig. 5.2

Quantity of N (as  $N_2$ ) detected in the effluent for each pulse of  $NO_2$  introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0  $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ mol  $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

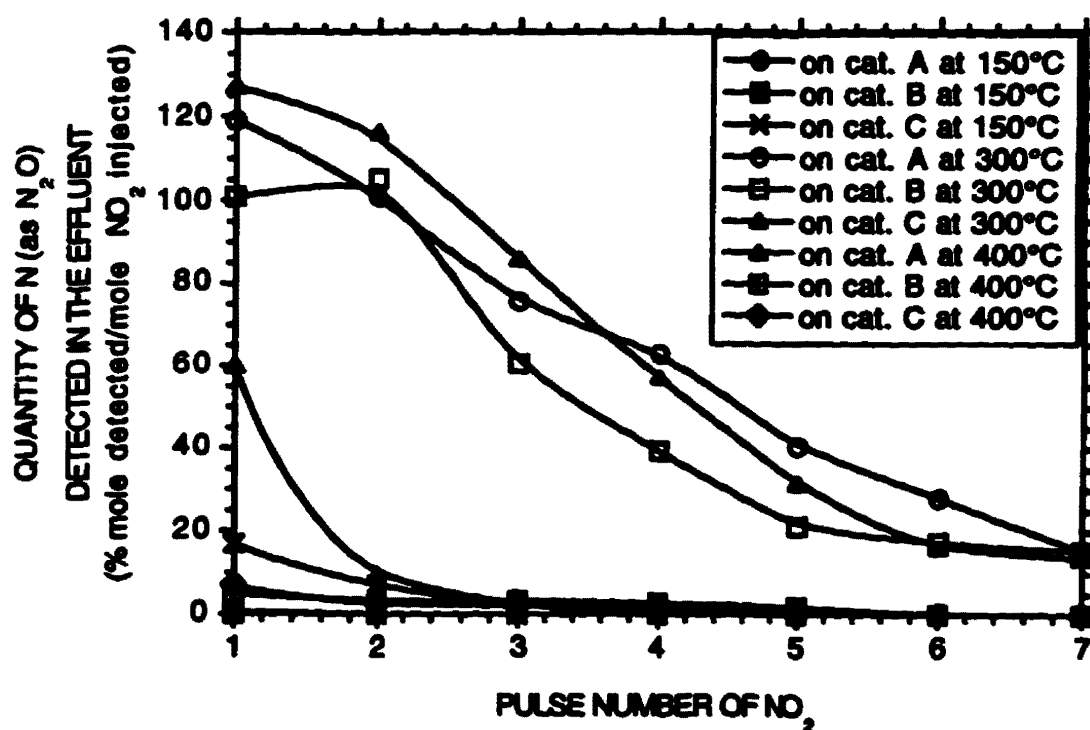


Fig. 5.3

Quantity of N (as  $N_2O$ ) detected in the effluent for each pulse of  $NO_2$  introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0  $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ mol  $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

$\text{N}_2\text{O}$  in the first pulse, but for the two other catalysts the quantities in the effluent are smaller than 10% N (as  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) for all pulses.

$\text{NO}$  is also produced from the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  (Fig.5.4). For the injection of one pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$ , catalysts A and B, held at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , produce 10 and 30% of  $\text{NO}$ , respectively. At 300 and  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , all  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  catalysts show little or no nitric oxide in the gas phase for the first pulse. At  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , catalyst A shows an increase in the selectivity to  $\text{NO}$ , to a maximum of 18% at the 3rd pulse, decreasing to vanishingly small quantities at the 7th pulse. Catalyst B, held at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , shows a maximum production of 30% at the first pulse, decreasing rapidly, reaching 5% at the 4th pulse and then decreasing slowly.

At  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the production of  $\text{NO}$  remains vanishingly small for all catalysts until the 4th pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$ , at which catalyst C shows an increase to a maximum of 10% at the 8th pulse while for the remaining two catalysts the quantity of  $\text{NO}$  remains vanishingly small for all pulses.

When  $\text{NO}_2$  is injected on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  samples held at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , all three catalysts show a maximum in the quantity of  $\text{NO}$  in the effluent. For catalyst A, a maximum of 48% is found at the 3rd pulse, and for B and C their maxima of 24 and 14%, respectively, are found at the 6th pulse.

The reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  also produces small quantities of  $\text{O}_2$  (Fig.5.5). With catalysts A and B held at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the selectivity to  $\text{O}_2$  rises slowly from the first pulse to approximately 2% from the 3rd pulse. However, catalyst C held at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , behaves similarly to all three catalysts held at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , with vanishingly small selectivities to  $\text{O}_2$  until the 5-6th pulse, at which the selectivities increase sharply to approximately 1.5-2%.

As is evident from the aforementioned results, the conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  and the selectivities, are dependent on the temperature of the reactor. Figure 5.6 summarizes the selectivities for the first pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  introduced in the reactor, as a function of the temperature, for all three catalysts. The conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  (with maximum  $\text{N}_2$  and minimum  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) is at its maximum at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ .

Nitric oxide can also be reduced on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  (Fig.5.7). The monitoring of the effluent shows that at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , approximately 60% of  $\text{NO}$  is found in the gas phase for the first pulse on catalyst A. The concentration of  $\text{NO}$  increases very slowly for the subsequent pulses. At  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , the conversion of  $\text{NO}$  is very different. Approximately 100% of  $\text{NO}$  is removed from the gas phase in the first pulse of  $\text{NO}$ , on catalysts A and C, and about 87% with catalyst B. The quantity of  $\text{NO}$  in the effluent rises rapidly to high concentrations at the 4th pulse. With catalyst A, approximately 100% of  $\text{NO}$  injected is detected from the 4th and subsequent pulses. For catalyst B, the quantity of  $\text{NO}$  detected in the gas phase is much lower, approximately 80% at the 4th pulse, and then rises slowly. With catalyst C, the quantity of  $\text{NO}$  remaining in the effluent

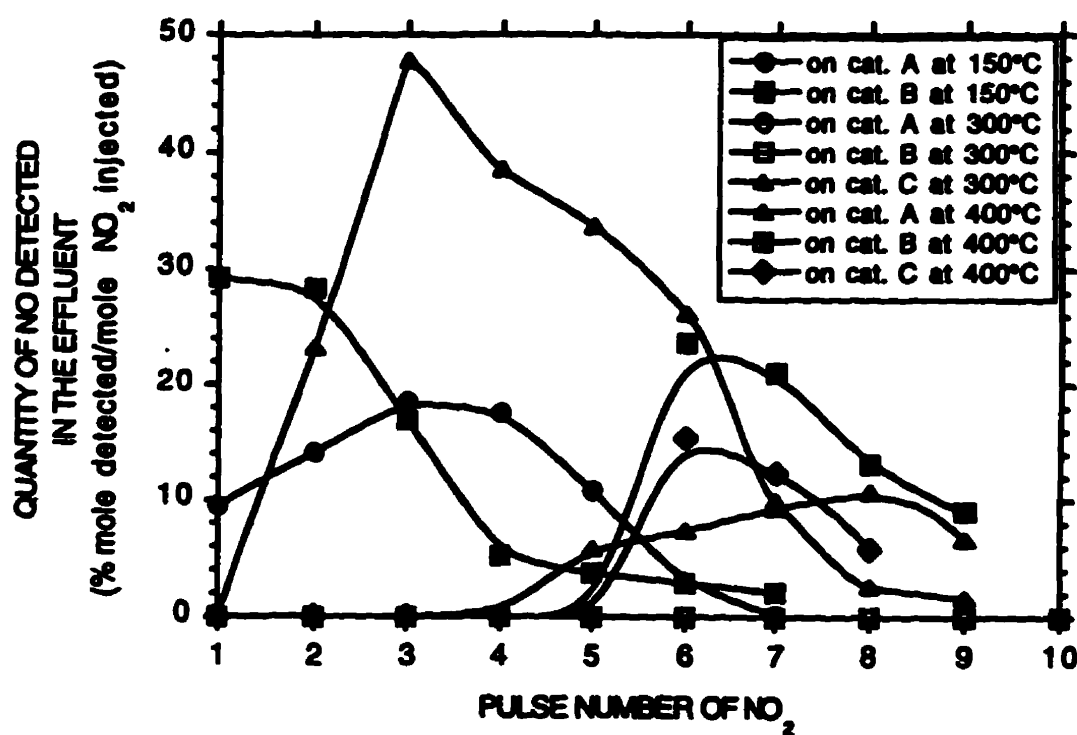


Fig. 5.4

Quantity of NO detected in the effluent for each pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0  $\mu\text{moles}$ ). Pulse size = 17  $\mu\text{mol NO}_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

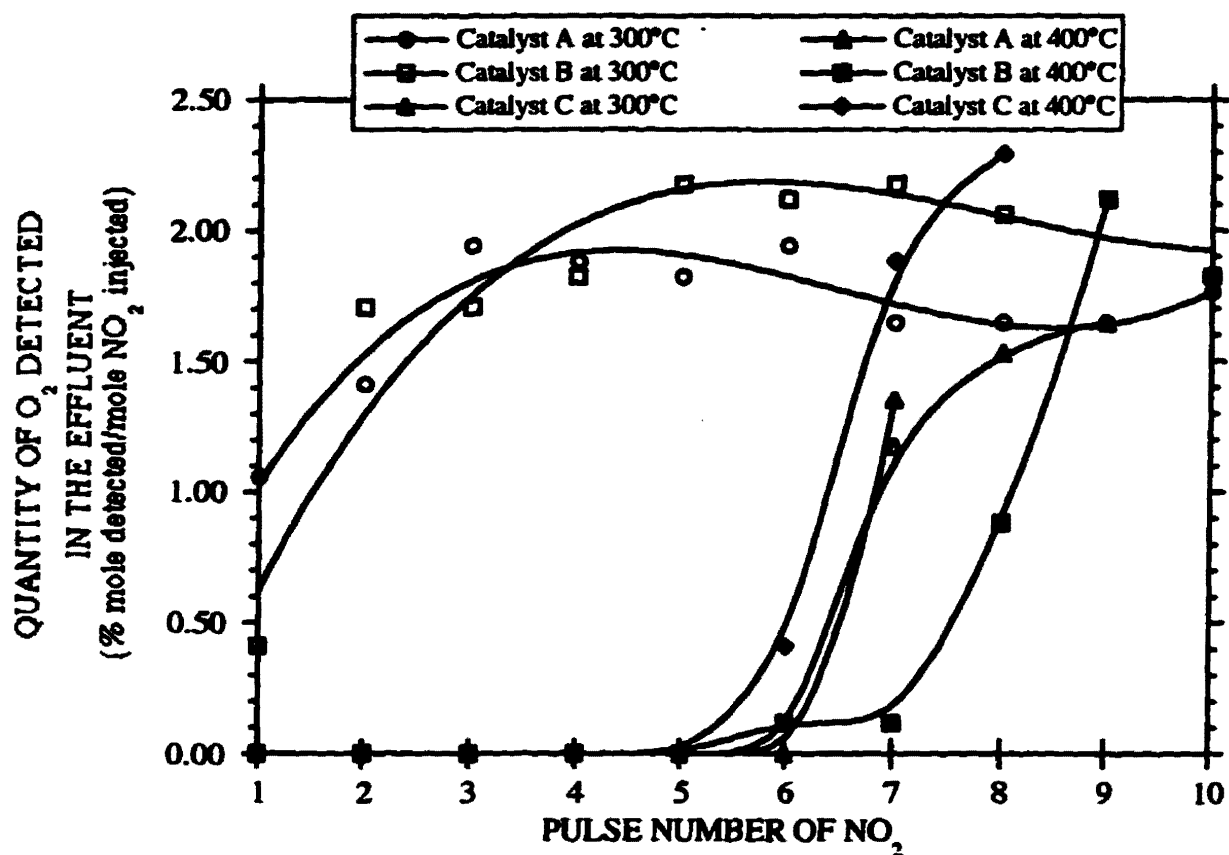


Fig. 5.5

Quantity of  $O_2$  detected in the effluent for each pulse of  $NO_2$  introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0  $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ mol  $NO_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

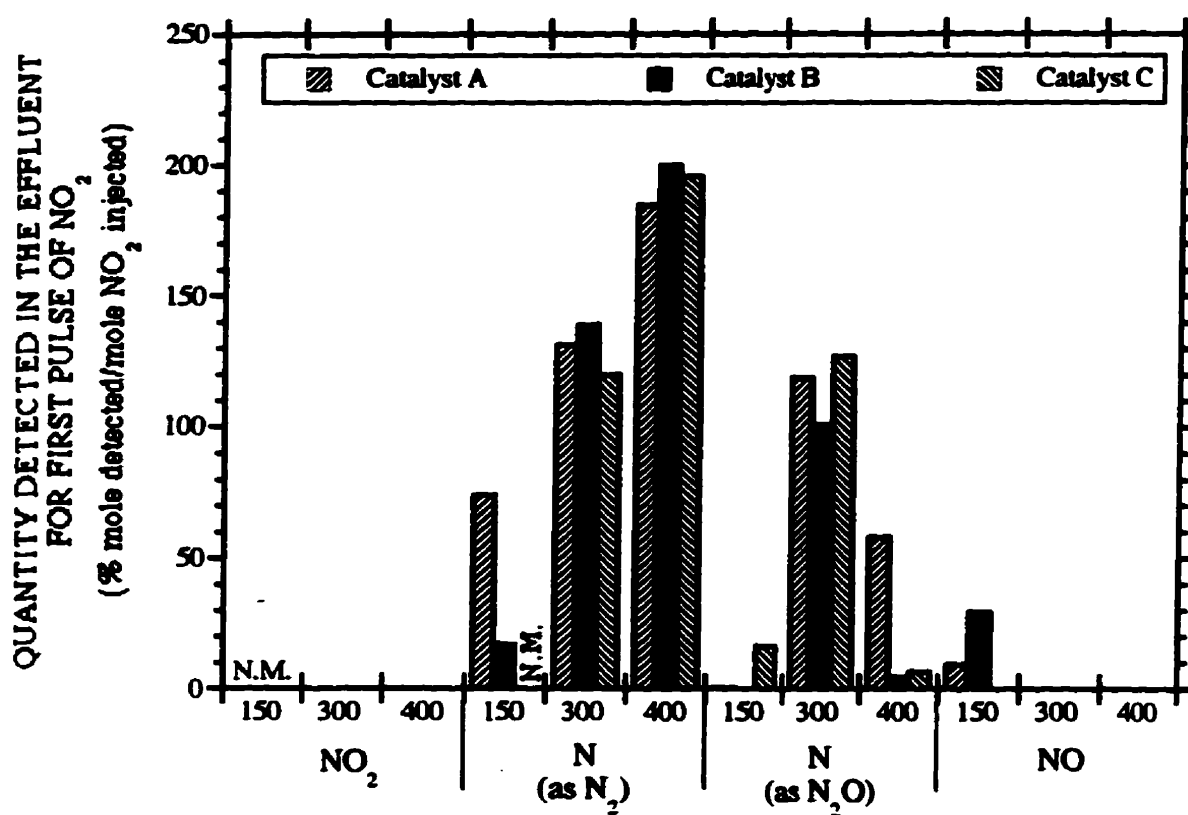


Fig. 5.6

Quantity of  $\text{NO}_2$ , N (as  $\text{N}_2$ ), N (as  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ), and NO detected in the effluent for the first pulse of  $\text{NO}_2$  introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0  $\mu\text{moles}$ ). Pulse size = 17  $\mu\text{mol}$   $\text{NO}_2$ . Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

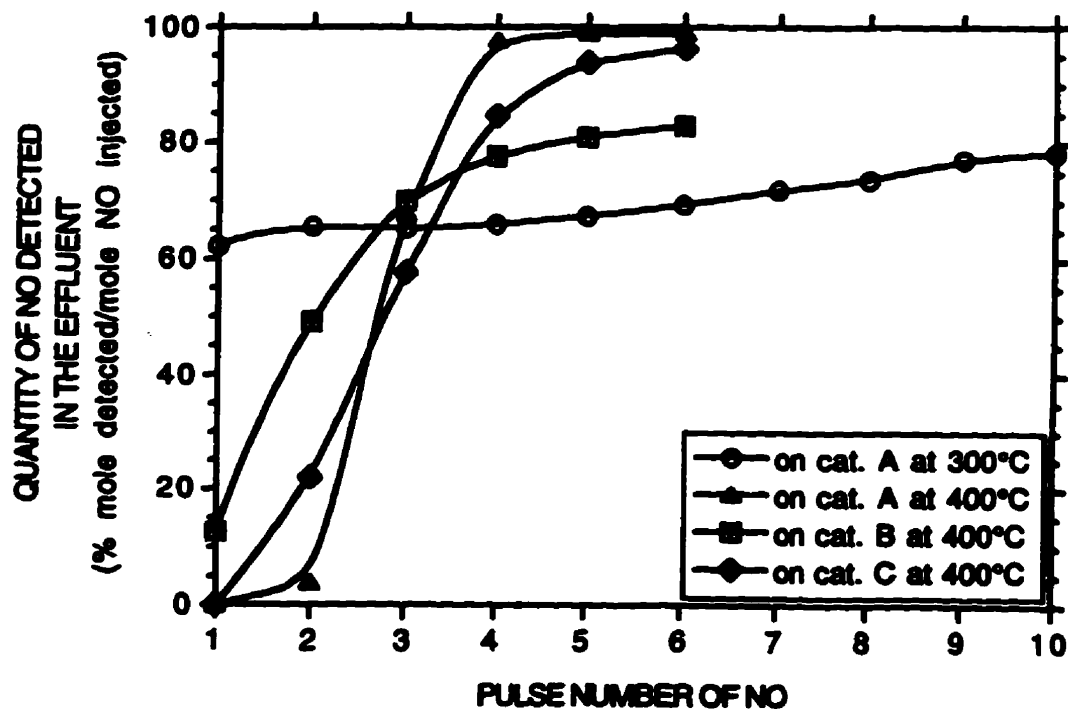


Fig. 5.7

Quantity of NO detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 10  $\mu$ mol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

increases sharply with the number of pulses reaching 80% at the 4th pulse and, with further injections, increasing to values near 100%.

The principal product found in the effluent from the reduction of NO on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  is  $\text{N}_2$  (Fig.5.8). As expected from Figure 5.7, the production of  $\text{N}_2$  generally decreases with increase in the number of pulses. Figure 5.8 is almost a horizontal mirror image of Figure 5.7. When NO is injected at 400°C, the selectivities to N (as  $\text{N}_2$ ) are high, approximately 200% N (as  $\text{N}_2$ ), for all three catalysts. However, when nitric oxide is injected on catalyst A at 300°C, the selectivity to N (as  $\text{N}_2$ ) corresponds to approximately 100%. The concentration of N (as  $\text{N}_2$ ) decreases slowly with the pulse number.

While the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$  produces a relatively high selectivity to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ , the reaction of NO on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  generates much smaller selectivities to this oxide of nitrogen (Fig.5.9). With catalyst A exposed to nitric oxide at 300°C, the selectivity to N (as  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) remains constant at 5% for three pulses of NO, which is smaller than that obtained from the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$ . At 400°C, the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  varies similarly to that from the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  but the quantities are smaller. The maximum N (as  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) produced is less than 20% of the NO injected. For all catalysts held at 400°C, the selectivities to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  produced decrease rapidly from their highest values, at the first pulse, to a plateau.

Little or no selectivity to  $\text{O}_2$  was observed from the injection of NO on the catalysts at both 300 and 400°C.

The conversion of NO as well as the selectivities, are dependent on the temperature of the reactor. Figure 5.10 summarizes the selectivities for the first pulse of NO introduced in the reactor, as a function of the temperature, for all three catalysts. The conversion of NO (with maximum  $\text{N}_2$  and minimum  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ ) is at its maximum at 400°C.

Isothermal continuous reaction (ICR) experiments of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ , for the first hour of reaction, are presented in Table 5.1. These values are corrected to take into consideration the fragmentation due to the MS detector. The values show that the selectivities to  $^{15}\text{NN}$  and  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  increase with temperature, passing through maxima at 300°C.

The selectivity to NO in the effluent decreases as the temperature of the reaction is increased, and since no labelled NO is detected this oxide of nitrogen must originate solely from  $\text{NO}_2$  without any apparent participation of the  $\text{NH}_3$  contained within the catalyst. The conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  to NO is expected to increase with temperature, but, as it was seen, the NO itself is reduced at higher temperatures. The concentration of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  (as  $^{15}\text{NNO}$  and  $\text{NNO}$ ) is very small at 150°C, but significant at 300°C and at 425°C.

The analysis of the effluent from a  $\text{NO}_2/\text{He}$  feedstream passed continuously over  $^{15}\text{N}$ -ammonium 12-molybdophosphate, heated at 10°C/min from room temperature to 650°C, is shown in Figure 5.11. The results reveal that  $\text{NO}_2$  is reduced to  $\text{N}_2$  at temperatures as low as

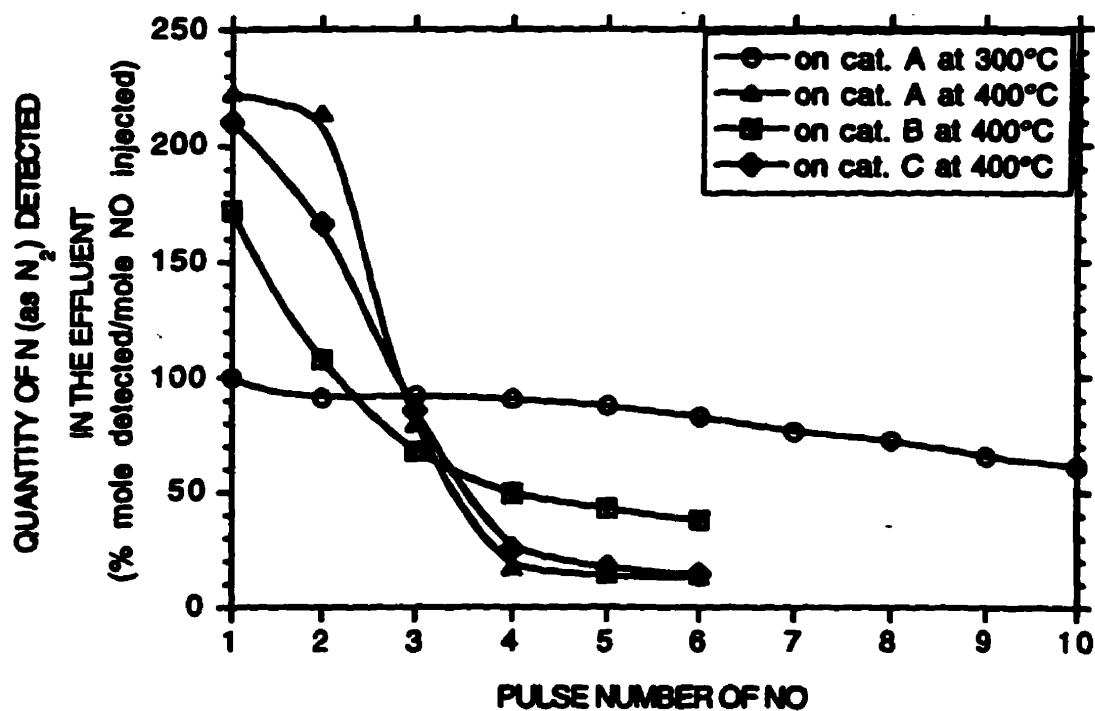


Fig. 5.8

Quantity of N (as  $N_2$ ) detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0  $\mu$ moles). Pulse size = 10  $\mu$ mol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

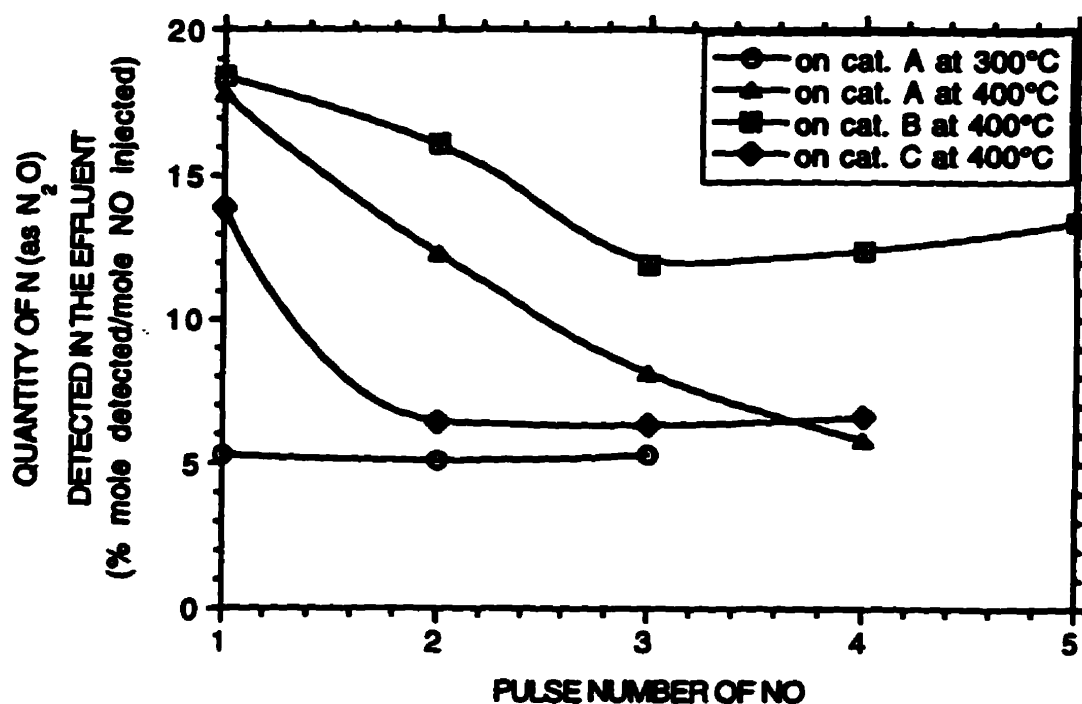


Fig. 5.9

Quantity of N (as N<sub>2</sub>O) detected in the effluent for each pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 μmoles). Pulse size = 10 μmol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

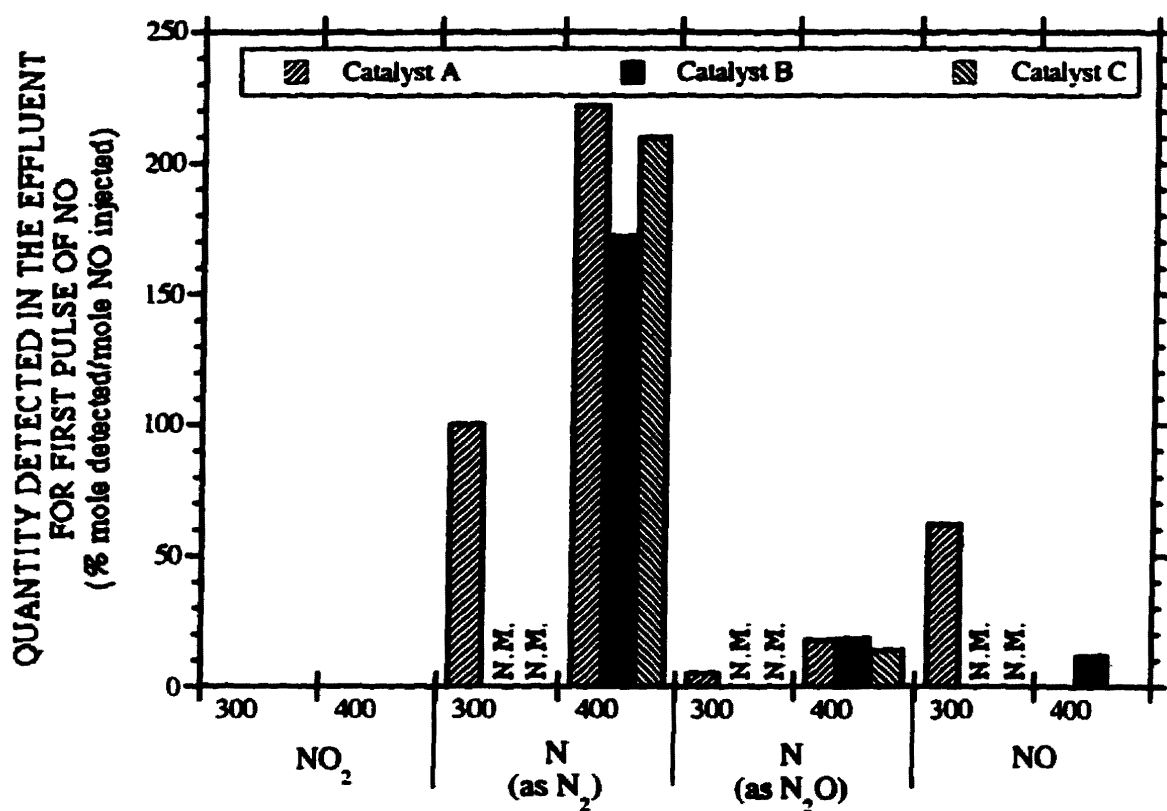


Fig. 5.10

Quantity of NO<sub>2</sub>, N (as N<sub>2</sub>), N (as N<sub>2</sub>O), and NO detected in the effluent for the first pulse of NO introduced on catalysts A, B and C at different pretreatment and reactor temperatures. Mass in reactor = 0.075g (40.0 μmoles). Pulse size = 10 μmol NO. Helium flow = 15 mL/min.

**TABLE 5.1**

**INTEGRATED AREA FOR THE ISOTHERMAL CONTINUOUS REACTION  
OF  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  AND  $\text{NO}_2$**

ICR 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles)  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  + 4960 ppm  $\text{NO}_2$

| <u>Masses</u> | <u>Molecules</u>  | <u>%mole detected/mole <math>\text{NO}_2</math> injected<sup>a</sup></u> |              |              |
|---------------|-------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|--------------|
|               |                   | <u>150°C</u>                                                             | <u>300°C</u> | <u>425°C</u> |
| 18            | HOH               | 5.0                                                                      | 9.4          | 3.5          |
| 28            | NN                | 0.0                                                                      | 0.0          | 0.0          |
| 29            | $^{15}\text{NN}$  | 3.8                                                                      | 7.0          | 1.9          |
| 30            | NO                | 9.6                                                                      | 5.9          | 4.2          |
| 31            | $^{15}\text{NO}$  | 0.0                                                                      | 0.0          | 0.0          |
| 44            | NNO               | 0.6                                                                      | 0.3          | 0.1          |
| 45            | $^{15}\text{NNO}$ | 0.0                                                                      | 3.8          | 0.6          |
| 46            | ONO               | 38.4                                                                     | 24.4         | 15.0         |

<sup>a</sup> % mole detected corrected per Total Ion of  $\text{NO}_2$  injected for 60 min integration time.

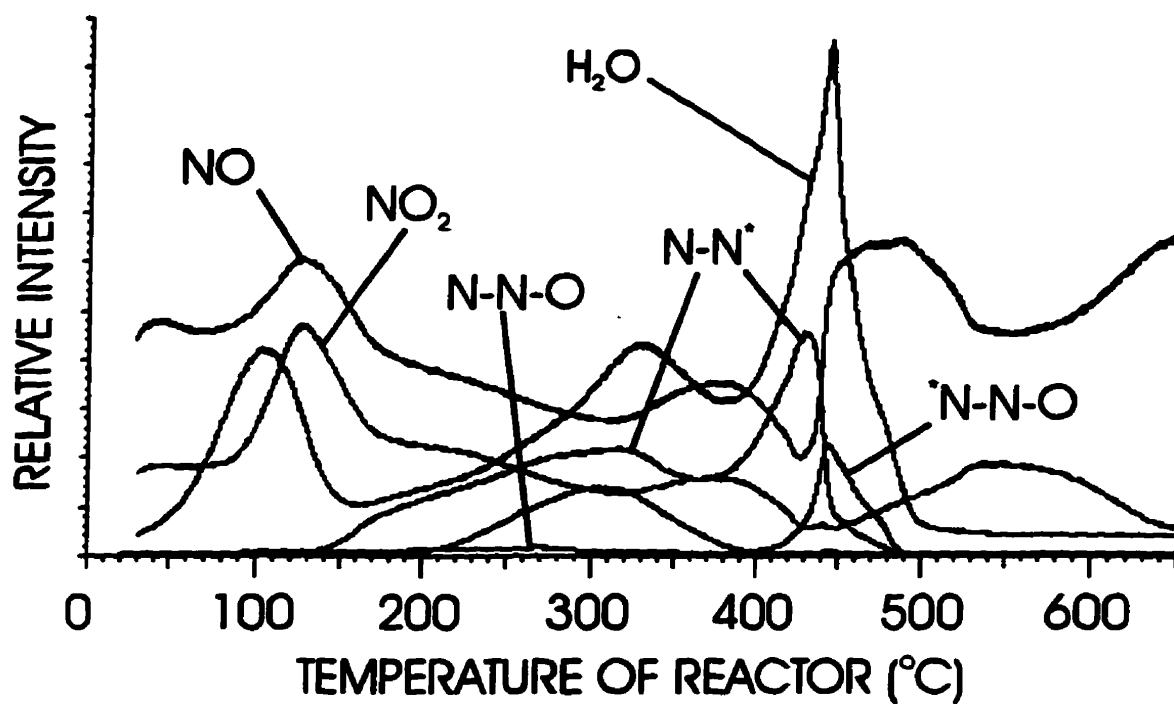


Fig. 5.11 Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.\* = Isotope 15.

80°C and up to 500°C, with maxima at 300 and 420°C, the latter being higher than the former. H<sub>2</sub>O, NO, and N<sub>2</sub>O form concomitantly with N<sub>2</sub> at 420°C. As will be shown later, with TPD results, the water peaks observed at 100 and 430°C result from hydrogen bonded and associatively desorbed water molecules, respectively. Although the variation of the relative intensity of N<sub>2</sub>O with temperature is similar to that of N<sub>2</sub>, a null point exists for the former species between 380 and 410°C. The concentration of NO, which is higher than expected because of the fragmentation in the MS detector, shows a maximum between 430 and 530°C. This production of NO occurs at a higher temperature than that at which the maxima appear for H<sub>2</sub>O, N<sub>2</sub>, and N<sub>2</sub>O. However, this maximum in the NO concentration corresponds to a minimum in the quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> in the gas phase.

Temperature-programmed reaction of the labelled <sup>15</sup>N-ammonium 12-molybdophosphate exposed to a continuous flow of NO also shows the reduction of NO to mainly N<sub>2</sub> (Fig.5.12). Nitrogen molecules formed from the ammonia (as NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>) contained within the catalyst and the NO from the gas phase are produced in relatively small quantities at 100°C, but much greater quantities are formed between 220 and 520°C with a maximum at 360°C. The maximum in the formation of N<sub>2</sub> is concomitant with the formation of water and the minimum in the concentration of NO in the effluent. However, at temperatures lower than 380°C, no N<sub>2</sub>O was detected in the gas phase. Small quantities of N<sub>2</sub>O are formed between 380 and 530°C with a maximum at 430°C. The concentration of NO<sub>2</sub> was negligible for the whole range of temperature except for vanishingly small quantities at 100°C (not shown).

Temperature-programmed desorption curves for the four salts of NH<sub>4</sub>PMo as prepared are found in Figures 5.13 to 5.16. The fourth salt was prepared from <sup>15</sup>N-ammonium nitrate (<sup>15</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>NO<sub>3</sub>) and HPMo. Catalyst A shows the expected TPD profile for an ammonium salt of a heteropoly oxometalate (Fig.5.13). Physisorbed (or hydrogen-bonded), water molecules contained at the surface and within the bulk of the salt desorb approximately at 100°C, as well as traces of ammonia. The peak which emerges between 400 and 550°C is due to associatively desorbed water resulting from the extraction of oxygen atoms from the anions by at least a portion of the protons. The latter peak is accompanied by the desorption of ammonia, from the ammonium cations, and N<sub>2</sub>, apparently produced from the oxidation of NH<sub>3</sub>. Two maxima are observed for the desorption of N<sub>2</sub>. The first maximum, at 440°C, is observed concomitantly with the desorption of water and ammonia, while a second peak for N<sub>2</sub> can be seen at 600°C.

Catalyst B, prepared from ammonium carbonate, shows significant differences (Fig.5.14). This salt contains relatively small numbers of weakly bound, physisorbed, water molecules capable of desorbing at low temperature. Instead, two peaks due to ammonia desorption from the salt are seen. The main peak for ammonia appears at 280°C, immediately followed by a first water peak at 310°C. No nitrogen is observed with the first ammonia peak.

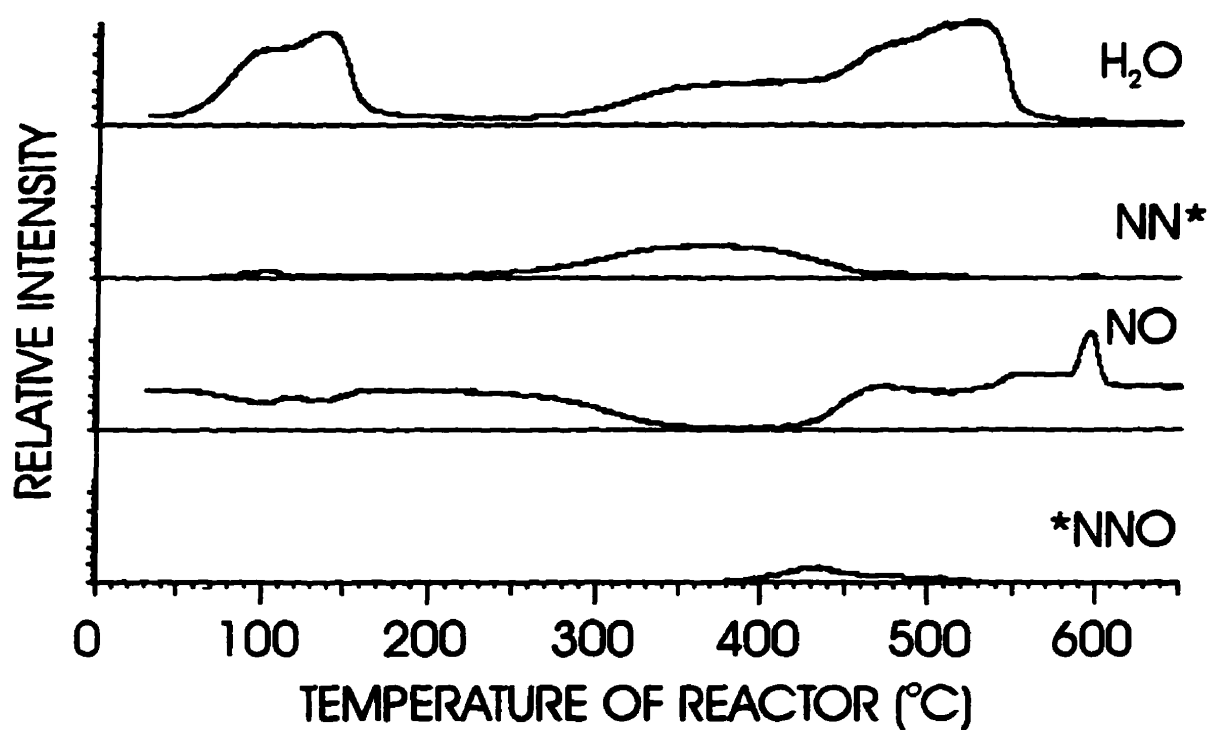


Fig. 5.12 Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.\* = Isotope 15.

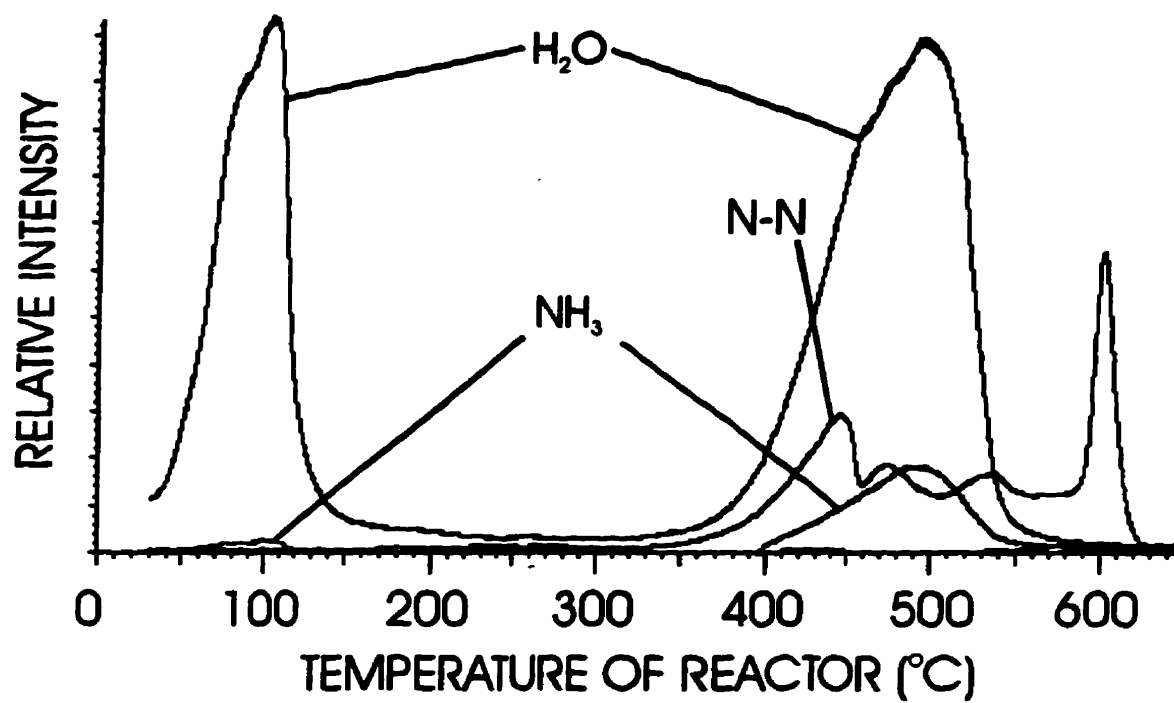


Fig. 5.13 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles) of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

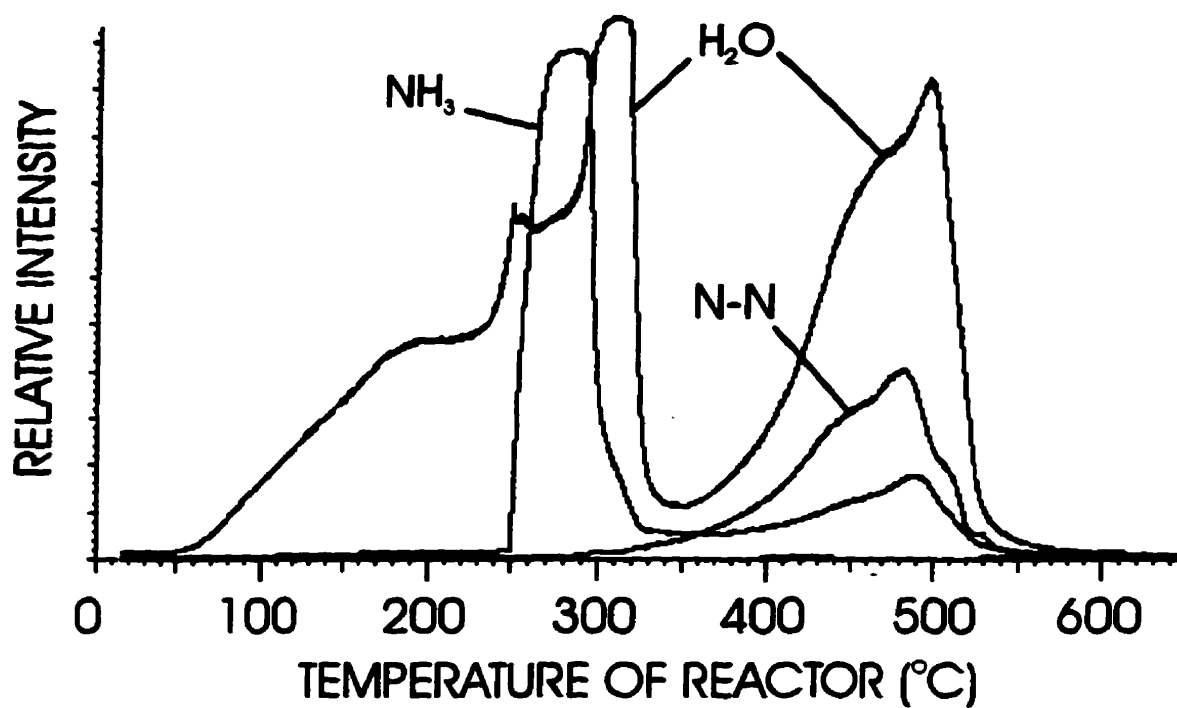


Fig. 5.14 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles) of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-B}$  as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

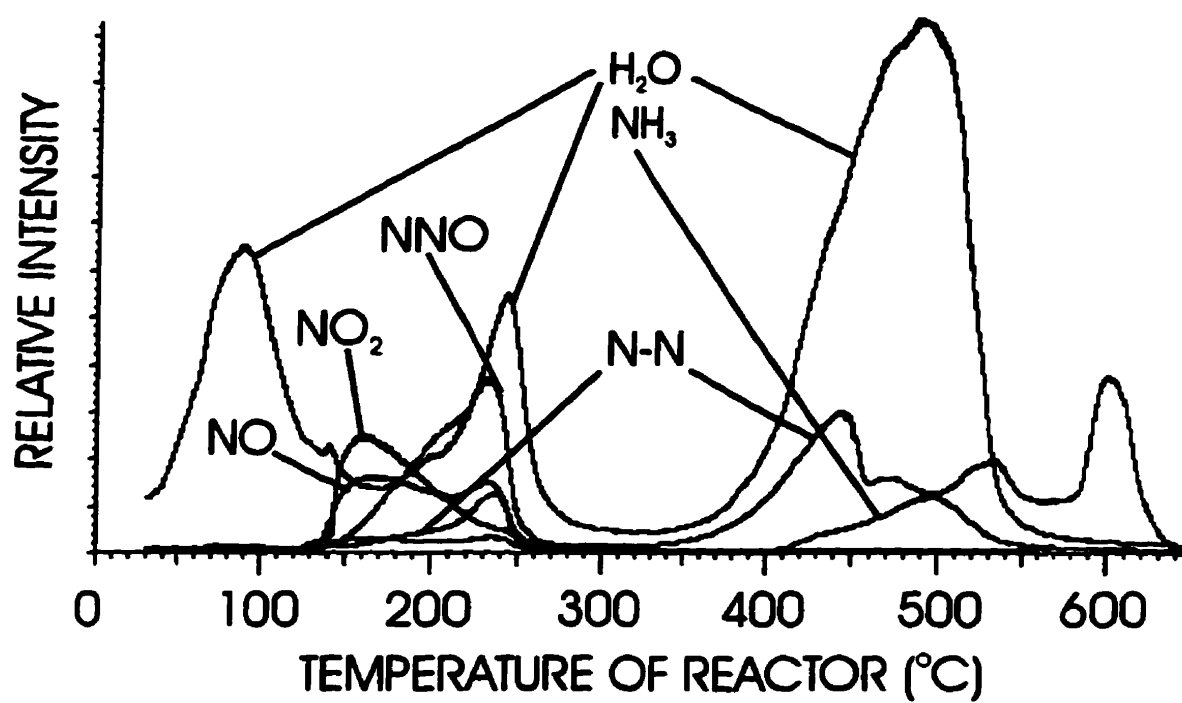


Fig. 5.15 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (40.0 $\mu$ moles) of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-C}$  as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

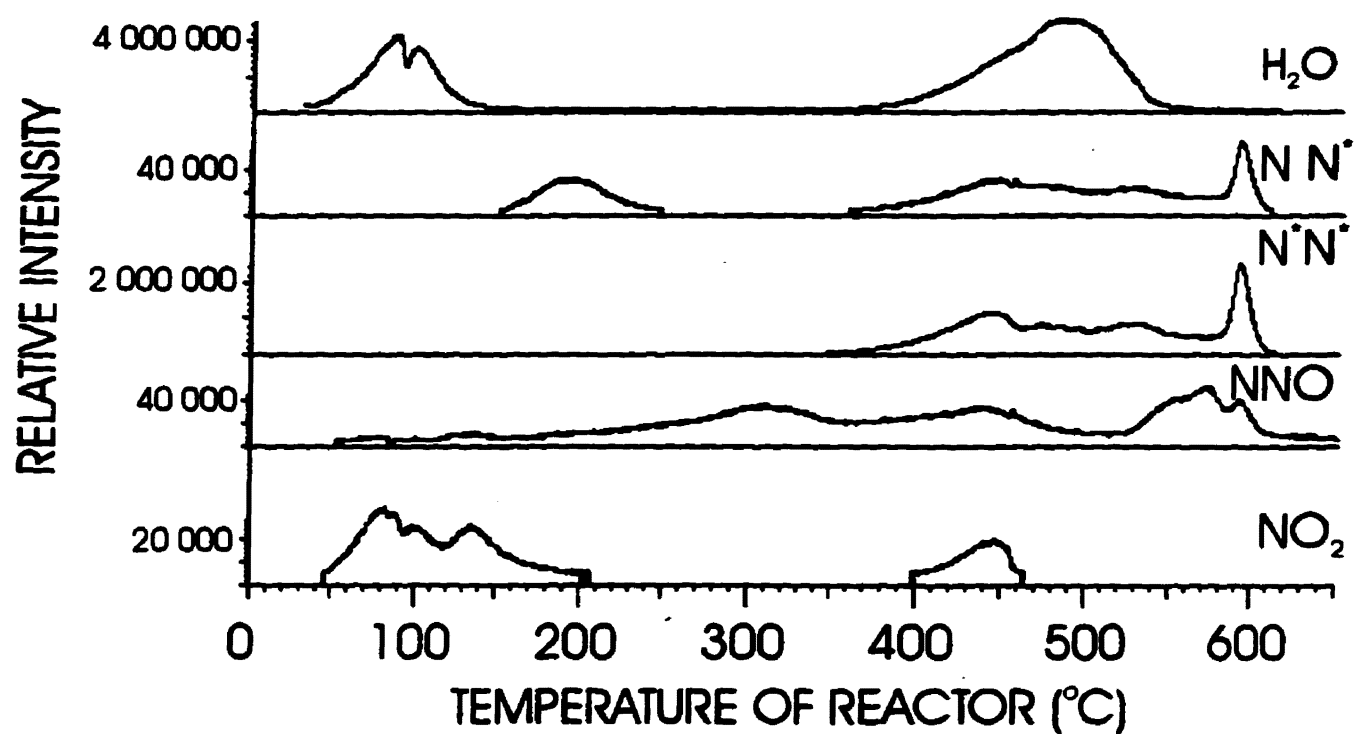


Fig. 5.16 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  as prepared. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min. • = Isotope 15.

A second peak for the ammonia can be observed at 490°C, concomitantly with a second water peak and one due to N<sub>2</sub>. This maximum corresponds, both quantitatively and qualitatively, to the same type of ammonium found in catalyst A, but the high temperature peak for the desorption of nitrogen, at 600°C, as observed for catalyst A, is not found for this ammonium salt.

The TPD observed for the catalyst C, which was also prepared from ammonium nitrate, however unwashed, shows a similar TPD as observed for catalyst A (Fig.5.15). However, the impurities (mainly unreacted ammonium nitrate) also desorb from the catalyst at temperatures below 280°C, as NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, and N<sub>2</sub>O. Very small quantities of ammonia also desorb in this temperature range. Further, the high temperature nitrogen peak, found at 600°C, is also observed for this salt.

The <sup>15</sup>N-ammonium 12-molybdophosphate catalyst also shows the same type of TPD recorded for catalyst C (Fig.5.16). The impurities remaining on the catalyst, as well as the physisorbed water, desorb at low temperature. This is followed by associatively desorbed water, concomitantly with ammonia (also with amu of 18) and N<sub>2</sub>. The high temperature (600°C) nitrogen peak is also observed from the TPD. Further, one labelled nitrogen forms part of this molecular nitrogen, but this molecule is found at very little concentration (see relative intensity). Similarly to catalysts A and C, the peak observed at 600°C is the doubly-labelled nitrogen (<sup>15</sup>N<sup>15</sup>N) from the autooxidation of <sup>15</sup>NH<sub>3</sub> (from <sup>15</sup>NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>).

Nitrogen dioxide was introduced into the reactor containing <sup>15</sup>N-ammonium 12-molybdophosphate pretreated and held at three different temperatures, 150, 300 and 425°C (Figs.5.17 to 5.19), respectively.

The temperature-programmed desorption analysis of <sup>15</sup>NH<sub>4</sub>PMo, pretreated and exposed to NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C (Fig.5.17), shows small quantities of water desorbing from 200 to 420°C, at which temperature a significant desorption peak is observed. This desorption peak possesses two maxima observed at 450 and 500°C. The desorption of water, at 200°C, is concomitant with the desorption of <sup>15</sup>NN and traces of NO and NO<sub>2</sub>. However, quantities of NO, and traces of NO<sub>2</sub>, desorb concomitantly with the major peak of water observed at high temperature. No significant amount of N<sub>2</sub>O (or <sup>15</sup>NNO) was detected throughout the TPD.

For a pretreatment and exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C, significant differences are observed (Fig.5.18). The intensity of the signal can be seen from an evaluation of the signal/noise ratio (s/n) of the trace. Very small quantities of water were detected with a maximum at 410°C. Nitric oxide was detected in the effluent without a definite maximum. Traces of NO<sub>2</sub> were observed desorbing from the catalyst at 70°C and above 610°C. No detectable quantity of <sup>15</sup>NN could be observed in the effluent.

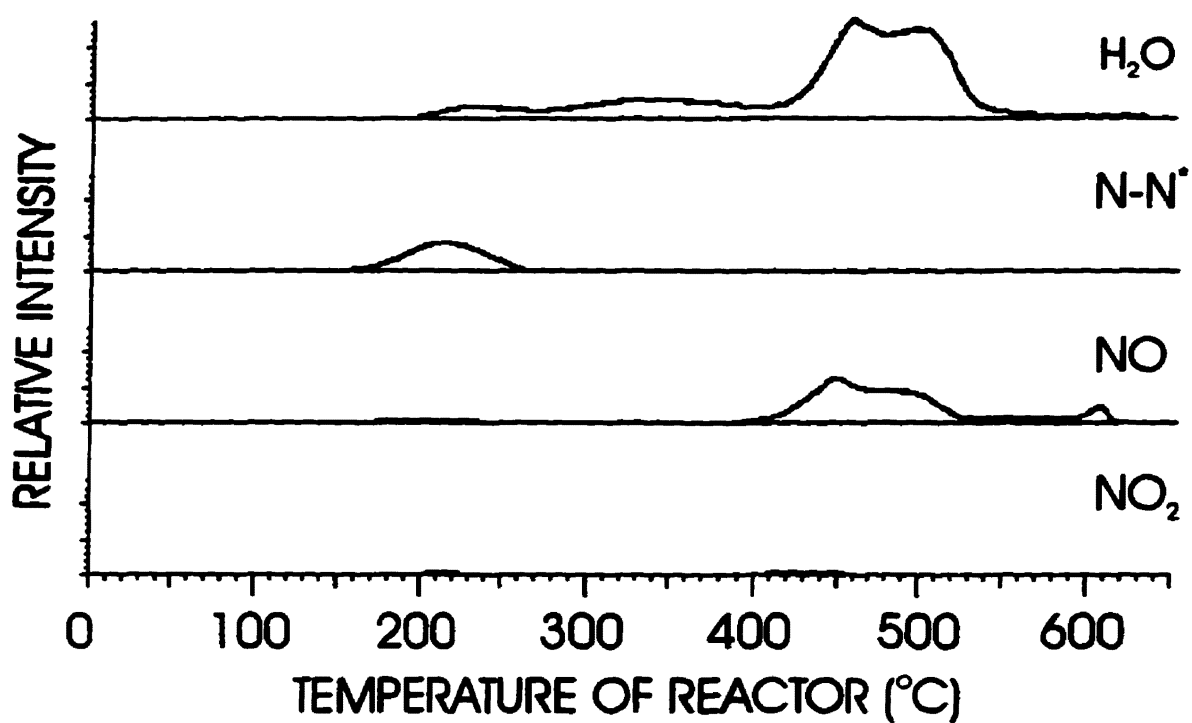


Fig. 5.17 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  pretreated and exposed to flow of 4960ppm  $\text{NO}_2$  at 150°C. Heating rate=10°C/min and  $\text{NO}_2$ , He Flow rate=20 mL/min. \* = Isotope 15.

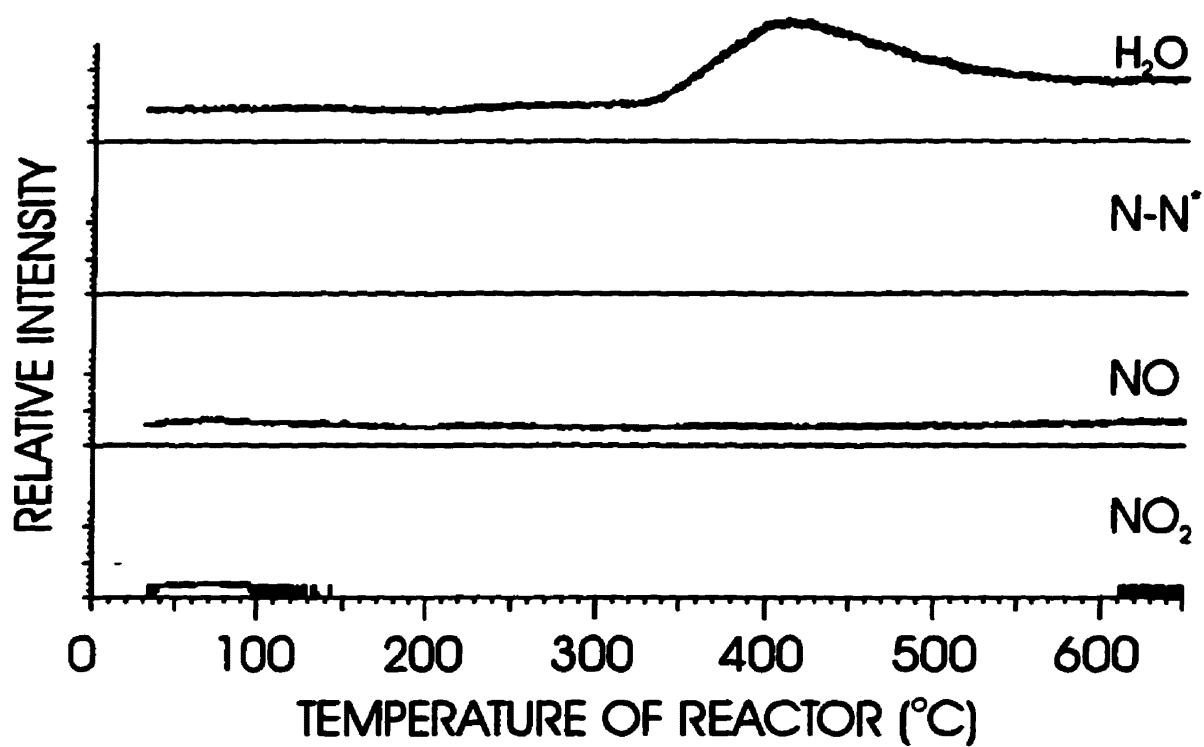


Fig. 5.18 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  pretreated and exposed to flow of 4960ppm  $\text{NO}_2$  at 300°C. Heating rate=10°C/min and  $\text{NO}_2$ , He Flow rate=20 mL/min. \* = Isotope 15.

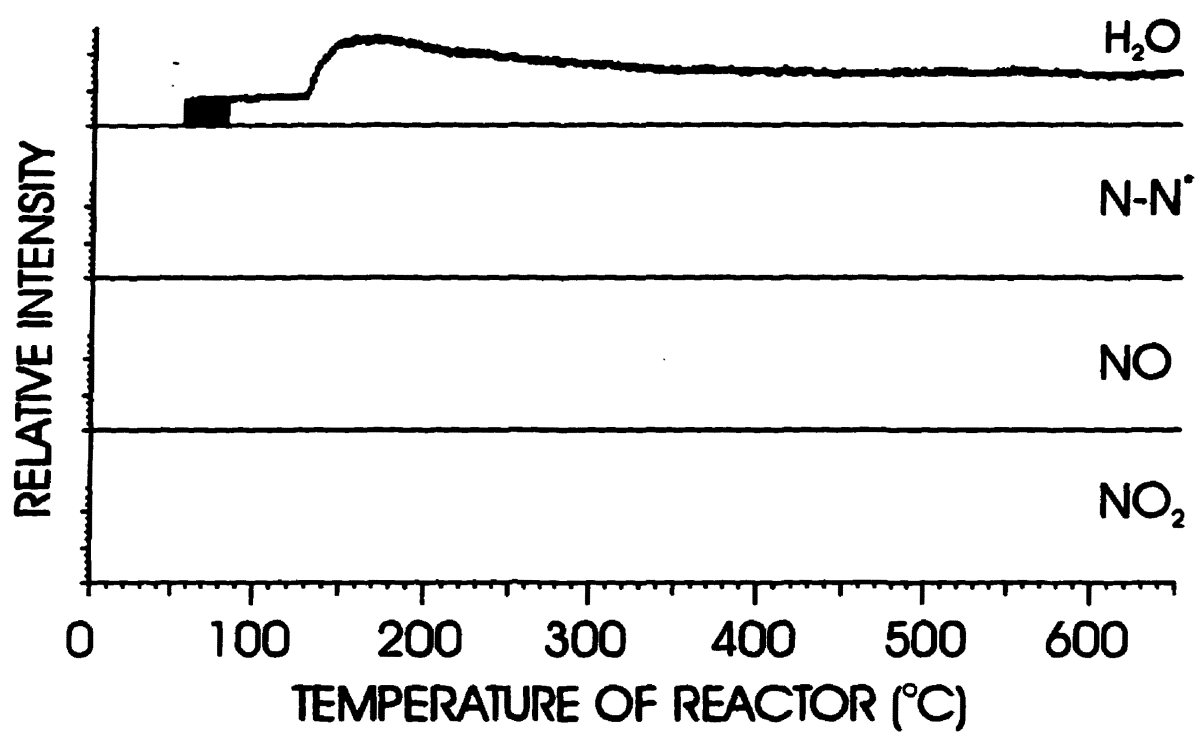


Fig. 5.19 Temperature-programmed desorption of 0.075g (39.9 $\mu$ moles) of  $^{15}\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  pretreated and exposed to flow of 4960ppm  $\text{NO}_2$  at 425°C. Heating rate=10°C/min and  $\text{NO}_2$ , He Flow rate=20 mL/min. \* = Isotope 15.

When the labelled catalyst was pretreated and exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $425^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.5.19), very small quantities of water could be observed desorbing from the solid. The s/n is lower than that of Figure 5.18. The salt appears to be decomposed after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at this high temperature, as observed using infrared spectroscopy (see later).

The surface areas of ammonium 12-molybdophosphate B (Fig.5.20), pretreated at 25, 300 and  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , are 4, 68 and  $170\text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ , respectively. Such differences may be attributed to the loss of water at  $250\text{--}350^\circ\text{C}$  (see Fig.5.14). After exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$  at 300 and  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , the surface areas decreased to 27 and  $5\text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ , respectively. The reduction of NO on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  at  $400^\circ\text{C}$  also results in the diminution of the surface area to  $10\text{ m}^2/\text{g}$ .

Infrared spectra of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ , with and without exposure to  $\text{NO}_x$ , provide useful ancillary information on the nature of the interaction between  $\text{NO}_x$  and the catalysts. Normalized (with P-O stretching at  $1063.3\text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) infrared spectra show that heat pretreatment in helium does not change the spectroscopic features of  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  of type A. In Figure 5.21, the band for ammonium seen at  $1407.8\text{ cm}^{-1}$  (for symmetrical H-N stretching), after pretreatment at  $25^\circ\text{C}$ , shifted to  $1409.3$  and  $1413.6\text{ cm}^{-1}$  after pretreatment at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  and  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , respectively, although the intensity remained unchanged. The remaining bands were insignificantly influenced by the thermal pretreatment.

The injection of  $\text{NO}_2$  on  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  results in the elimination of the ammonium band at  $1409.3\text{ cm}^{-1}$  (Fig.5.22), and the band for P-O stretching at  $1063.3\text{ cm}^{-1}$  shifted to  $1064.5\text{ cm}^{-1}$ . The Mo-O<sub>t</sub> stretching (terminal oxygen) at  $965.8\text{ cm}^{-1}$  shifted to  $962.9\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , and is of the same intensity as the reference pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . No significant shifts can be seen in the symmetric and antisymmetric Mo-O-Mo vibrations found at  $866\text{ cm}^{-1}$  and  $798\text{ cm}^{-1}$ , respectively, but only a small decrease in intensity.

When NO is the saturating gas, the Mo-O<sub>t</sub> band shifted to  $964.9\text{ cm}^{-1}$  and is slightly more intense than when  $\text{NO}_2$  is used. Further, the ammonium band is reduced by approximately 24 % (relative to the reference).

As with the parent acid,  $\text{HPMo}$ , no band was observed in the  $1800\text{--}4000\text{ cm}^{-1}$  region which would be expected for  $\text{NO}_2^+$ . The band due to  $\text{H}_3\text{O}^+$  (observed at  $1600\text{ cm}^{-1}$ ) is, apparently, not affected by the pretreatment temperature or the exposure to  $\text{NO}_x$ .

Similar results were found for  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$  exposed to  $\text{NO}_x$  with injection at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , but with some differences. At this temperature (Fig.5.23), the ammonium band vanishes with  $\text{NO}_2$ , but remains intact with NO. After injection of NO at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , the Mo-O<sub>t</sub> band shifted to  $981.3\text{ cm}^{-1}$  and increased in intensity. As before, the two Mo-O-Mo vibrations, as well as the other bands, are not significantly shifted. However, the intensity of absorbance from the Keggin Units is affected by the reduction of  $\text{NO}_x$  at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ . With the exposure to NO or  $\text{NO}_2$ , the

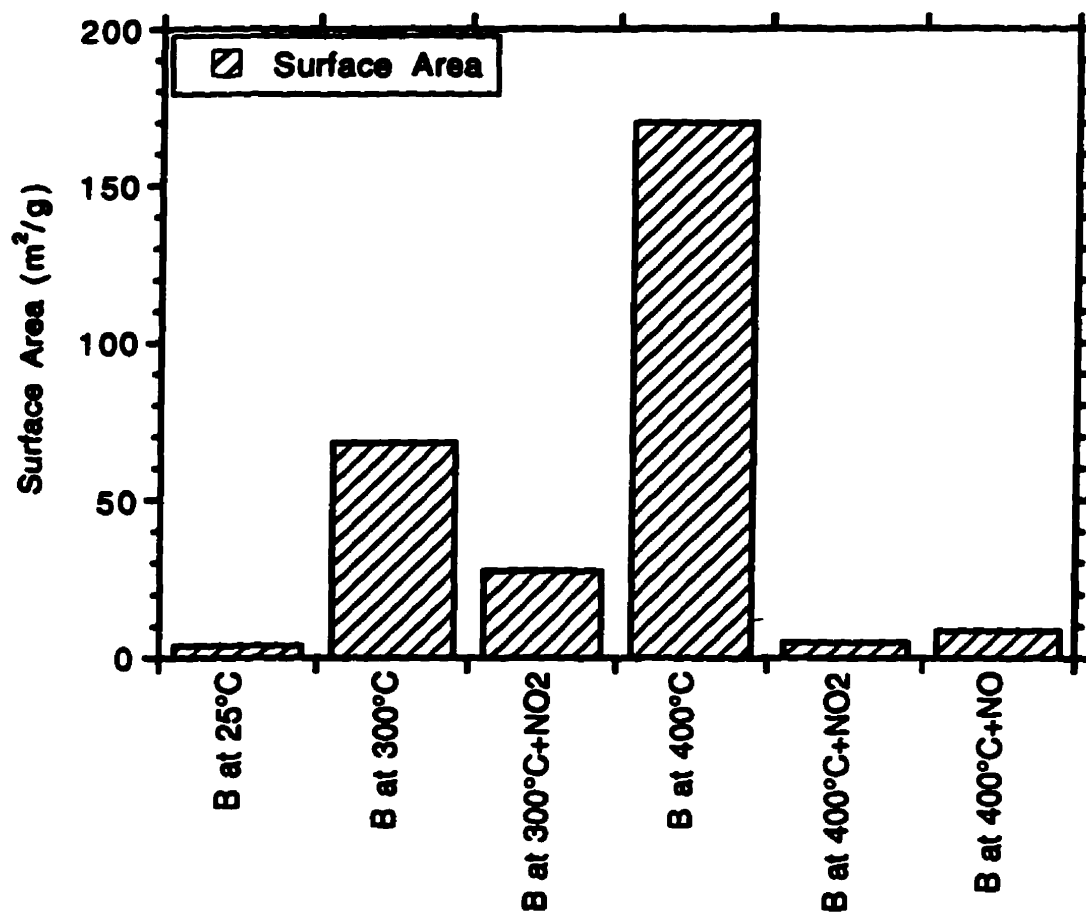


**Fig. 5.20** Surface area of catalyst B under different treatment temperatures and gases. Each sample was pretreated at the respective temperature prior to saturation with appropriate gas at the same temperature.

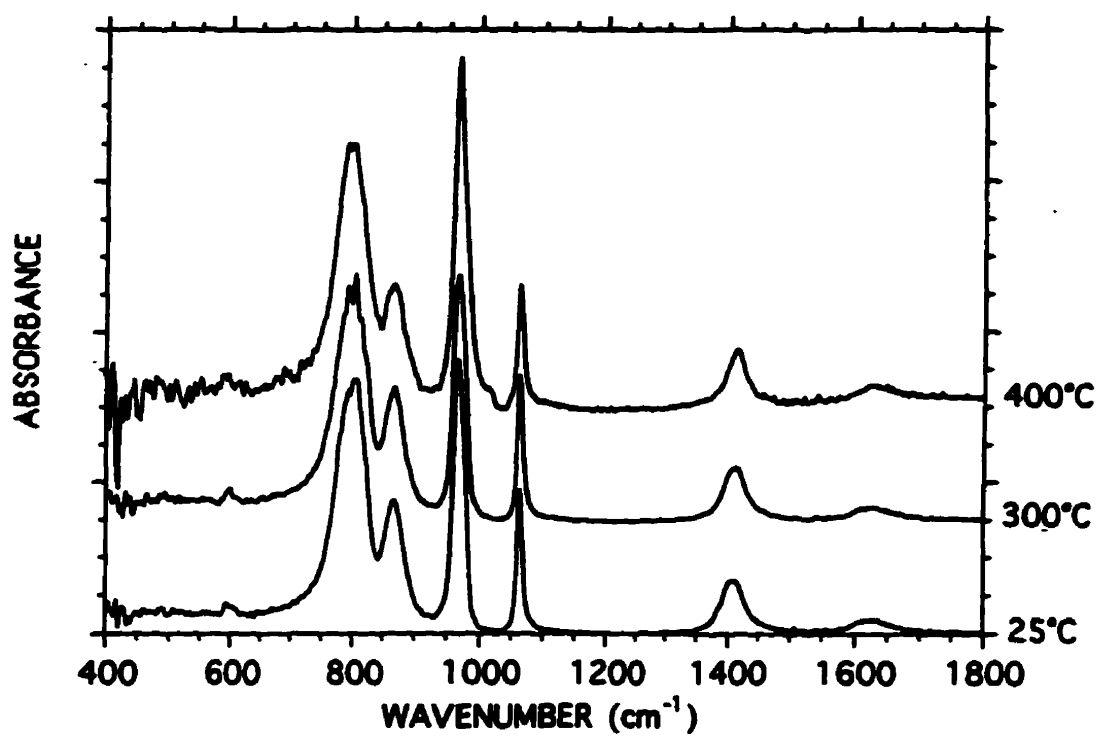


Fig. 5.21 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst A after different pretreatment temperatures.

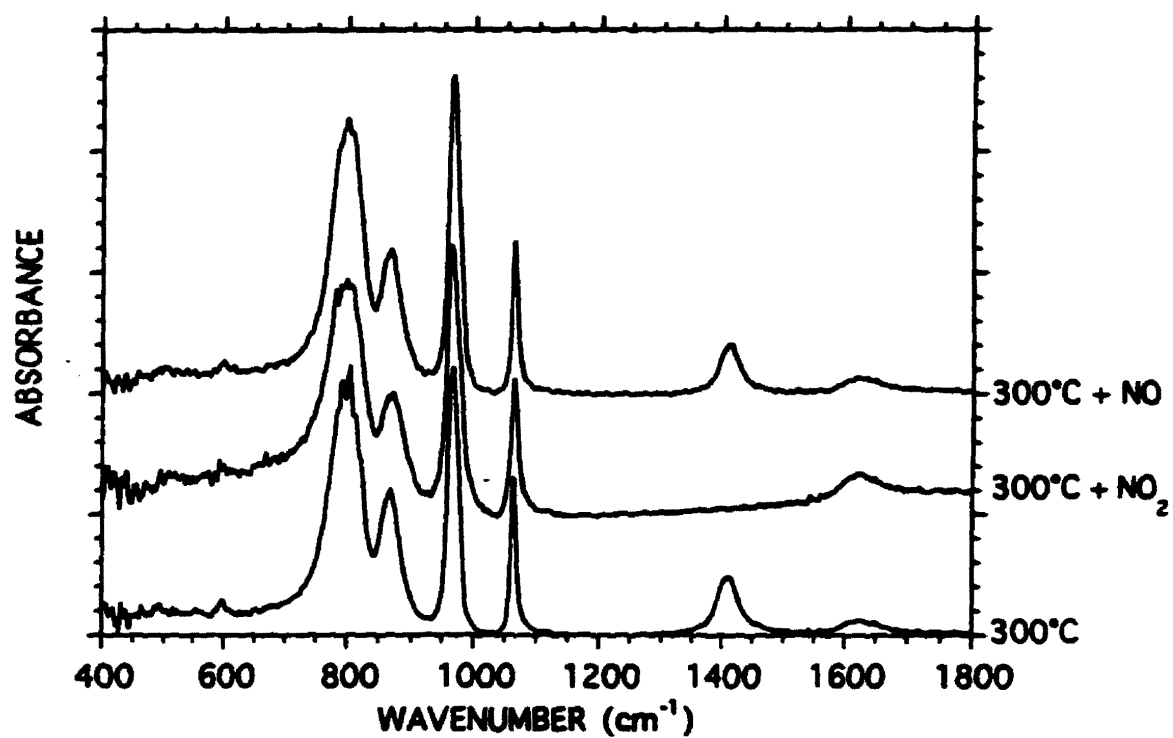


Fig. 5.22 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst A after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> and NO at 300°C.

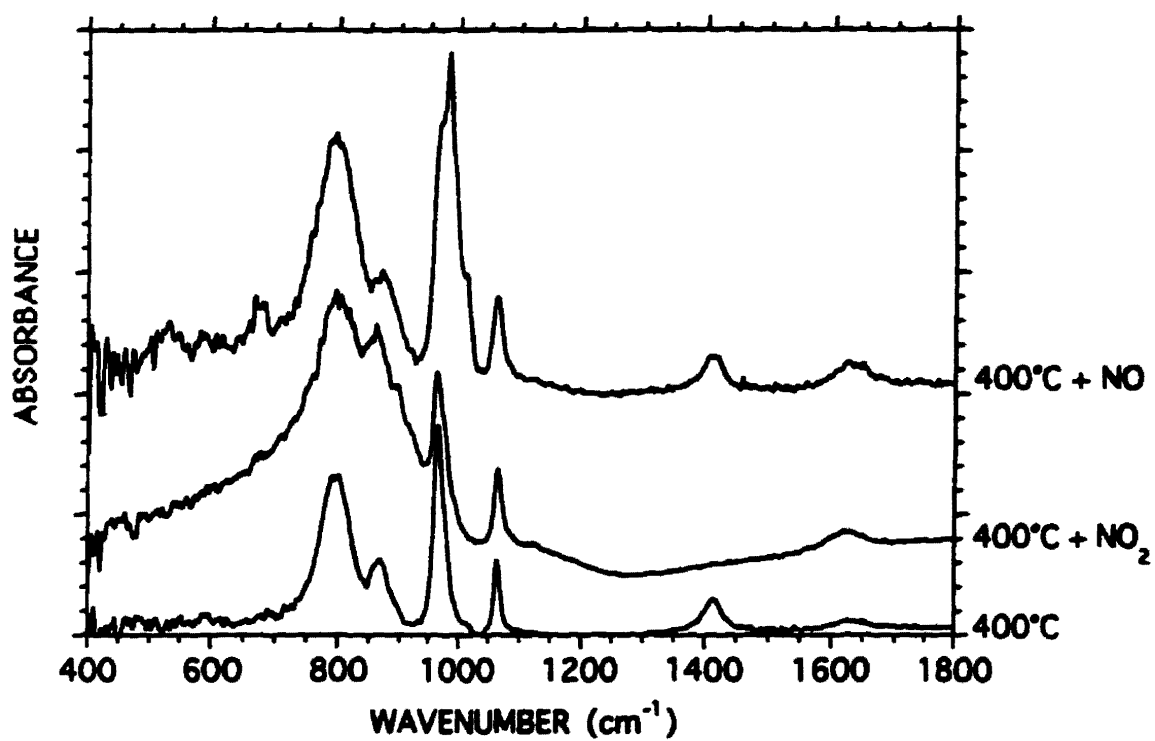


Fig. 5.23 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst A after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> and NO at 400°C.

intensity increased significantly for both symmetric and antisymmetric Mo-O-Mo vibrations, relative to the reference sample pretreated at 400°C in helium.

The vibrational spectra for catalysts of type B (Figs.5.24 and 5.25) and C (Figs.5.26 and 5.27), pretreated and treated, were measured. The same spectroscopic features (as those found for catalyst A) were observed for these two catalysts before and after treatment with NO<sub>x</sub> at 300 and 400°C. For both NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-B and C, it can be seen, from their respective spectra, that the Keggin structure infrared signature is greatly affected after exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> at 400°C. Nevertheless, exposure of catalyst B and C to NO has the same effect as that on catalyst A.

These changes in the structure of the salts can also be seen from X-ray diffraction patterns (Fig.5.28). The X-ray diffraction pattern of NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-A, as prepared, shows many diffraction lines (Fig.5.28A). It is also evident that the structure of NH<sub>4</sub>PMo prepared with the ammonium carbonate (B) leads to a salt having a slightly different structure (Fig.5.28B), although, this difference is not evident in the infrared spectra. When the salt A is exposed to NO<sub>2</sub> at 400°C, it is obvious from the diffraction pattern (Fig.5.28C) that the structure has been altered. Most of the original lines of the unexposed salt disappeared upon saturation with NO<sub>2</sub>. However, with the injection of NO at 400°C, the intensities of most lines decreased without any substantial changes in the structure.

The history of the protons of NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-A can be seen with <sup>1</sup>H MAS NMR (Fig.5.29). The spectrum for the pretreated salt shows a single peak of high intensity at 5.7 ppm for the protons of the NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> cations (Fig.5.29A). This result shows that all protons are equivalent in ammonium 12-molybdophosphate. After saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C (Fig.5.29B), the peak at 5.7 ppm shifted to 5.5 ppm and decreased in intensity. Further, a new band at 8.4 ppm is clearly visible and can be assigned to the protons of the parent acid, HPMo. However, when exposed to NO at the same temperature, this new band is not visible. The intensity of the ammonium band, at 6.2 ppm, has also decreased (Fig.5.29C). The same remarks apply to the exposure of the salt to NO at 400°C (Fig.5.29D). The ammonium protons are now found at 6.4 ppm. The absence of shifts assignable to protons provides evidence for the consumption of these when NO is injected on the salt either at 300°C or 400°C. In contrast, NO<sub>2</sub> injected at 300°C, reacts with the ammonia while the protons are retained to form the parent acid.

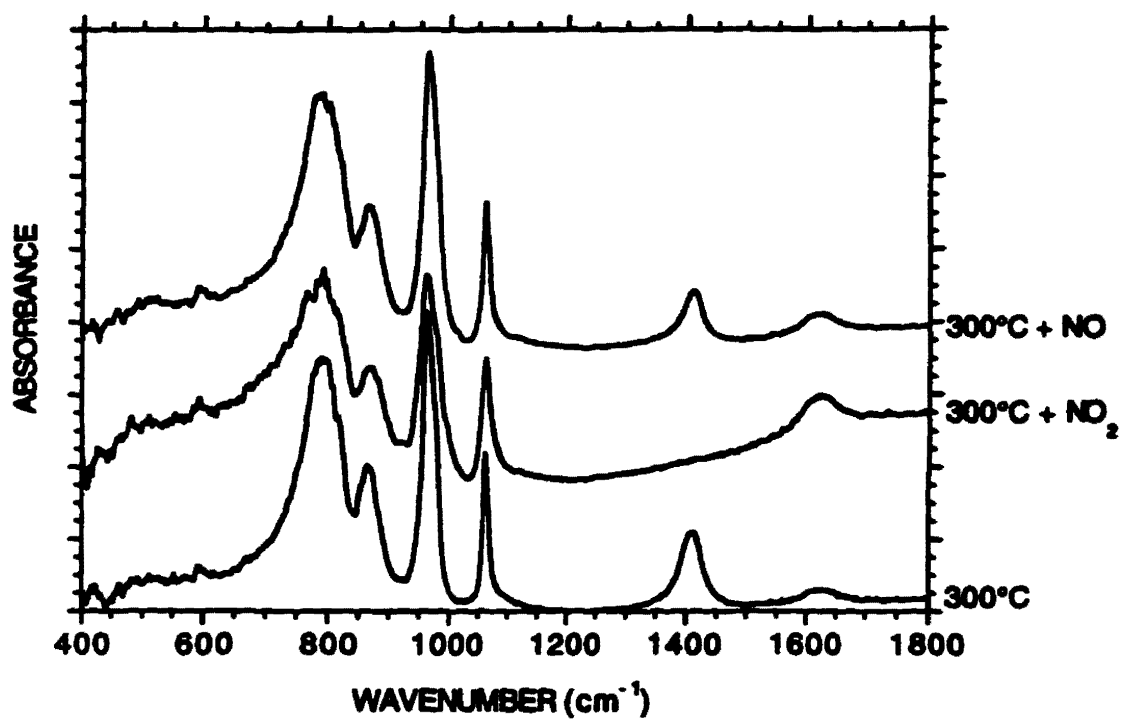


Fig. 5.24 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst B after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> and NO at 300°C.

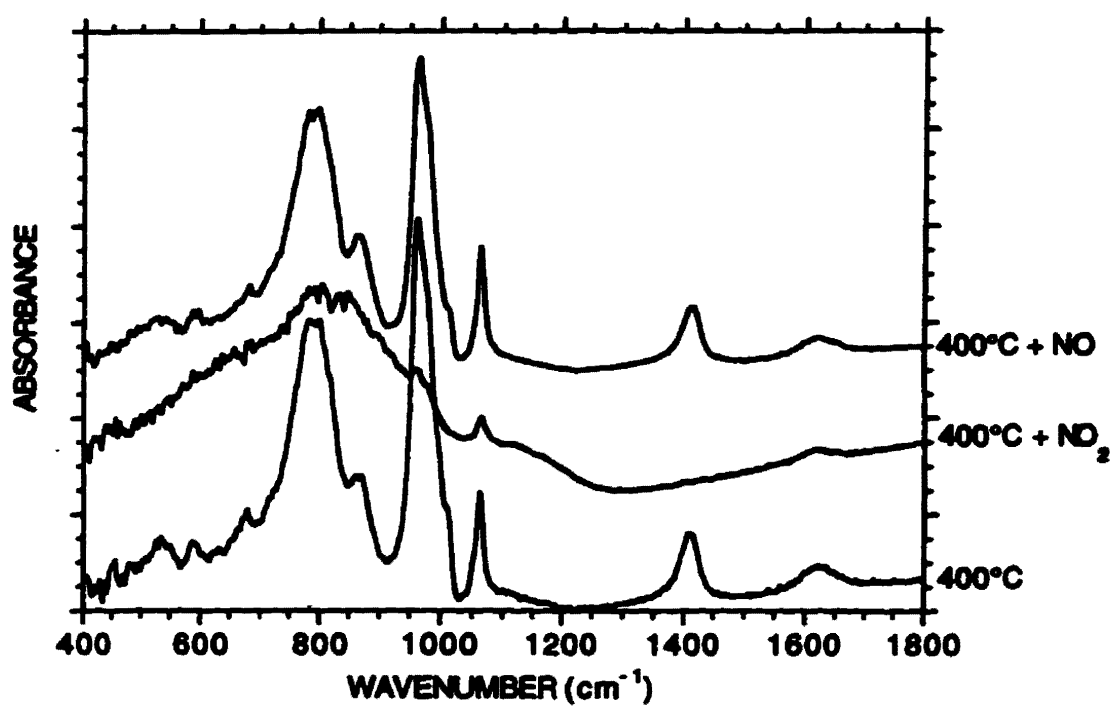


Fig. 5.25 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst B after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> and NO at 400°C.

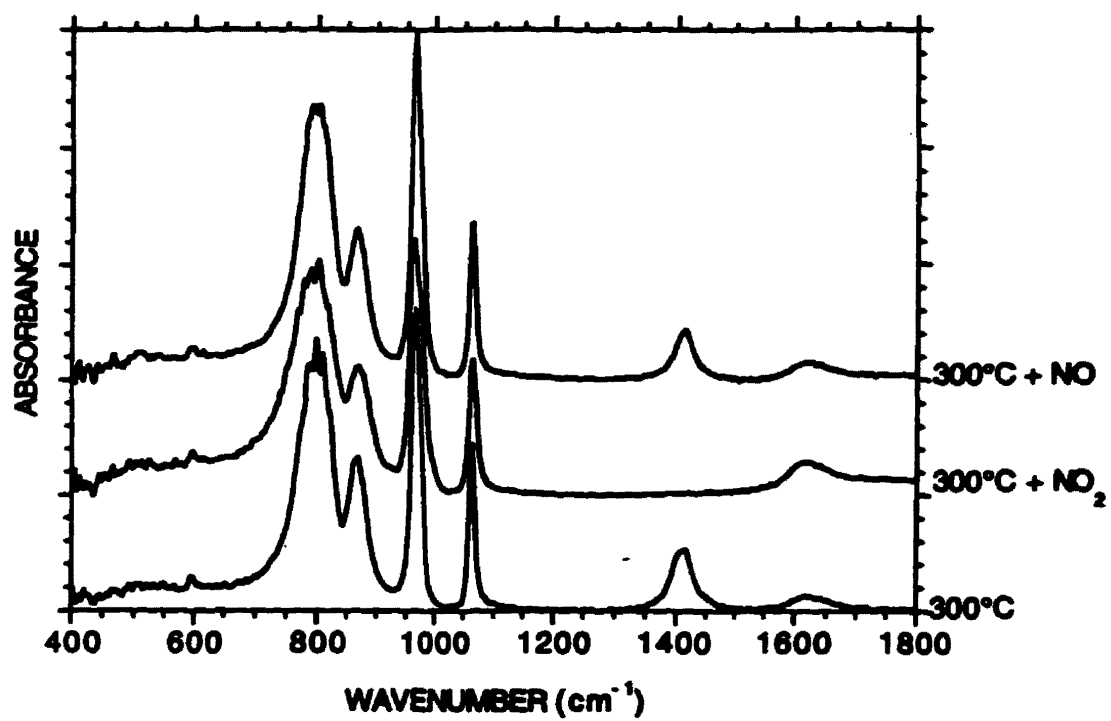


Fig. 5.26 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst C after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> and NO at 300°C.

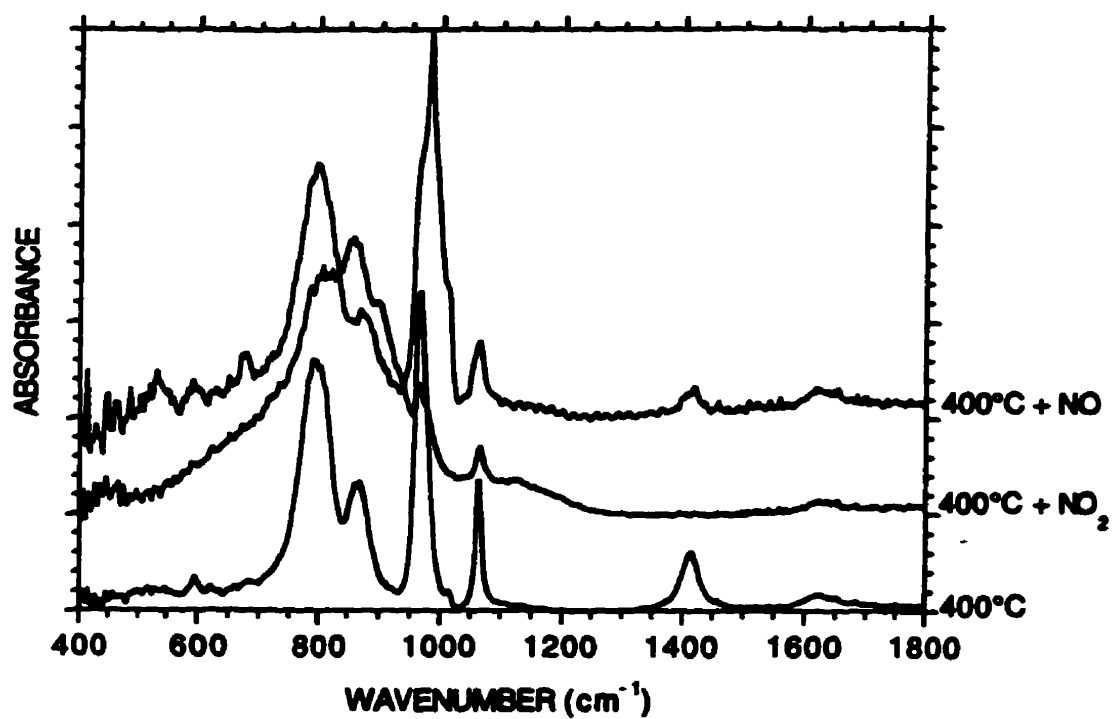


Fig. 5.27 Normalized infrared spectra of catalyst C after pretreatment and saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> and NO at 400°C.

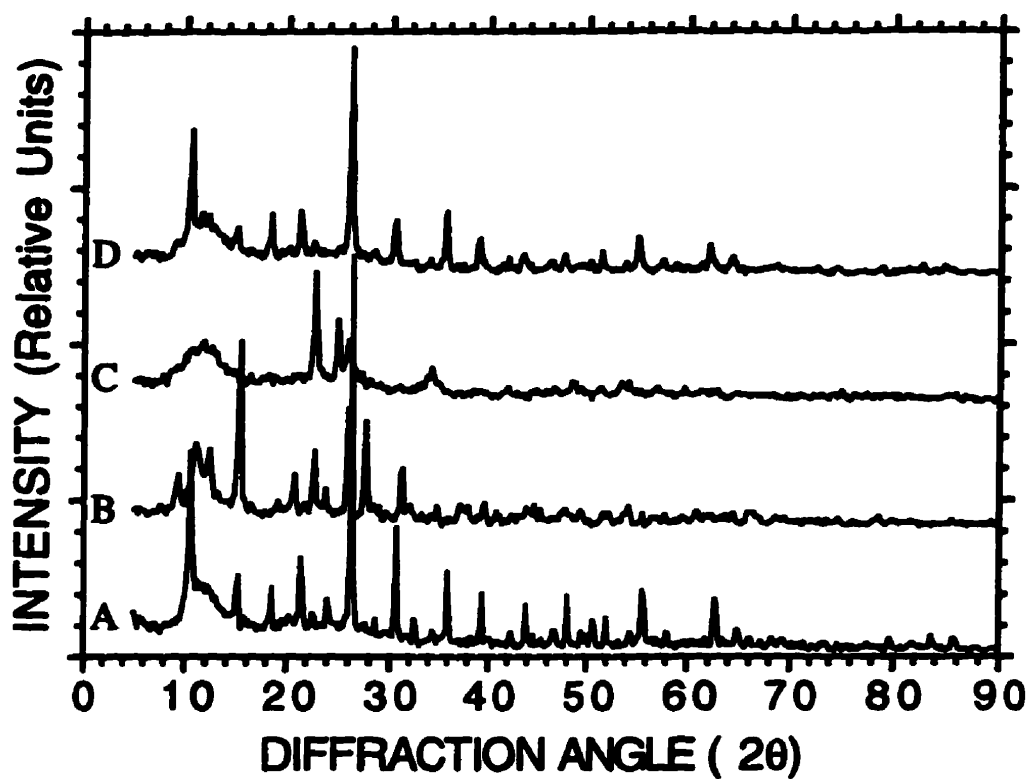


**Fig. 5.28** X-ray diffraction patterns of (A)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  as prepared; (B)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-B}$  as prepared; (C)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  pretreated at  $400^\circ\text{C}$  and then saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ ; (D)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  pretreated at  $400^\circ\text{C}$  and then saturated with  $\text{NO}$  at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ .

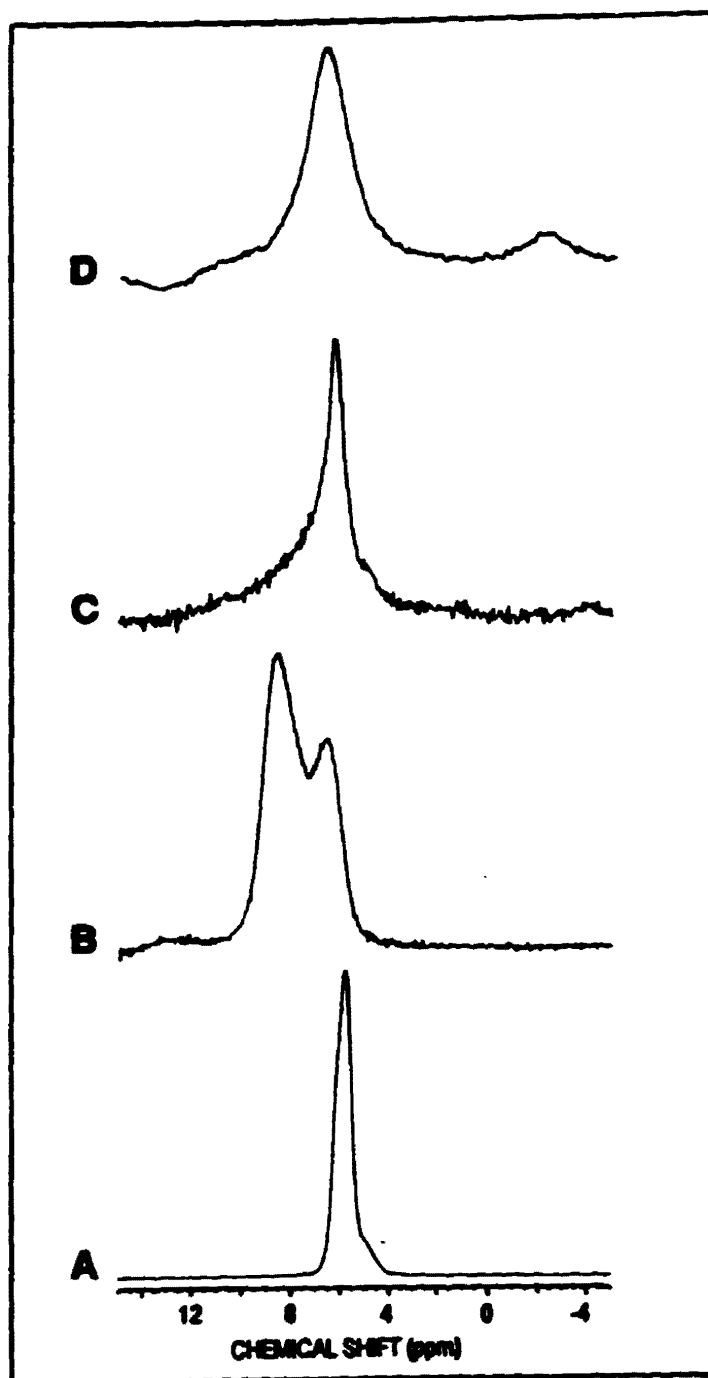


Fig. 5.29  $^1\text{H}$  MAS NMR of (A)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  pretreated in helium at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; (B)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  and then saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; (C)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  pretreated at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  and then saturated with  $\text{NO}$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ ; (D)  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo-A}$  pretreated at  $400^\circ\text{C}$  and then saturated with  $\text{NO}$  at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ .

## B. Discussion

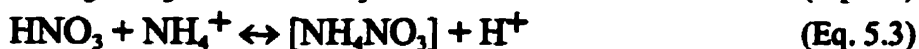
### *Reduction of NO<sub>2</sub>*

The present results are qualitatively and quantitatively similar to those found with ammonium 12-tungstophosphate for the reduction of NO<sub>2</sub>. The loss of NO<sub>2</sub> and the formation of N<sub>2</sub> at 300°C evidently results from the direct reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> and NH<sub>3</sub> (as NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>) in the structure of ammonium 12-molybdophosphate. Most chemical reactions found in Chapter IV can apply to the present catalyst. The reduction of NO<sub>2</sub> is believed to follow Equation 5.1.



The loss of NO<sub>2</sub> is directly related to the reaction with ammonia. Very little contribution to the consumption of NO<sub>2</sub> can be ascribed to the association of NO<sub>2</sub> with the protons of the resulting acid, after depletion of the ammonia molecules, as with the NH<sub>4</sub>PW salts. This is consistent with the observation that 12-molybdophosphoric acid has a considerably smaller capacity for the retention of NO<sub>2</sub> than that observed with HPW because of the difference in acidic strength (Chapter III).

Increasing the temperature of the reactor also increases the efficiency of the reaction. The quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> removed from the gas phase is higher at 400°C than at 300°C, and the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> is also higher at the former temperature. However, at 300°C, N<sub>2</sub>O is formed in the reduction process, possibly from the decomposition of ammonium nitrate complex which may have formed from the reaction of excess NO<sub>2</sub> and water, the latter from the reduction process.



The reaction in which NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> is directly oxidized by nitric acid,



may also be occurring (Ref.5.1).

Apparently, under the present conditions, little or no N<sub>2</sub>O can be formed from the direct gas phase reaction between NO<sub>2</sub> and NH<sub>3</sub>. The reduction of the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O at 400°C may be related to the relative instability of HNO<sub>3</sub> at the higher temperature.

Major structural changes are found within the salt when the reaction is performed at high temperature. The spectroscopic and the surface area results, clearly show that the Keggin units are strongly affected by the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ . However, the infrared spectra revealed that when the reduction is performed at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the structure of the anion is relatively unperturbed and the salt can be regenerated by wet or gaseous processes as with  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ . At  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the parent acid,  $\text{HPMo}$ , can be regenerated to form ammonium 12-molybdophosphate by addition of gaseous ammonia.

The source of the cations used in the preparation and the purity of the catalyst affect the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$ . At low temperature ( $150^\circ\text{C}$ ) this difference is substantial. The catalyst prepared from ammonium nitrate (catalyst A) gives a higher yield than with that prepared from ammonium carbonate (catalyst B). Little or no difference in the  $\text{N}_2$  selectivity can be seen at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ .

The effect of the preparation can be seen in the formation of the by-products when  $\text{NO}_2$  is injected at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ . The washed catalyst (prepared with ammonium nitrate), held at  $400^\circ\text{C}$ , shows the highest selectivity to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$ . This catalyst also shows the greatest overall selectivity to  $\text{NO}$ , for the same reaction temperature.

Other spectroscopic results clearly reveal that the structure of the anion of ammonium 12-molybdophosphate, prepared from the ammonium carbonate, is partially decomposed, although the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$  is not altered. The fact that the aforementioned catalyst undergoes structural changes could, however, affect the yield after the regeneration process. It is also known that 12-molybdophosphoric acid is thermally and chemically less stable than 12-tungstophosphoric acid (see TPD results). The acid containing molybdenum decomposes at a lower temperature than that containing tungsten. During the high temperature reactions, the terminal oxygen atoms are apparently extracted by the protons. For  $\text{HPMo}$  this happens at a lower temperature, showing that the terminal oxygen atoms are more labile than those contained in  $\text{HPW}$  (Ref.5.4).

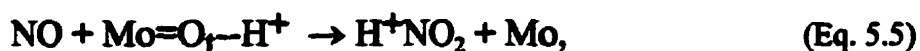
### *Reduction of NO*

It was first observed from the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$ , that the selectivity to  $\text{NO}$  was changing as the conversion of  $\text{NO}_2$  was increasing. In some cases no nitric oxide could be found in the effluent.  $\text{NO}$  was found to be directly reduced by ammonium 12-molybdophosphate with a selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$  which increased with temperature. However, the Keggin anions were structurally affected by the reduction of  $\text{NO}$  and, as seen from  $^1\text{H}$  MAS NMR, the protons were consumed in the process.

Under the present conditions, it is observed that gas phase reaction between ammonia and nitric oxide, without the addition of  $\text{O}_2$ , does not yield  $\text{N}_2$ . However, the stoichiometry of the reaction appears to follow the reaction for the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$ , as written above. The first

pulse of NO shows approximately 100% selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>. Further, the results from NO on the labelled ammonium salt suggest that the second nitrogen comes from the catalyst (<sup>15</sup>NN), as well as in the formation of <sup>15</sup>NNO.

Infrared results show that after exposure to NO, the intensities of the bands were affected. That observation suggests that NO may be initially oxidized to NO<sub>2</sub>, which is then subjected to the reduction by NH<sub>3</sub> (Eq.5.1).



The reaction is favored by higher temperatures at which the terminal oxygen atoms are more labile. The <sup>1</sup>H MAS NMR data suggest that the protons are being consumed.

Infrared results do not show a significant reduction of the band for the ammonium ion. However, <sup>1</sup>H MAS NMR shows a diminution of intensity of the peak for the ammonium protons. Apparently, the band at 1063.3 cm<sup>-1</sup> is not purely from the P-O stretching vibration, but may be contaminated with the contribution of some other vibrational modes, as seen from a shift in the baseline, this in turn may enhance the NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> band. A mechanism excluding the use of the ammonium cation for the reduction of NO is, at this point, unclear.

The source of the cation and the purity of the salt affect the reduction process. The defects induced from the preparation of NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-B, using ammonium carbonate, are responsible for the lesser selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>, as well as the lesser lability of the protruding oxygen atoms. The impurities in NH<sub>4</sub>PMo-C are apparently responsible for the smaller selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O.

### C. Conclusions

The present results show that both NO and NO<sub>2</sub> can be removed successfully with ammonium 12-molybdophosphate. At low temperature (150°C), the reduction of NO is insignificant. Higher temperatures are needed for the total reduction of both NO and NO<sub>2</sub>. As the temperature is increased the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> increases, while the quantity of N<sub>2</sub>O in the effluent passes through two maxima, from 200-350°C and at 450°C. The purity, as well as the source of the cation, has an effect on the results.

At 300°C, the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> is lower than desired, although the salt can be regenerated, in contrast to the observations at 400°C at which temperature structural degradation occurs.

While it is clear that NH<sub>4</sub>PMo is capable of reducing NO and NO<sub>2</sub>, the detailed mechanism by which the heteropoly anion participates in the process is not yet known. However, the influence of the composition of the anion on the protonic acidic strength appears to play an important role in the process.

## REFERENCES

- 5.1 Rubtsov, Yu.I., Strizhevskii, I.L., Kazakov, A.I., Andrienko, L.P., Moshkovish, E.B. *Zh.Prikl.Khin. (S.-Peterburg)*, **62**, 2017 (1989).
- 5.2 Moffat, J.B., *J.Mol.Catal.*, **26**, 385 (1984).
- 5.3 Jozefowicz, L.C., Hellmut, G.K., Vasilyeva, E., and Moffat, J.B., *Microporous Materials*, **1**, 313 (1993).
- 5.4 Kasztelan, S., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **106**, 512 (1987).

## CHAPTER VI

### SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO<sub>2</sub> ON SALTS OF GROUP IA AND THALLIUM SALT

#### A. Results

Temperature-programmed reaction experiments were carried out with NO<sub>2</sub> on different salts of HPW, and the results are compared with those for the parent acid, HPW.

The temperature-programmed reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> and HPW (Fig.6.1) shows the sorption of NO<sub>2</sub> at 200°C, concomitant with the desorption of substantial quantities of water. The desorption of NO<sub>2</sub> is observed at 240 and 530°C. The former NO<sub>2</sub> desorption peak results from the formation and desorption of HNO<sub>3</sub>, the latter resulting from NO<sub>2</sub> chemisorbed within the bulk of the acid. Protons and anionic oxygen atoms are associatively desorbed as water at 450°C. The concentration of O<sub>2</sub> in the desorbate begins to increase at temperatures higher than 500°C. This production of oxygen is concomitant with the increase and decrease of gas phase NO and NO<sub>2</sub>, respectively. Little or no N<sub>2</sub> or N<sub>2</sub>O were produced from the interactions between NO<sub>2</sub> and the acid (HPW).

Figures 6.2 to 6.7 are the TPR of NO<sub>2</sub> and the salts of HPW, protons of which were replaced by elements from group IA (Li, Na, K, Rb, Cs), and thallium (Tl), respectively.

The first two salts, LiPW (Fig.6.2) and NaPW (Fig.6.3), show features which are similar to each other, but distinctly different from those obtained with HPW. As the temperature of the reactor is increased, the desorption of water can be observed with a maximum at 150°C. Quantities of NO and NO<sub>2</sub> in the gas phase remain relatively constant up to approximately 500°C. Molecular oxygen is produced at temperatures higher than 550°C for LiPW, and 500°C for NaPW with small increases and decreases in NO and NO<sub>2</sub>, respectively. Little or no N<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O were found in the effluent.

The remaining four salts, KPW (Fig.6.4), RbPW (Fig.6.5), CsPW (Fig.6.6), and TlPW (Fig.6.7), show similar characteristics in their respective NO<sub>2</sub>-TPR. The physisorbed water molecules desorb with a maximum appearing at 90-100°C followed by the formation and desorption of HNO<sub>3</sub> (seen as NO<sub>2</sub> because of the fragmentation) at 110°C. The production of O<sub>2</sub> increases at temperatures higher than 500°C concomitant with the changes in NO and NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations as observed with the previous samples. No N<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O were observed desorbing from the catalysts.

TPR experiments were also carried out with NO over the aforementioned salts, as well as with their parent acid, HPW.

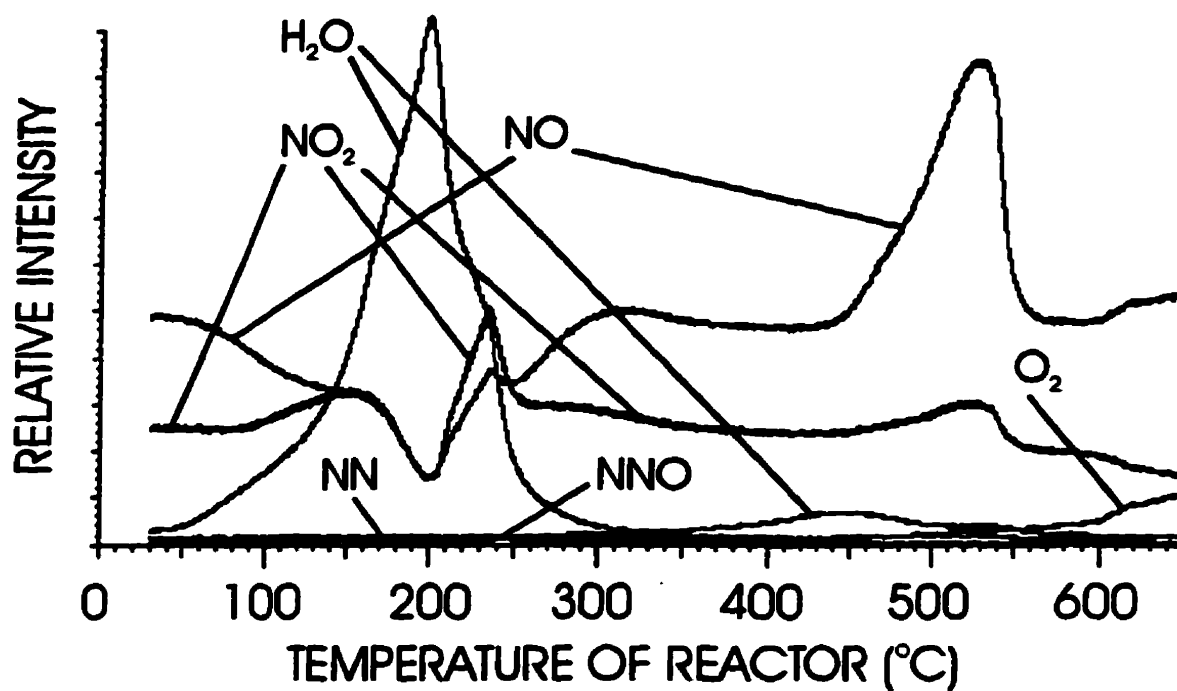


Fig.6.1

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (26.0 $\mu$ moles) of HPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO<sub>2</sub>. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

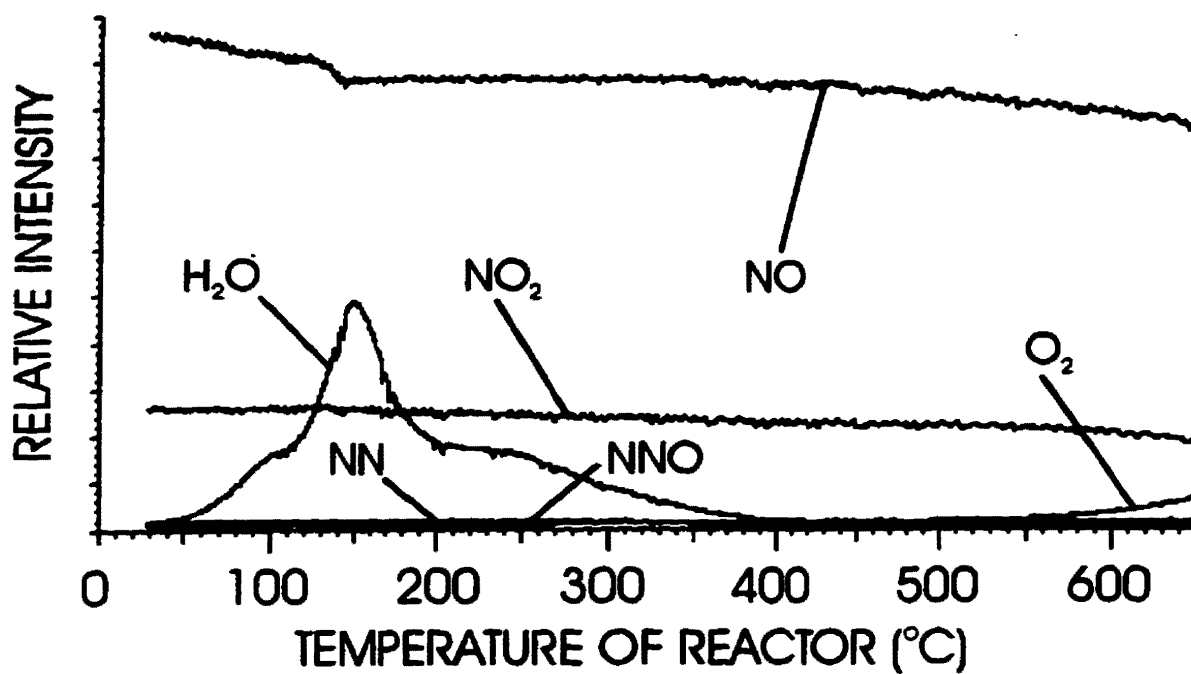


Fig.6.2

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.9 $\mu$ moles) of LiPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO<sub>2</sub>. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

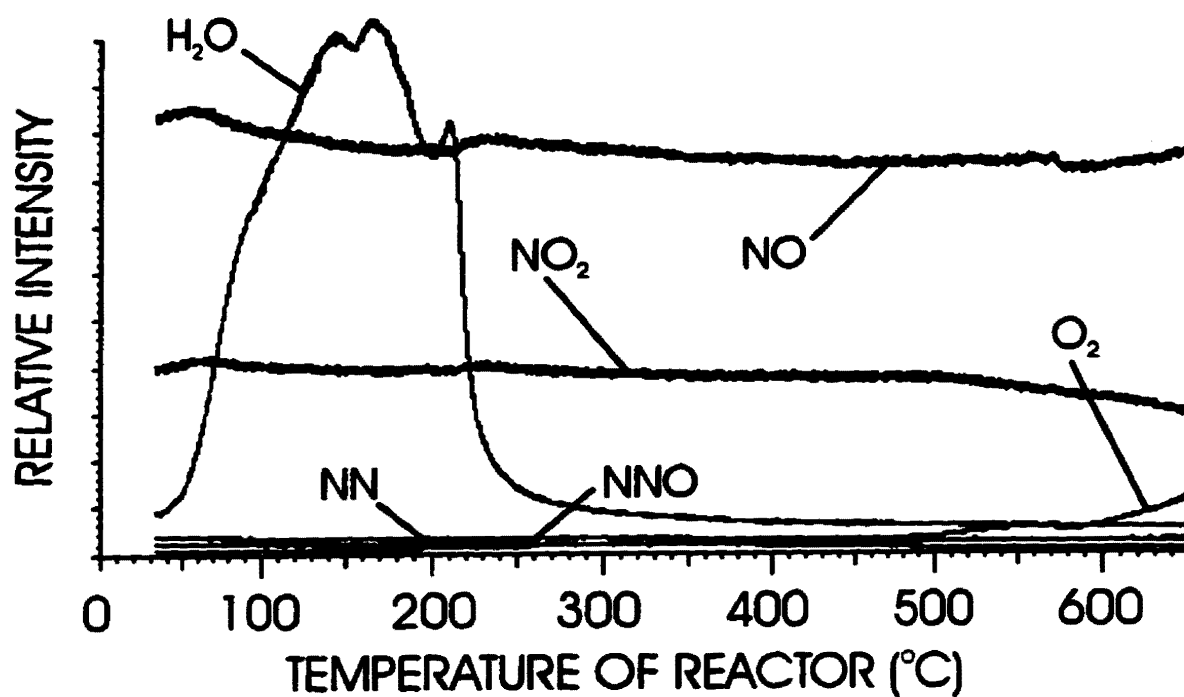


Fig.6.3

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.5 $\mu$ moles) of NaPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO<sub>2</sub>. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

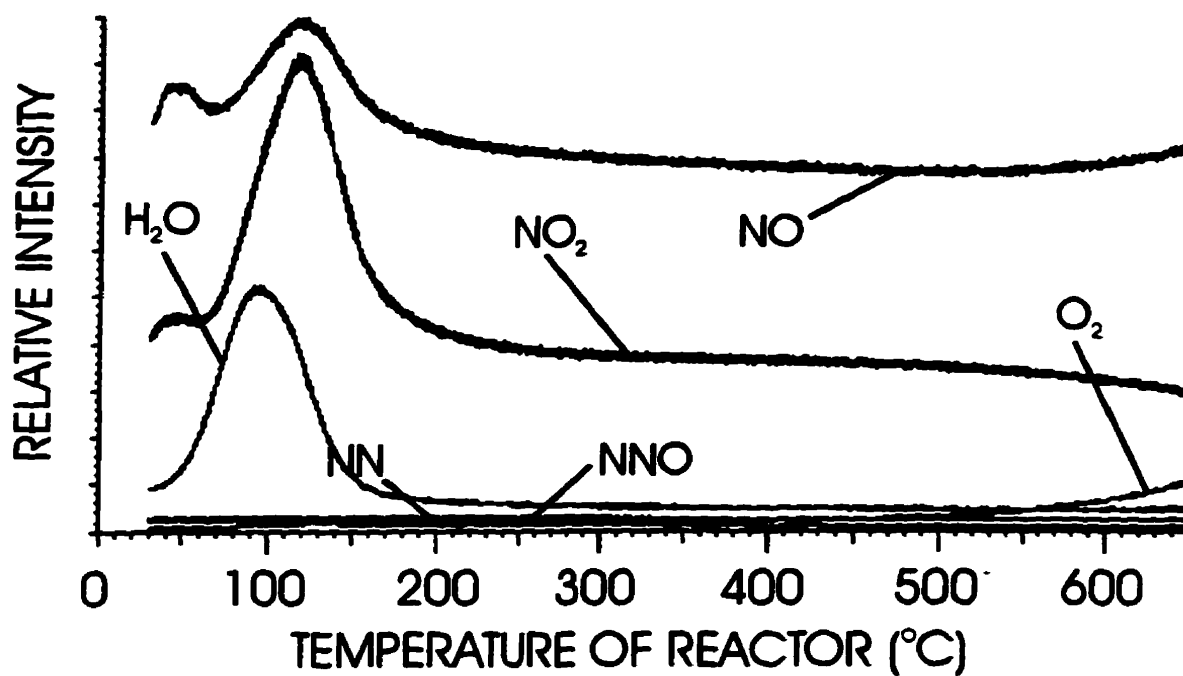


Fig.6.4

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.0 $\mu$ moles) of KPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO<sub>2</sub>. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

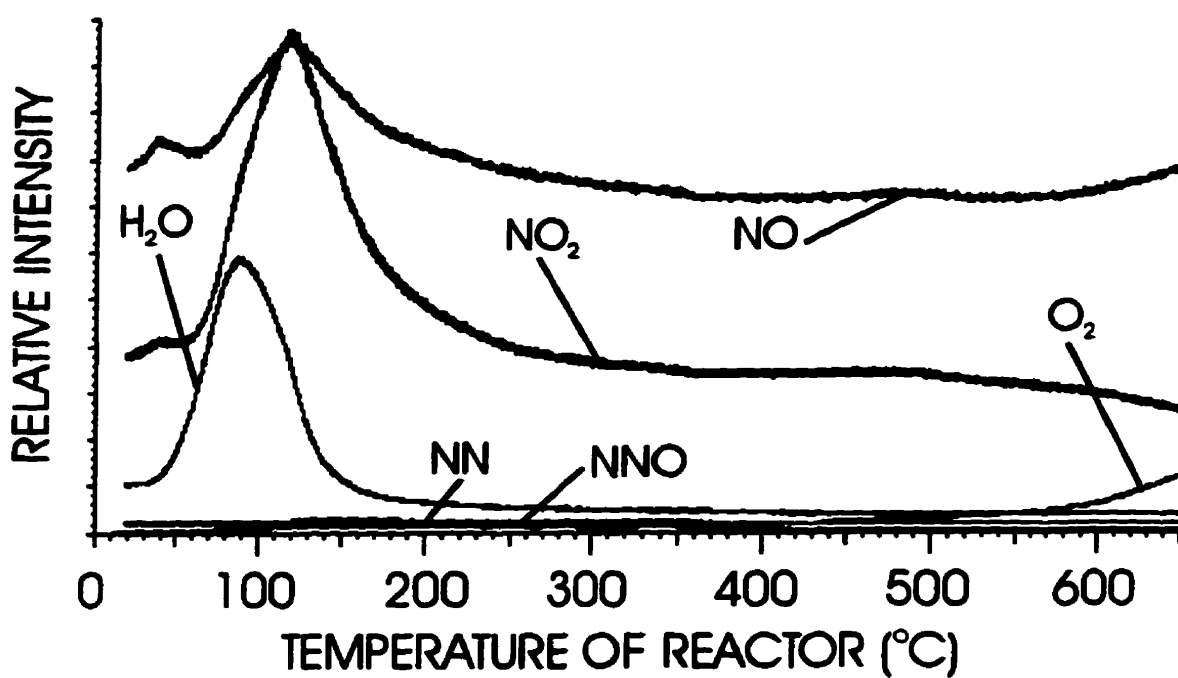


Fig.6.5

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (23.9 $\mu$ moles) of RbPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO<sub>2</sub>. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

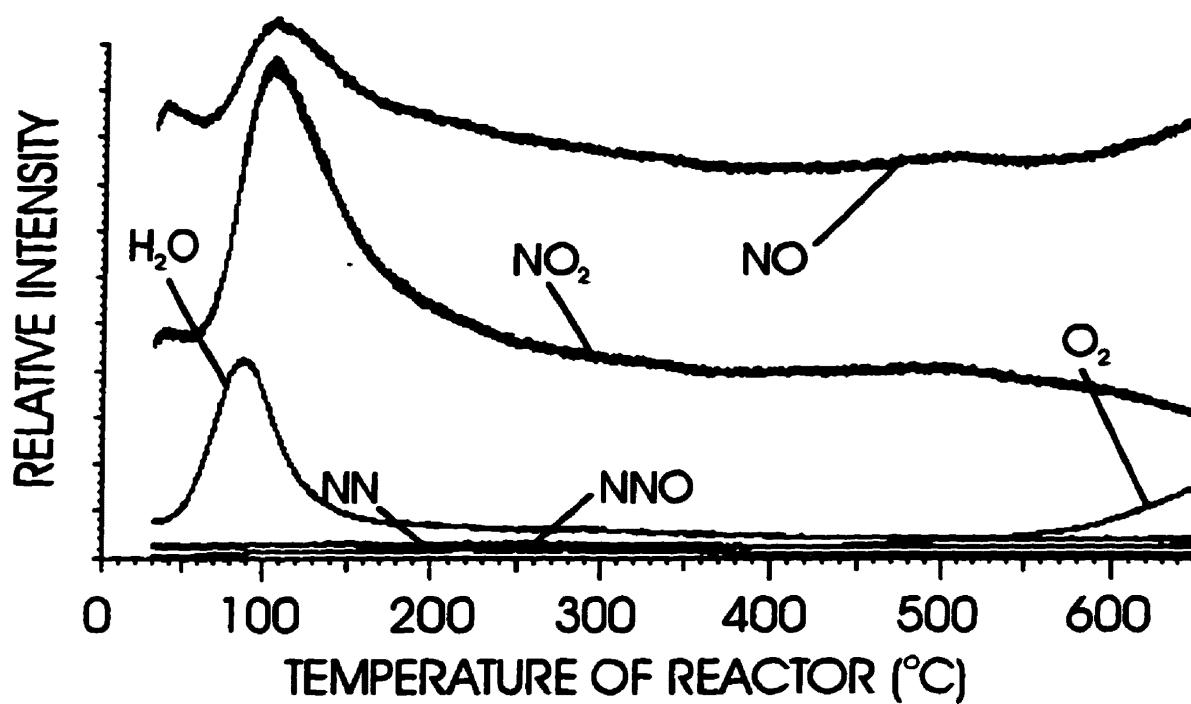


Fig.6.6

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (22.9 $\mu$ moles) of CsPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of NO<sub>2</sub>. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

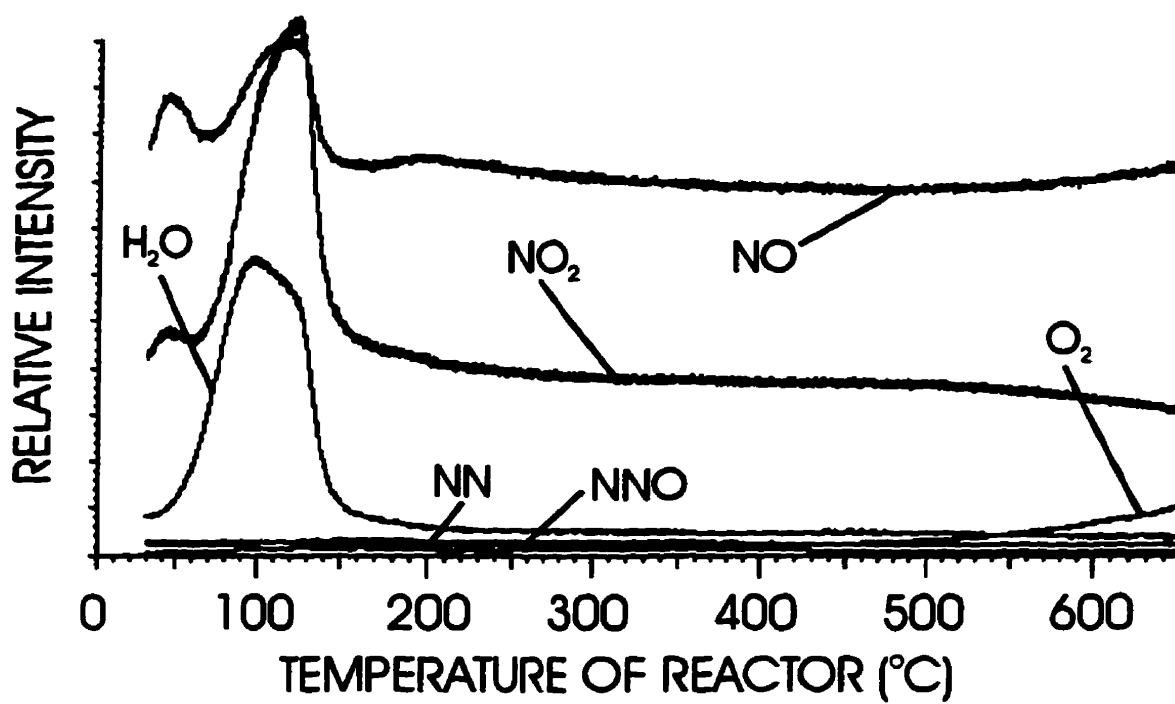


Fig.6.7

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (21.6 $\mu$ moles) of TIPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4960 ppm of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

TPR of NO over 12-tungstophosphoric acid (Fig.6.8) shows the characteristic desorption of water with maxima at 240 and 470°C, for the weakly bound and associatively desorbed water, respectively. A small quantity of NO<sub>2</sub> desorbs at 510°C. Little or no N<sub>2</sub> or N<sub>2</sub>O were produced. Oxygen remained at negligible levels throughout the NO-TPR experiment.

The TPR results for LiPW and NaPW are shown in Figures 6.9 and 6.10, respectively. Both TPR show a large but single water peak with a maximum at about 200°C. Small quantities of NO<sub>2</sub> are found in the effluent at two different temperatures. For LiPW, the maxima for the NO<sub>2</sub> peaks are found at 230 and 580°C, but at 125 and 510°C with NaPW. Infinitesimal quantities of N<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O were detected in the effluent of the reactor and O<sub>2</sub> remained at negligible levels.

The NO-TPR of KPW (Fig.6.11) shows significant differences from the former catalysts. The weakly bound water is desorbing with a narrow peak at 110-140°C along with small quantities of NO<sub>2</sub>. As with the other catalysts exposed to NO, no O<sub>2</sub> was observed exiting the reactor.

Infrared spectra of HPW and the group IA derivatives pretreated in helium at 300°C are presented in Figure 6.12. The infrared spectrum of ammonium 12-tungstophosphate is also included in this figure for comparative purposes. These spectra were normalized with the P-O stretching band at 1063.3 cm<sup>-1</sup>.

All spectra display the series of five or six bands between 600 and 1200 cm<sup>-1</sup> which are characteristic of the Keggin structure and the band for H<sub>3</sub>O<sup>+</sup> at 1625 cm<sup>-1</sup>. The spectrum of NH<sub>4</sub>PW shows an extra band at 1410 cm<sup>-1</sup> characteristic of the ammonium cation.

Substantial differences exist from 950 to 1050 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Fig.6.13), the region in which the band for the W-O<sub>t</sub> stretch is found, the maximum for which is found at 983 cm<sup>-1</sup> for HPW as well as for LiPW and NaPW. The relative infrared absorbances are similar for all the examined salts, with the exception of NH<sub>4</sub>PW, the band of which has shifted to higher wavenumbers and whose relative infrared absorbances have increased. For NH<sub>4</sub>PW, the maximum is found at the same wavenumber as with HPW, but the infrared absorbance of the shoulder at 995 cm<sup>-1</sup> has increased as observed with KPW, RbPW, and CsPW.

After exposure of each of the aforementioned salts, held at 300°C, to 85 μmoles of NO<sub>2</sub>, the infrared spectra display the same features as found in the absence of NO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.6.14). As noted in Chapter IV, the ammonium band at 1410 cm<sup>-1</sup> from the NH<sub>4</sub>PW spectrum is reduced in intensity after reaction. No infrared absorption band due to NO<sub>2</sub> (as [HNO<sub>2</sub>]<sup>+</sup>) was observed in the region between 1800 and 4000 cm<sup>-1</sup> with any of the salts.

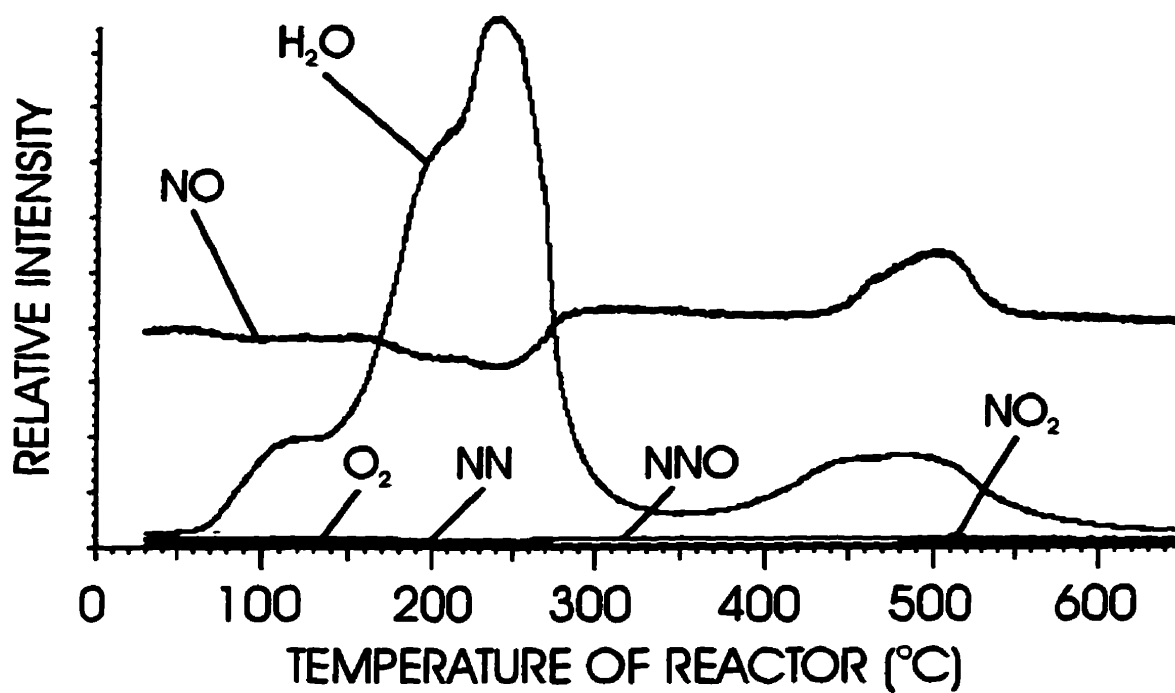


Fig.6.8

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (26.0 $\mu$ moles) of HPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

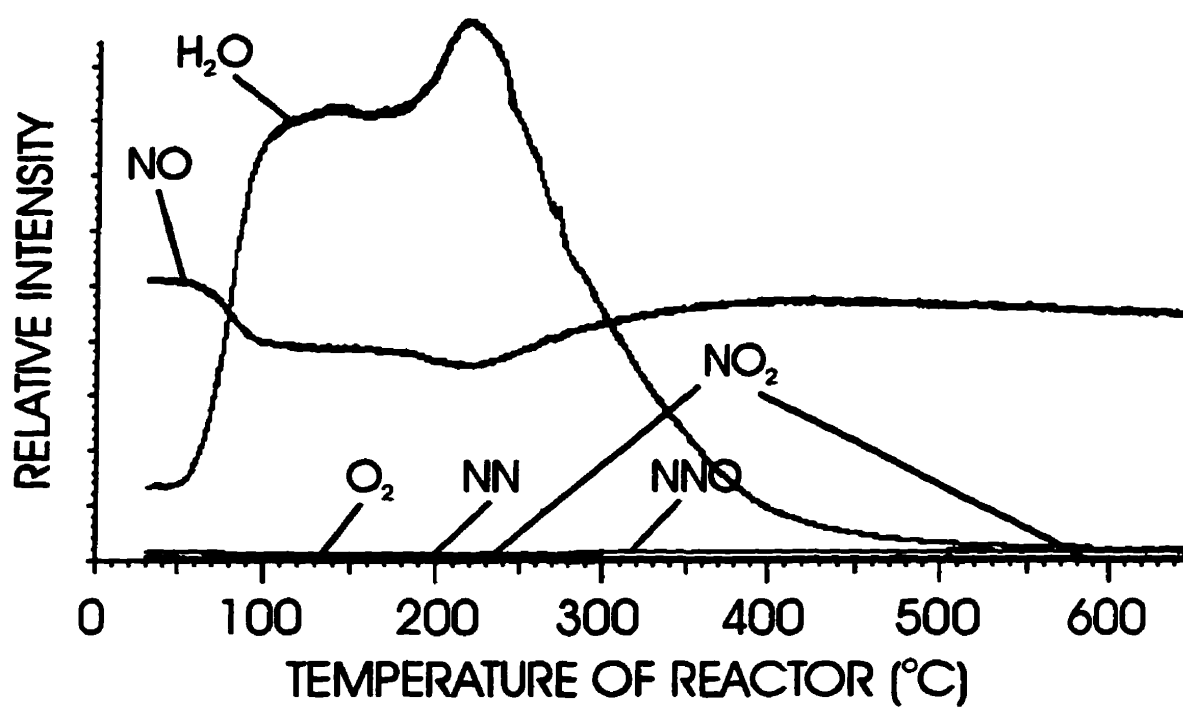


Fig.6.9

Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.9 $\mu$ moles) of LiPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

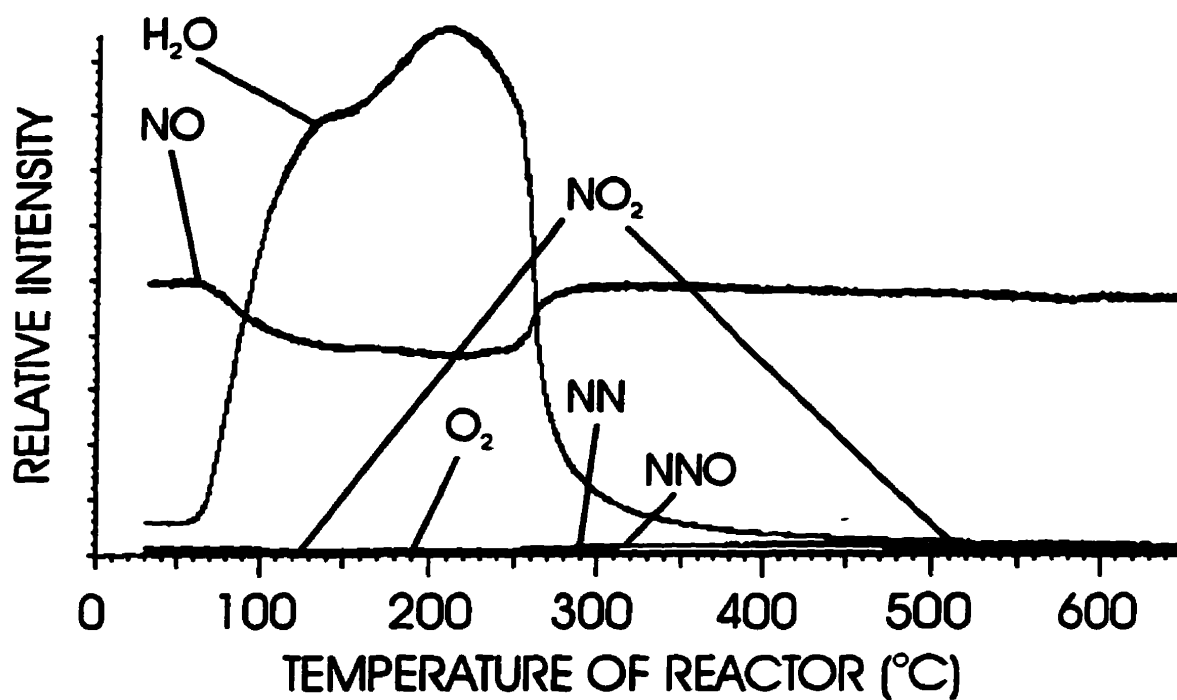


**Fig.6.10** Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.5 $\mu$ moles) of NaPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

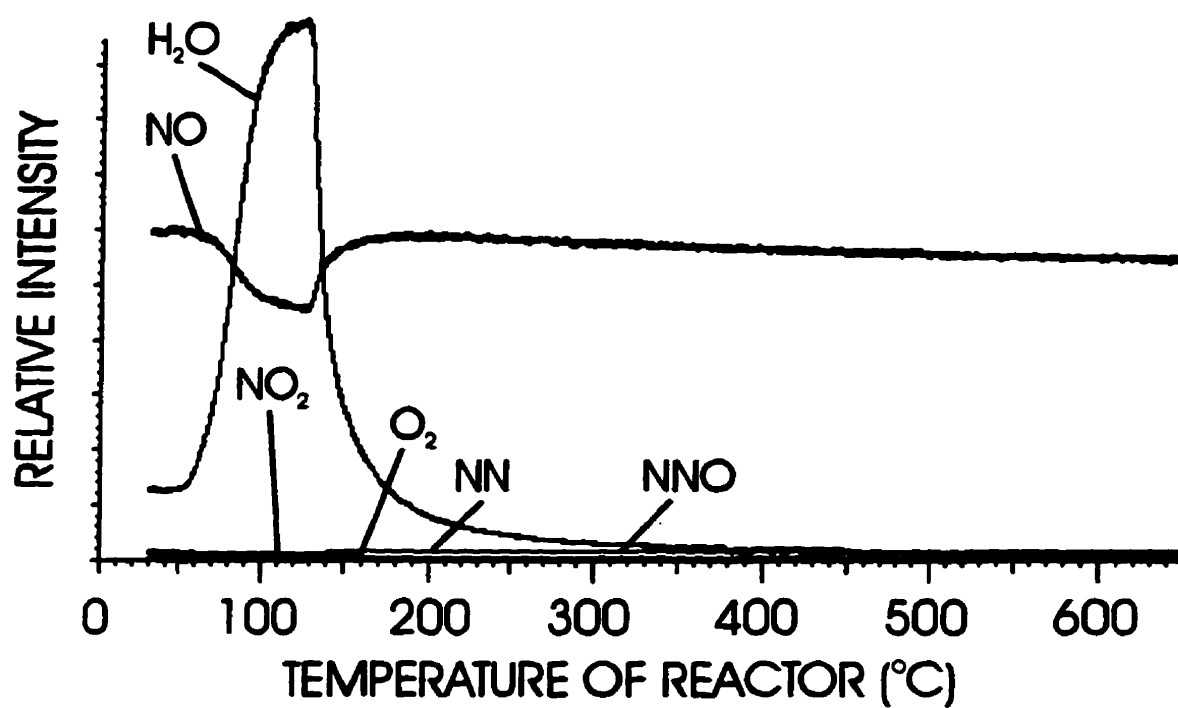


**Fig.6.11** Temperature-programmed reaction of 0.075g (25.0 $\mu$ moles) of KPW exposed to a continuous flow of 4950 ppm of NO. Heating rate=10°C/min and Flow rate=20 mL/min.

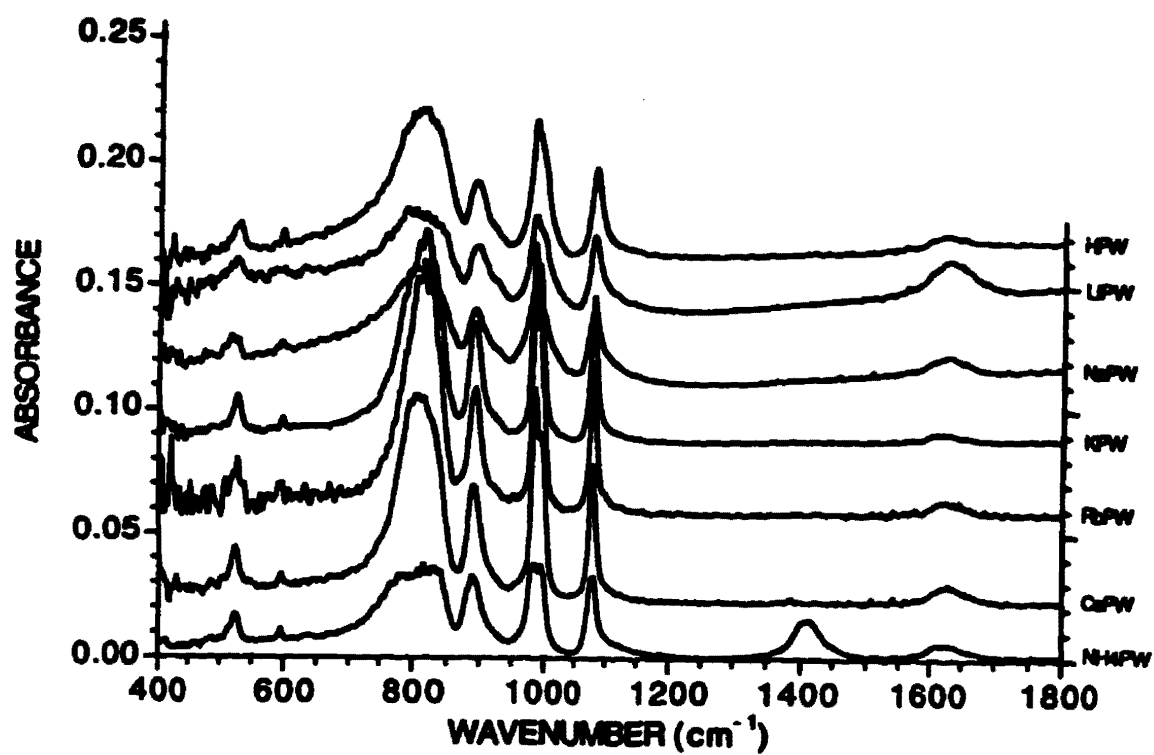


Fig.6.12 Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20mL/min) at 300°C. 400-1800 cm<sup>-1</sup> spectral region.

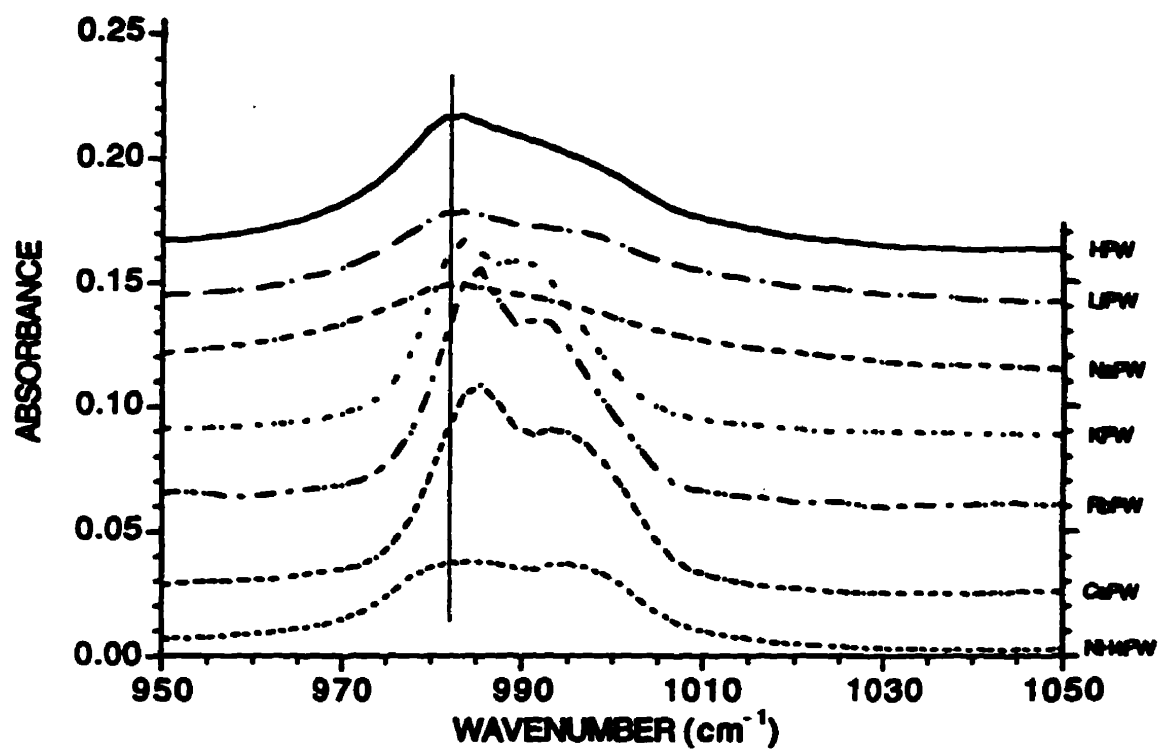


Fig.6.13 Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20mL/min) at 300°C. 950-1050 cm<sup>-1</sup> spectral region.

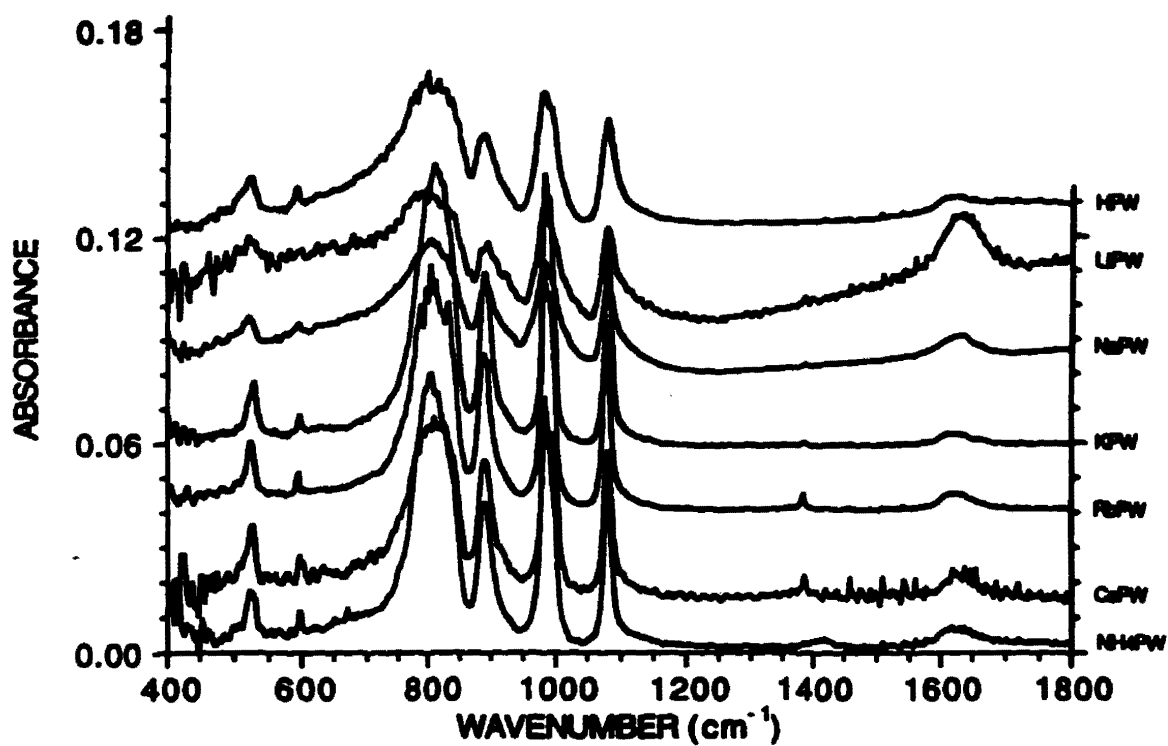


Fig.6.14 Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20mL/min) and exposure to 85  $\mu\text{moles NO}_2$  at 300°C. 400-1800  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  spectral region.

An examination of the W-O<sub>t</sub> bands, obtained with the salts between 950 and 1050 cm<sup>-1</sup> (Fig.6.15), shows that the band observed at 981 cm<sup>-1</sup>, with HPW, shifted to a lower wavenumber than observed in the absence of NO<sub>2</sub>, and the relative intensity of the bands appears to have increased particularly for KPW, RbPW, CsPW, and NH<sub>4</sub>PW.

## B. Discussion

As seen in Chapter III, HPW exposed to NO<sub>2</sub> produces only vanishingly small quantities of N<sub>2</sub> and relatively large quantities of nitric acid through the reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> and the water molecules contained inside the bulk of the acid. After depletion of the water, NO<sub>2</sub> is irreversibly sorbed into the structure, apparently associated with the protons.

The results obtained on the salts of HPW provide supporting evidence for the role of the protons in the sorption of NO<sub>2</sub>. Further, it was observed from the TPR results that HNO<sub>3</sub>, apparently produced from the reaction of NO<sub>2</sub> and water, desorbs at approximately 100°C from KPW, RbPW, CsPW, and TIPW. Apparently, NO<sub>2</sub> did not diffuse into LiPW and NaPW. Further, no strongly held NO<sub>2</sub> molecules were seen desorbing at high temperature for any of these salts.

Relatively small losses of NO from the gas phase and vanishingly small evolutions of N<sub>2</sub> and NO<sub>2</sub> were found on exposure of HPW, LiPW, NaPW, and KPW to NO.

The absence of bands in the infrared spectrum which can be attributed to [HNO<sub>2</sub>]<sup>+</sup> provide further support for the contention that protons are required for the irreversible sorption and protonation of NO<sub>2</sub>.

The disparate behavior of LiPW and NaPW in comparison with that of KPW, RbPW, CsPW, and TIPW is tentatively attributed to the differences in microporosity and surface area, with the lithium and sodium salts having no microporous structure and low surface areas, while the remaining salts have both microporous structures and significantly high surface areas (see Refs.6.1 to 6.4 for micropore and surface area measurements).

The presence of the micropores may also facilitate entry of the water molecules into the bulk structure of the solid. Although NO is capable of entering the pore structure of the salts, there is little or no evidence of its reaction with water. The present observations suggest, however, that NO may either extract oxygen atoms from the anion or be oxidized by its decomposition product, although the formation of NO<sub>2</sub> and O<sub>2</sub> is insignificant.

The relative intensity of the infrared bands, particularly that from W-O<sub>t</sub> at 982 cm<sup>-1</sup>, seems, tentatively, to be related to the microporosity of the salts. For HPW, LiPW and NaPW, which are non-porous materials, the relative intensities of the W-O<sub>t</sub> stretch are smaller than the intensities observed for KPW, RbPW, CsPW, and NH<sub>4</sub>PW, which are porous materials. Moreover, for the porous catalysts, the position of the band has shifted to higher wavenumbers,

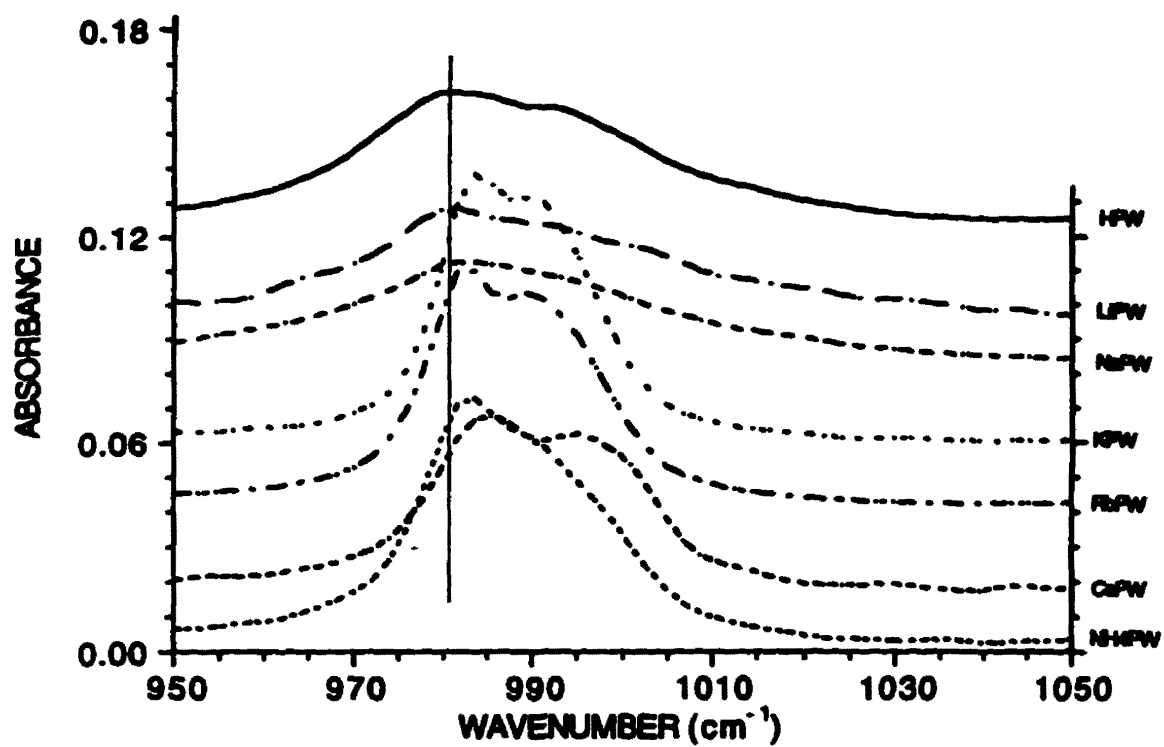


Fig.6.15 Normalized infrared spectra of HPW and derivatives after pretreatment in helium flow (20mL/min) and exposure to 85  $\mu\text{moles NO}_2$  at 300°C. 950-1050  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  spectral region.

and since the lattice distance between the Keggin units is larger in the porous than in the non-porous salts, vibration of the terminal oxygen atoms may be facilitated.

The formation of oxygen at high temperature ( $> 500^{\circ}\text{C}$ ), as observed from the TPR of  $\text{NO}_2$  on the salts, could result from the reductive decomposition of  $\text{NO}_2$  as in Equation 6.1.



Although the participation of the catalyst in this process cannot be unambiguously established, it should be noted that, at the aforementioned temperature, little or no evidence for the formation of  $\text{O}_2$  from  $\text{NO}_2$  was found in the absence of the catalysts.

### C. Conclusions

$\text{NO}_2$  interacts with the water on and in the microporous salts of HPW to produce  $\text{HNO}_3$  which desorbs into the effluent stream at temperatures of approximately  $100^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

Little or no evidence was found for the irreversible sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  subsequent to the elimination of water from the salts. This suggests, as expected from the studies of the parent acid, HPW, that protons are required for the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$ . Further, the  $\text{NO}_2^+$  infrared band, observed with HPW after exposure to  $\text{NO}_2$ , was not seen with the salts which had previously been exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$ .

Although no formation of  $\text{N}_2$  or  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  was observed with the salts, at temperatures higher than  $550^{\circ}\text{C}$ , oxygen was observed, suggesting that partial reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  occurs.

## REFERENCES

- 6.1      Highfield, J.G., and Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **88**, 177 (1984).
- 6.2      Moffat, J.B. *J.Molec.Catal.*, **52**, 169 (1989).
- 6.3      McGarvey, G.B., and Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **130**, 483 (1991).
- 6.4      Akimoto, M., Shima, K., Ikeda, H., and Echigoya, E. *J.Catal.*, **86**, 173 (1984).

## CHAPTER VII

### SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO AND NO<sub>2</sub> ON SUPPORTED HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, BEFORE AND AFTER EXPOSURE TO GASEOUS AMMONIA

#### A. Results

##### *HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>*

On exposure of HPW supported on silica to pulses of NO<sub>2</sub>, at 150 and 300°C, the predominant products are N<sub>2</sub> and NO with small quantities of O<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O also evident in the reactor effluent (Figs.7.1A, 7.1B, and Table 7.1). As expected from the results found with pure HPW, a portion of the NO<sub>2</sub> lost from the gas phase is sorbed on the solid (Table 7.2), while the remainder is converted to the aforementioned products (Figs.7.1A and 7.1B). It is to be noted that no HNO<sub>3</sub> is detected.

Not surprisingly, the results are dependent on the loading of HPW on the support. At either temperature, the quantity of N<sub>2</sub> produced is highest at the lowest loading and decreases as the loading increases (Figs.7.1A and 7.1B). However, the production of nitric oxide is strongly dependent on the temperature of the reactor. At 150°C, NO reaches a maximum at 23.1% loading, while at 300°C the quantity produced is highest at a loading of 16.7% and decreases with further increases in the loading. NO<sub>2</sub> is removed from the gas phase through sorption on HPW, as well as conversion to N<sub>2</sub> and NO, with traces of O<sub>2</sub> and N<sub>2</sub>O. At 150°C, the consumption of NO<sub>2</sub> increases to a maximum at 23.1% loading, while that at 300°C, although lower, is essentially independent of loading.

As noted, a portion of the NO<sub>2</sub> removed from the gas phase is sorbed by the solid. Since the sorbed NO<sub>2</sub> may not exist as such, the quantity held on the catalyst is expressed as the amount of nitrogen (N) (in whatever form) contained therein (Table 7.2). For the pure acid and each of the loadings, the quantity of nitrogen (N) retained on the solid is higher at 150°C than at 300°C. At 150°C, the retained amount increases with loading, reaching a value of approximately 2.5 moles of nitrogen (N) per mole of the anion for a loading of 75%, while at 300°C, the maximum is 0.5 mole of nitrogen (N) per mole of the anion at a loading of 16.7%.

The results of temperature-programmed desorption experiments on the supported catalysts (Fig.7.2), as prepared, show a low temperature peak at 200°C which increases in intensity and shifts to a higher temperature as the loading increases, as well as a smaller peak at 550°C. After exposure to NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C (Fig.7.3), a peak is evident at 150°C, whose intensity

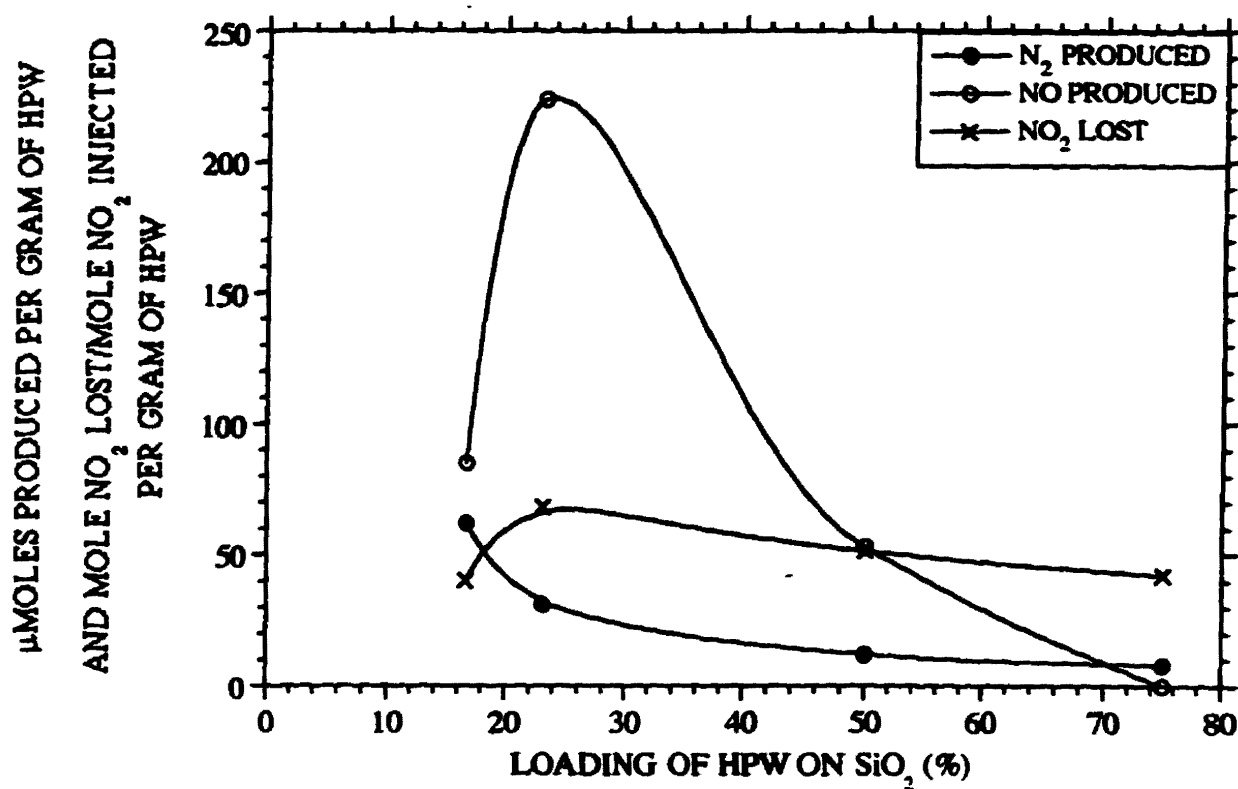


Fig. 7.1A Loading of HPW on  $\text{SiO}_2$  on the production of  $\text{N}_2$ , NO and the  $\text{NO}_2$  loss at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . Single pulse experiments ( $17 \mu\text{moles NO}_2$ ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst was pretreated in helium at the respective reaction temperature prior to the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

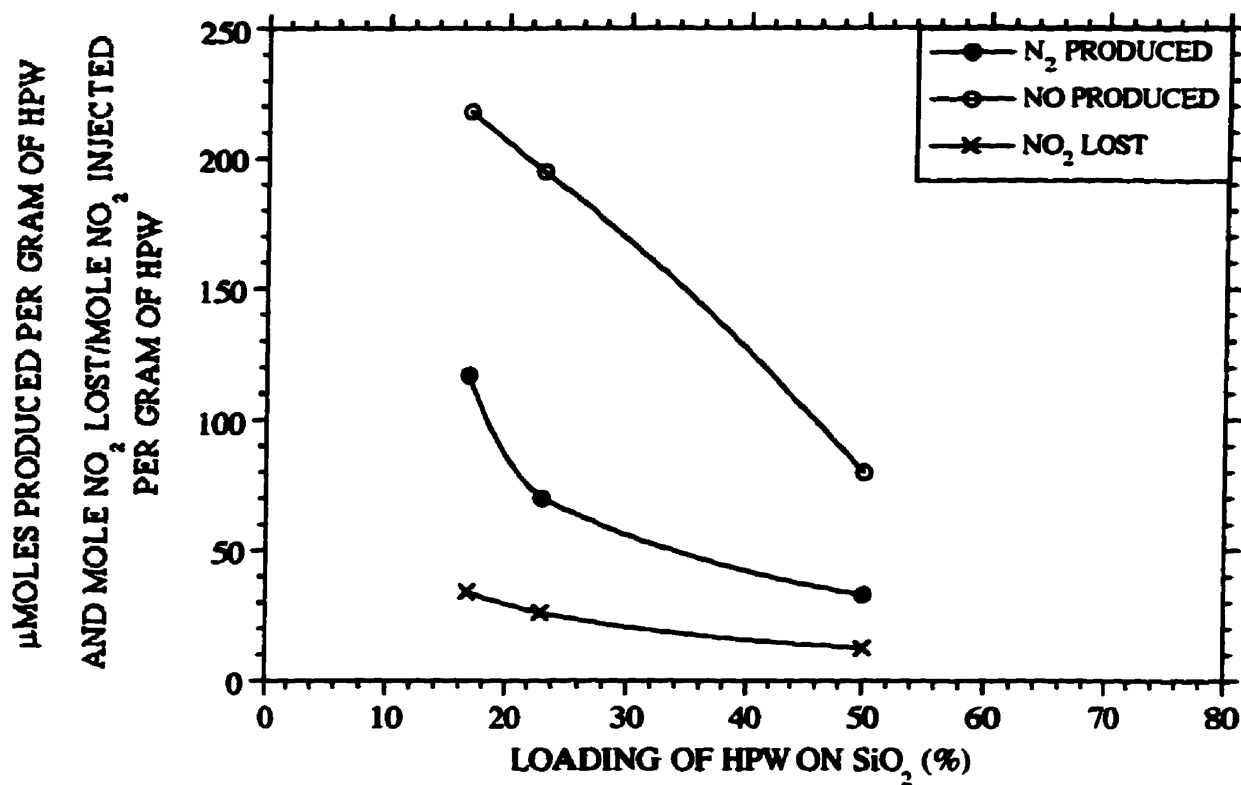


Fig. 7.1B

Loading of HPW on  $\text{SiO}_2$  on the production of  $\text{N}_2$ ,  $\text{NO}$  and the  $\text{NO}_2$  loss at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Single pulse experiments ( $17 \mu\text{moles NO}_2$ ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst was pretreated in helium at the respective reaction temperature prior to the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

**TABLE 7.1****INJECTION OF NO<sub>2</sub> ON SiO<sub>2</sub>**

| <b>Temperature (°C)<sup>a</sup></b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub><sup>b</sup></b> | <b>NO<sup>b</sup></b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub>O<sup>b</sup></b> |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 150                                 | 1.1                              | 20.7                  | 0                                 |
| 300                                 | 3.1                              | 26.2                  | 0                                 |

<sup>a</sup> Pretreatment and reactor temperature for a reactor loaded with 30 mg of SiO<sub>2</sub>.

<sup>b</sup> Results for the injection of 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> (17μmoles). The results are presented in %mole per mole NO<sub>2</sub> injected.

**TABLE 7.2****TOTAL NITROGEN SORBED ON HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub><sup>a</sup>**

| <b>Loading<sup>b</sup></b><br><b>(weight %)</b> | <b>Temperature<sup>c</sup></b><br><b>(°C)</b> | <b>Quantity of Nitrogen-containing<br/>Species Sorbed<sup>d</sup></b><br><b>(μmole)</b> | <b>N/KU<sup>e</sup></b> |
|-------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 0.0                                             | 150                                           | 0.37                                                                                    |                         |
|                                                 | 300                                           | 0.24                                                                                    |                         |
| 16.7<br>(0.00500g)                              | 150                                           | 1.8                                                                                     | 1.1                     |
|                                                 | 300                                           | 0.79                                                                                    | 0.5                     |
| 23.1<br>(0.00692g)                              | 150                                           | 2.8                                                                                     | 1.1                     |
|                                                 | 300                                           | 0.18                                                                                    | 0.1                     |
| 50.0<br>(0.0150g)                               | 150                                           | 10                                                                                      | 2.0                     |
|                                                 | 300                                           | 0.70                                                                                    | 0.1                     |
| 75.0<br>(0.0225g)                               | 150                                           | 20                                                                                      | 2.5                     |

**a** Total nitrogen species sorbed on catalyst after exposure to 4 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> (17 μmoles/pulse).

**b** %(w/w) loading of HPW over SiO<sub>2</sub>. Reactor was packed with 30 mg of supported catalyst. () = mass of HPW in reactor (1mole HPW=2880.77g).

**c** Pretreatment and reaction temperature.

**d** Expressed as nitrogen atoms.

**e** Expressed as nitrogen atoms per Keggin Unit.

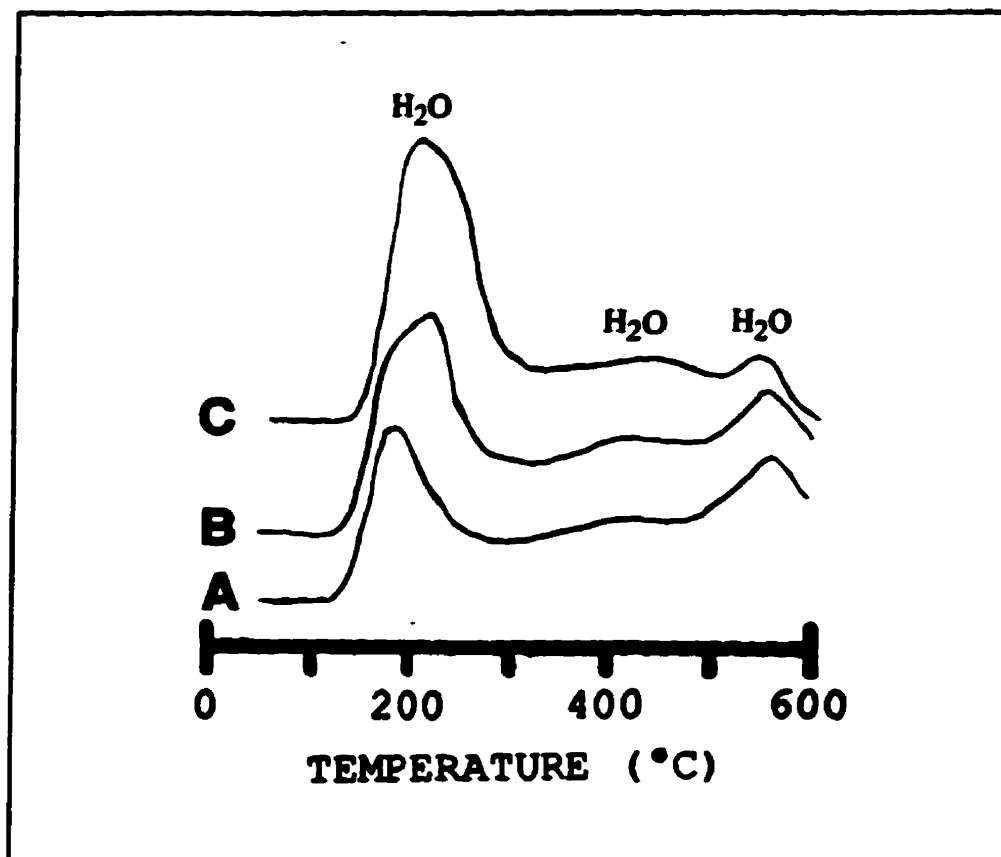


Fig. 7.2 Temperature-programmed desorption of A) 9.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, B) 16.7%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> and C) 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> as prepared. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.030 g.

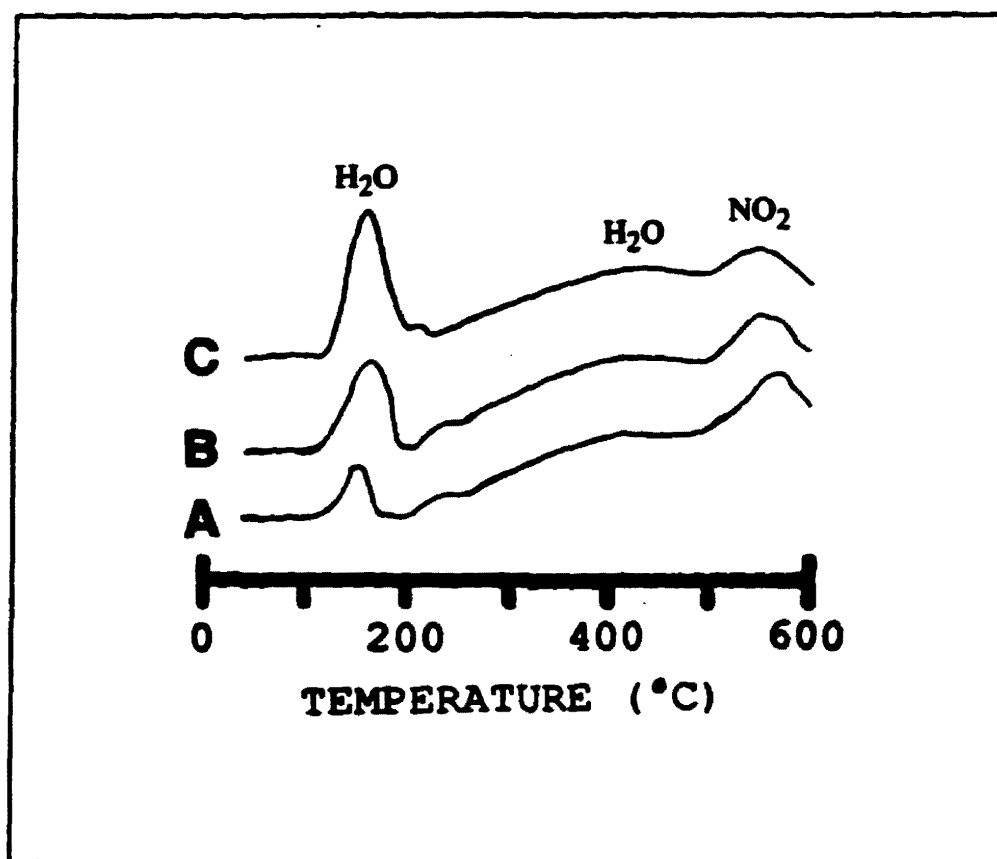


Fig. 7.3 Temperature-programmed desorption of A) 9.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, B) 16.7%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> and C) 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> pretreated in helium and saturated with NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.030 g.

again increases with increments in the loading. Vestiges of the aforementioned peak at 200°C are also evident, along with that at 550°C.

#### ***HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> PRE-EXPOSED TO NH<sub>3</sub>***

On exposure of HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, pretreated in helium and held at the desired temperature, to gaseous NH<sub>3</sub> followed by evacuation with helium and finally exposure to a pulse of NO<sub>2</sub>, the principal products at 150°C are now N<sub>2</sub> and NO (Fig.7.4), with both experiencing decreases as the loading increases. A maximum in the ratio N<sub>2</sub>/NO is observed at 23.1% loading. At 300°C, the quantities of these products are significantly lower, and N<sub>2</sub>O is observed with decreases with the loading, again evident for all products (Fig.7.5). Although the effluent does not contain any NO at loadings higher than 75%, a maximum can be seen between 35 and 40% loading.

Aliquots of NH<sub>3</sub> were injected on a 23.1% loading to verify the saturation level (Table 7.3). The quantity of N<sub>2</sub> produced after the injection of NO<sub>2</sub> did not show any trend. However, the selectivity to NO increased with the NH<sub>3</sub> saturation level.

Introduction of consecutive pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> over a 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, previously exposed to NH<sub>3</sub>, produced the expected decreases in the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>, at both 150 and 300°C (Figs.7.6 and 7.7, respectively). Unexpectedly, at both temperatures, the selectivity to NO increases after the first pulse, passes through a maximum at the second pulse, and then decreases. The selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O is vanishingly small at 150°C, but significant for the first pulse at 300°C.

The cumulative quantities of N<sub>2</sub>, measured after 5 pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> for several loadings of catalyst pre-exposed to NH<sub>3</sub> followed by NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C, correspond to approximately 10 moles/anion (Fig.7.8). With increasing loading, this decreases to approximately 1 mole/anion for a loading of 75%. In contrast, at 300°C, the aforementioned quantity varies relatively little with loading, ranging from 3, at the lowest loading, to 2, for the highest loading.

The results from temperature-programmed desorption on the solids, formed after injection of ammonia (6 mL at NTP) on the silica-supported HPW (Fig.7.9), show that, as the loading increases from 9.1 to 23.1%, the peak at 175°C decreases in intensity and shifts to higher temperatures (i.e. 210°C), while the peak at 550°C, attributed to the desorption of NH<sub>3</sub>, increases. However, after exposure of the 23.1% catalyst, previously exposed to NH<sub>3</sub>, to NO<sub>2</sub>, the TPD obtained (Fig.7.9D) is similar to that shown in Figure 7.3.

As noted, when the catalyst is first pre-exposed to ammonia and then saturated with NO<sub>2</sub>, the ammonia contained in the catalyst, as NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>, reacts with NO<sub>2</sub> to produce, mainly, N<sub>2</sub>. A portion of the NO<sub>2</sub> injected is sorbed by the catalyst. These sorbed NO<sub>2</sub> can in turn be reduced by the injection of ammonia. Figure 7.10 shows the quantities of N<sub>2</sub> and NO in the effluent of the reactor, for the different loadings at 300°C, after 1 cycle of regeneration (injection first of 6.0 mL NH<sub>3</sub>, then saturation with NO<sub>2</sub>, and again injection of 6.0 mL NH<sub>3</sub> and

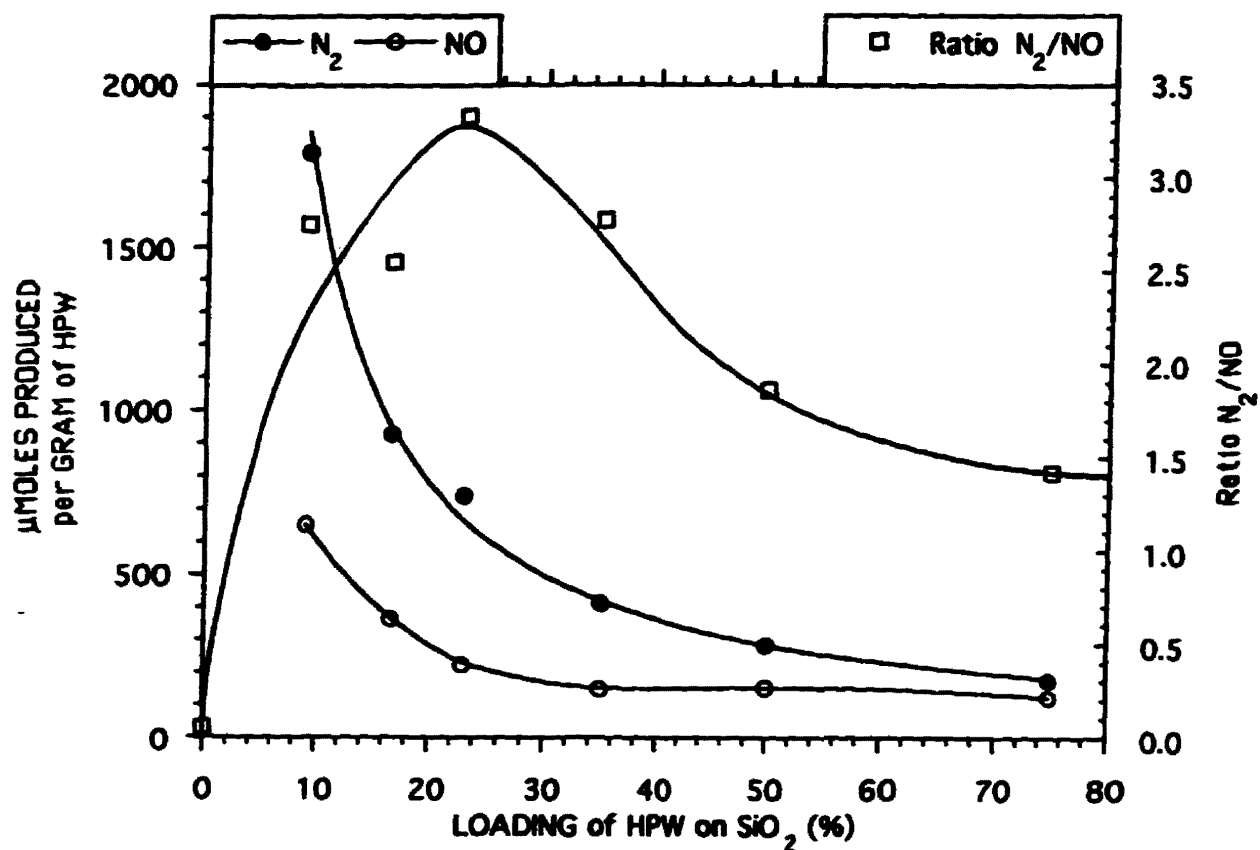


Fig. 7.4

Production of  $N_2$  and  $NO$  as a function of the loading of  $HPW/SiO_2$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . Single pulse experiments ( $17 \mu\text{moles } NO_2$ ) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst sample was pre-exposed to 6.0 mL ( $25^\circ\text{C}$ , 1 atm) of  $NH_3$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  prior to the injection of  $NO_2$ .

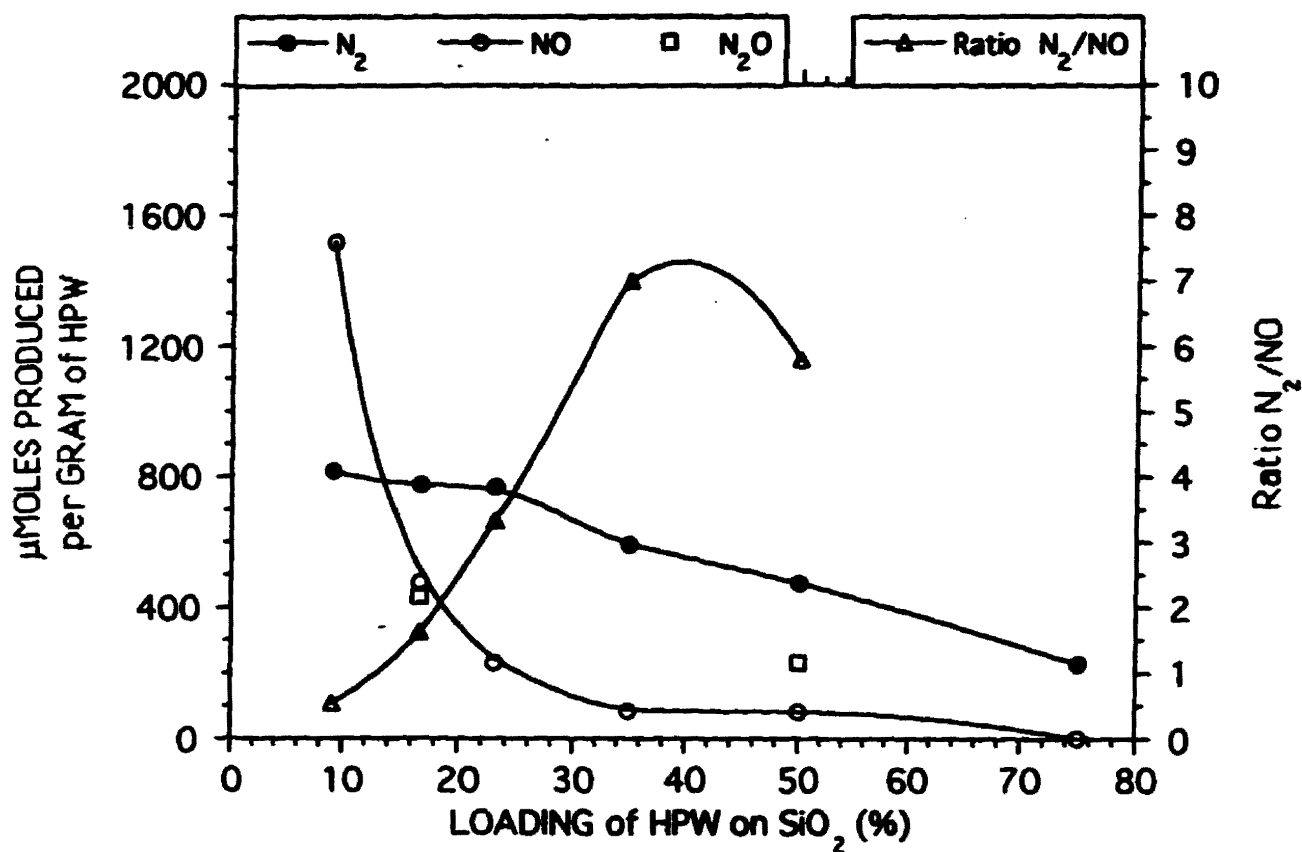


**Fig. 7.5** Loading of HPW on SiO<sub>2</sub> effect on the production of N<sub>2</sub>, NO and N<sub>2</sub>O at 300°C. Single pulse experiments (17 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>) on 30 mg of supported catalyst for each loading. Each catalyst sample was pre-exposed to 6.0 mL (25°C, 1 atm) of NH<sub>3</sub> at 300°C prior to the injection of NO<sub>2</sub>.

**TABLE 7.3**

**EFFECT OF THE INJECTION OF NH<sub>3</sub>  
ON HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> AND ON THE REDUCTION OF NO<sub>2</sub>**

| Size of NH <sub>3</sub> Pulse (mL) <sup>a</sup> | N <sub>2</sub> <sup>b</sup> | NO <sup>b</sup> | N <sub>2</sub> O <sup>b</sup> |
|-------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------------|
| 3.0                                             | 731                         | 222             | 0                             |
| 6.0                                             | 646                         | 285             | 0                             |
| 9.0                                             | 716                         | 302             | 0                             |

**a** Ammonia was injected in the reactor containing 30 mg of 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> kept at 150°C.

**b** Results for the injection of 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> (17μmoles). The results are expressed in μmole per gram HPW (1mole=2880.77g).

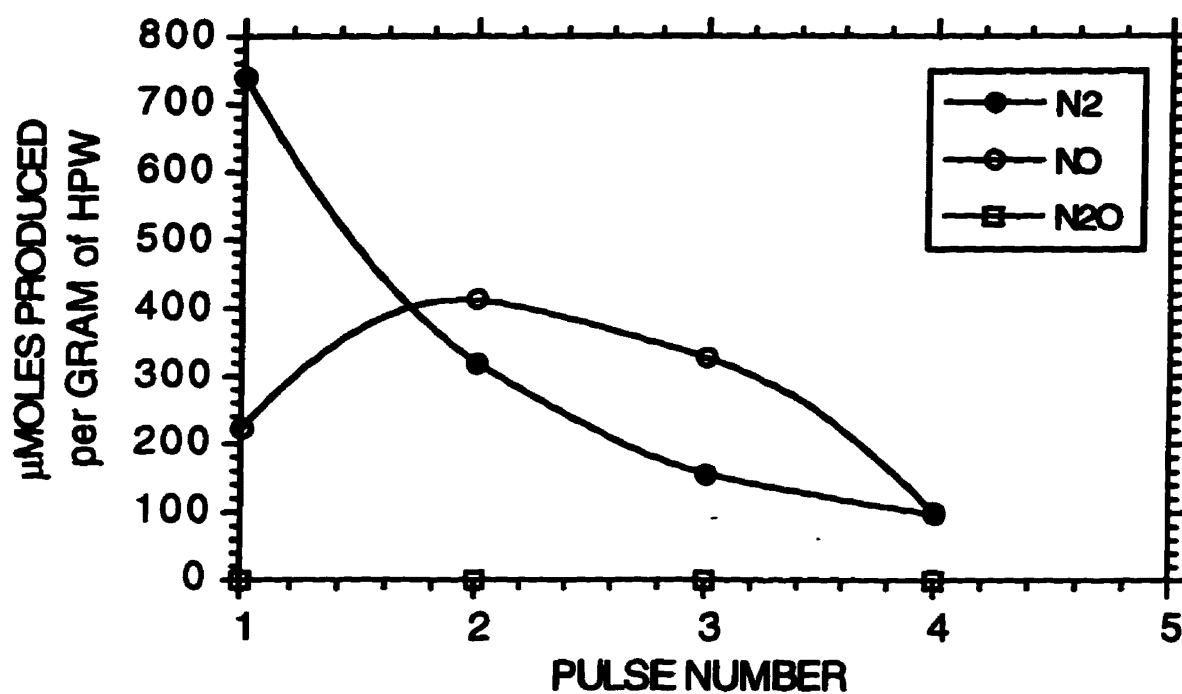


Fig. 7.6

$\text{N}_2$ ,  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  found in the effluent of the reactor for the injection of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  ( $17 \mu\text{moles/pulse}$ ) on 30 mg of 23.1%HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample kept at  $150^\circ\text{C}$  and pre-exposed to 6.0mL of  $\text{NH}_3$ .

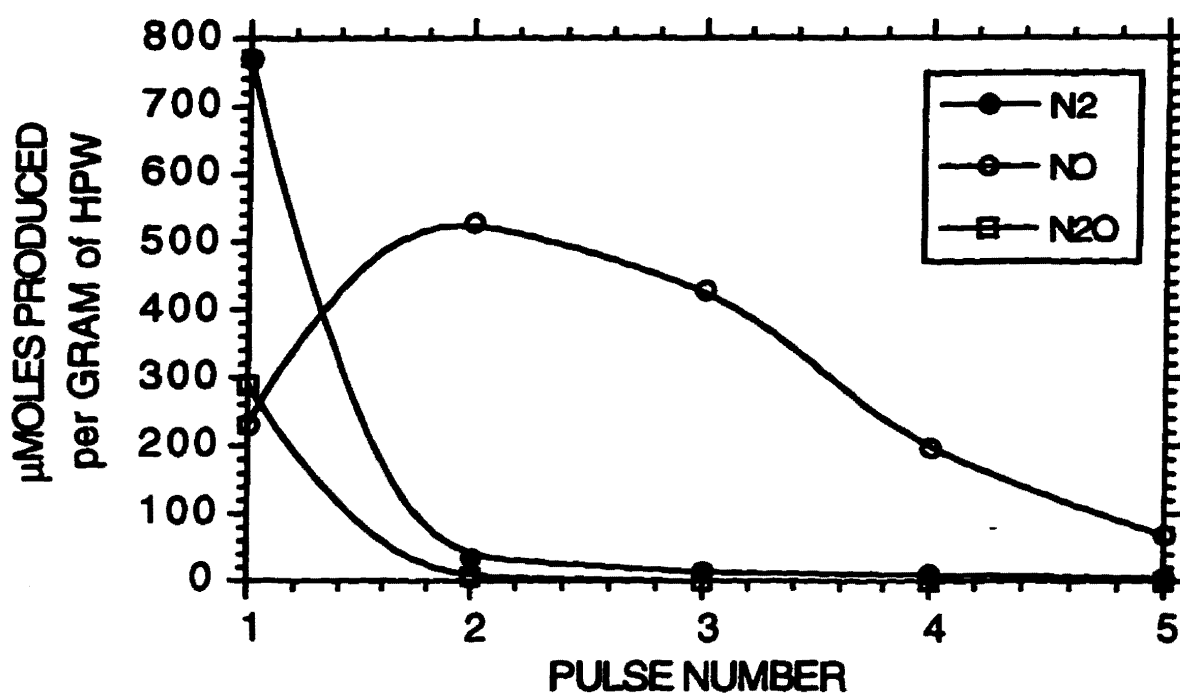


Fig. 7.7

$\text{N}_2$ ,  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  found in the effluent of the reactor for the injection of pulses of  $\text{NO}_2$  (17  $\mu\text{moles/pulse}$ ) on 30 mg of 23.1%HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample kept at 300°C and pre-exposed to 6.0 mL of  $\text{NH}_3$ .

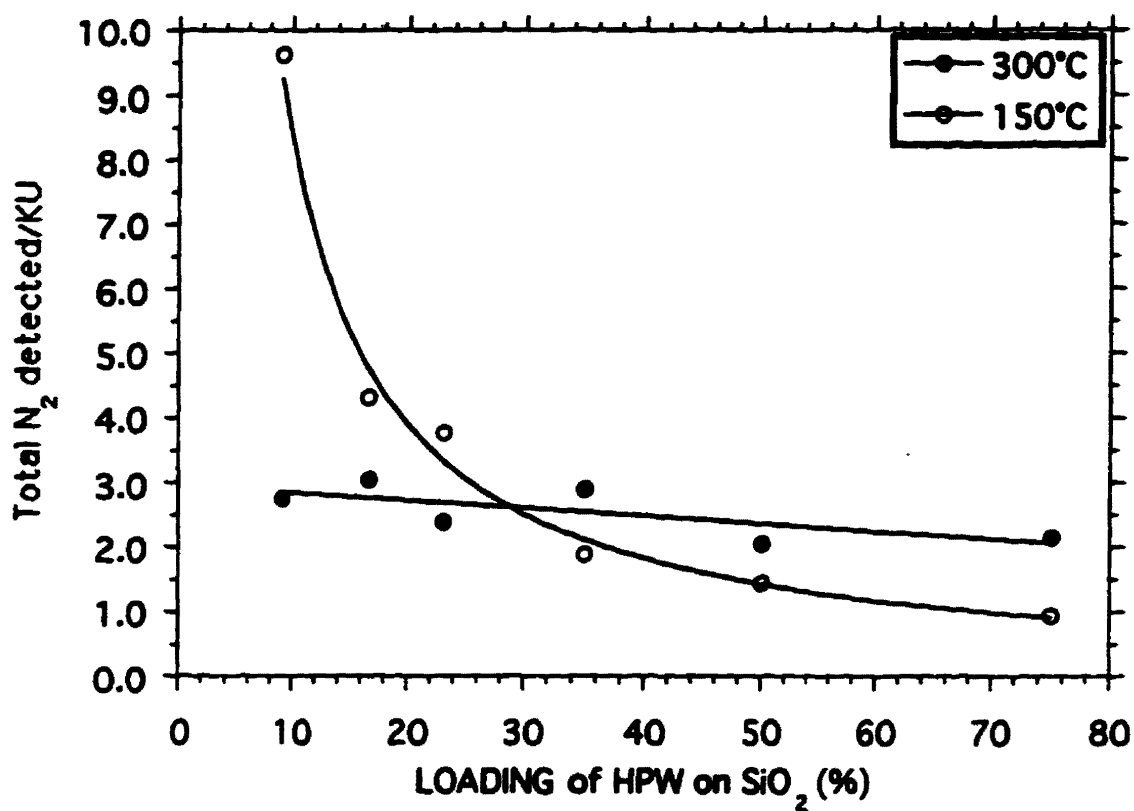


Fig. 7.8

Cumulative quantity of N<sub>2</sub> produced at 150 and 300°C from the injection of NO<sub>2</sub> (5 pulses of 17 μmoles each) on 30 mg of different loaded HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to 6.0 mL NH<sub>3</sub> at 150 and 300°C, respectively.

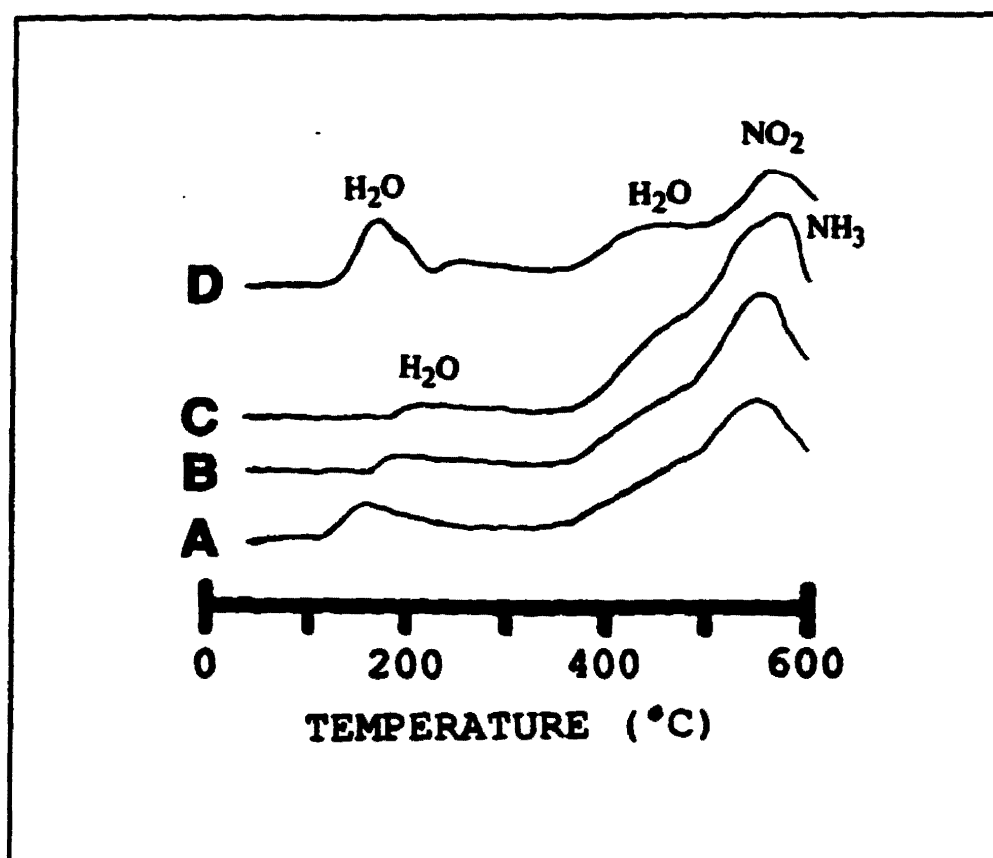


**Fig. 7.9** Temperature-programmed desorption of A) 9.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, B) 16.7%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> and C) 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> pretreated in helium and saturated with ammonia at 300°C. TPD D) is as (C) for the exception of saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C after the ammonia injection. Helium flow rate, 45.0 mL/min; temperature rate, 60°C/min; mass of solid in reactor, 0.030 g.

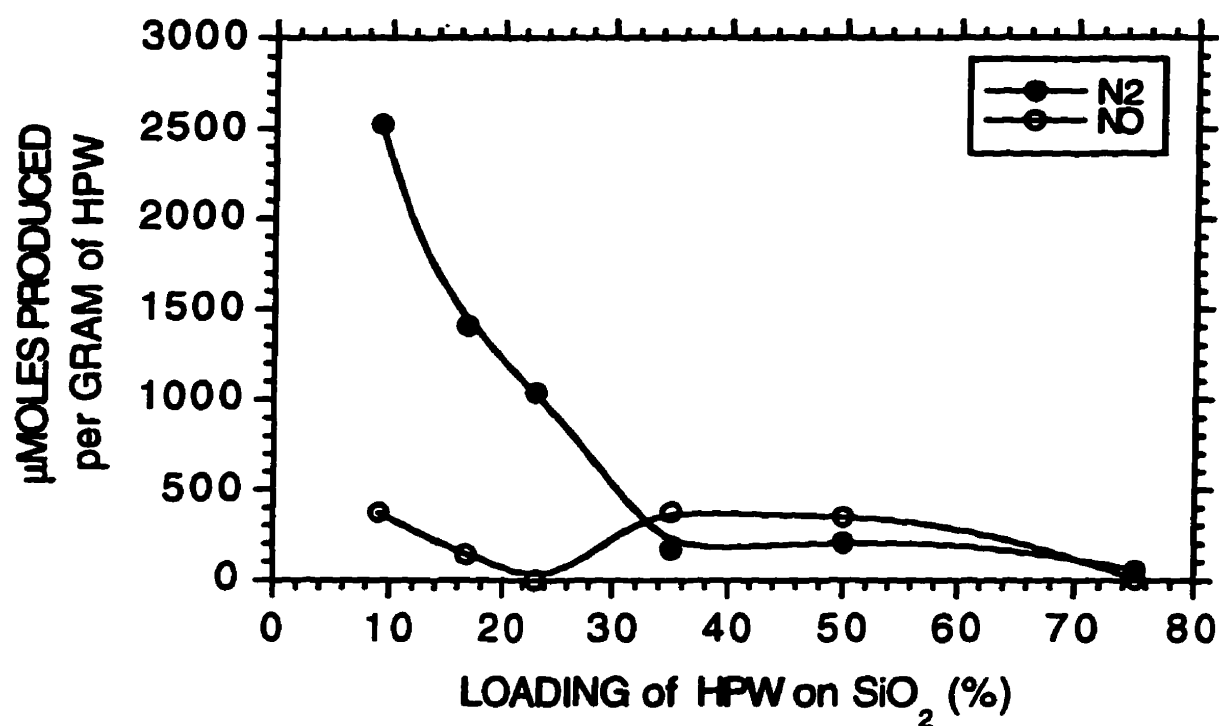


Fig. 7.10 Effect of ammonia injection (6.0 mL) on the production of  $\text{N}_2$  when  $\text{NH}_3$  is injected on samples of HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  which were pre-exposed to ammonia first and then saturated with  $\text{NO}_2$  in a first cycle. The reactor was kept at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ .

measurement of  $N_2$  from the reaction). The relatively high value of  $N_2$  detected for the smallest loading studied decreases rapidly with increasing loading. The selectivity to NO passes through two minima: one at 23.1%, and another at 75.0% loading. The second injection cycle of ammonia at 300°C produced little or no  $N_2O$ .

Repetitive regeneration cycles (Table 7.4) show that after three cycles, although the reduction of  $NO_2$  to  $N_2$  has decreased and that to NO has increased, the changes are relatively small.

The surface areas, after various pretreatments, are summarized in Table 7.5. The  $SiO_2$  support suffers a significant reduction in surface area after loading, but exposure of the loaded catalyst to either  $NO_2$  or  $NH_3$ , at 150°C, has little or no effect on the surface area. In contrast, exposure of the 23.1%HPW/ $SiO_2$  catalyst to  $NH_3$  at 300°C results in an increase in surface area, while the 50.0% loaded silica, after the same treatment, has a reduced surface area.

## B. Discussion

### *HPW/ $SiO_2$*

The interaction between  $NO_2$  and  $SiO_2$ -supported HPW results in the reduction of  $NO_2$  to  $N_2$  and NO, and in the sorption of  $NO_2$  on the solid acid.

The reduction process is dependent upon the loading of HPW on silica with the selectivity to  $N_2$  decreasing as the loading increases while the conversion of  $NO_2$  increases, at least at 150°C (Fig.7.1A). It is to be noted that conversion here refers to loss of  $NO_2$  from the gas phase, regardless of the means by which this occurs.

As noted in Chapter III, little or no  $NO_2$  is reduced on pure HPW, at 150°C. Although the introduction of the support evidently encourages the reduction process (to  $N_2$ ), it is clear that the support itself contributes relatively little to the reaction (Table 7.1). In view of the large differences in surface area between  $SiO_2$  and the pure acid, the loading process obviously exposes a larger fraction of the acid to  $NO_2$ . However, as has been reported earlier (Ref.7.1), there is substantial evidence to support the contention that the interaction between the  $SiO_2$  support and the acid is relatively strong, leading to an enhancement of the stability of the supported acid.

It is known (from Chapter III) that bulk HPW will sorb 3  $NO_2$ /KU at 150°C and 0.8  $NO_2$ /KU at 300°C. Based on the amount of HPW deposited on the silica, results from Table 7.2 show that, at saturation, for both 16.7 and 23.1% loadings, the total amount of  $NO_2$  sorbed corresponds to 1.1  $NO_2$ /KU. For the 50.0 and 75.0% loading, 2.0 and 2.5  $NO_2$ /KU, respectively, were sorbed. However, at 300°C, with the 16.7, 23.1, and 50.0% catalysts relatively low sorption values are found.

**TABLE 7.4**

**THE INJECTION OF NH<sub>3</sub> ON NO<sub>2</sub>-EXPOSED HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>  
FOR THE REGENERATION OF THE CATALYST<sup>a</sup>**

| <b>Cycles<sup>b</sup></b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub><sup>c</sup></b> | <b>NO<sup>c</sup></b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub>O<sup>c</sup></b> |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------------|
| <b>1</b>                  | <b>890</b>                       | <b>144</b>            | <b>0</b>                          |
| <b>2</b>                  | <b>810</b>                       | <b>150</b>            | <b>0</b>                          |
| <b>3</b>                  | <b>786</b>                       | <b>172</b>            | <b>0</b>                          |

- a** Ammonia was injected in the reactor containing 30 mg of 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> kept at 300°C prior to the injection of NO<sub>2</sub>.
- b** A cycle starts with the injection of 6.0 mL of NH<sub>3</sub> on the catalyst kept at 300°C and then NO<sub>2</sub>.
- c** Results for the injection of 1 pulse of NO<sub>2</sub> (17μmoles). The results are expressed in μmole per gram HPW.

**TABLE 7.5**  
**SURFACE AREAS**

| <b>Samples</b>            | <b>Treatment<sup>a</sup></b>                            | <b>Surface Area (m<sup>2</sup>/g)</b> |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| SiO <sub>2</sub>          | 110°C-air                                               | 216.2                                 |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 150°C-He                                                | 176.1                                 |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 150°C-NO <sub>2</sub>                                   | 169.5                                 |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 150°C-NH <sub>3</sub>                                   | 176.0                                 |
| 23.1%HPW.SiO <sub>2</sub> | 150°C-NH <sub>3</sub> -NO <sub>2</sub>                  | 178.2                                 |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 150°C-NH <sub>3</sub> -NO <sub>2</sub> -NH <sub>3</sub> | 158.0                                 |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 300°C-NH <sub>3</sub>                                   | 202.3                                 |
| 50.0%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 300°C-NH <sub>3</sub>                                   | 149.5                                 |
| HPW                       | 150°C-He                                                | 9.3                                   |

<sup>a</sup> Pretreatment and treatment temperature-added gas(es) in order of injection at saturation conditions.

As noted earlier (Chapter III),  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules are evidently capable of penetrating into the bulk structure of the solid acids, and the protons are apparently required for the sorption process (see Chapter VI). Since  $\text{NO}_2$  molecules should be capable of entering the bulk of  $\text{SiO}_2$ -supported HPW, the relatively low values obtained for the number of sorbed molecules of  $\text{NO}_2$  on HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  must be attributed to a reduced ability of the protons to interact with  $\text{NO}_2$ , which may result from the binding of protons to the support itself. Alternatively, the existence of a small number of molecular layers on the support may not be sufficient to facilitate the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

Although the unexpected differences in the  $\text{NO}_2$  reduction process on HPW and HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  cannot be fully explained at this time, the observation that the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  and the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$  are highest for low loadings suggests that the interactions between HPW and the silica support may play a role. The influence of the support on the anion may encourage the formation of oxygen vacancies, evidence for which has been reported earlier (Ref.7.2). Moreover, earlier work showed that  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  was capable of providing oxygen for the vacancies (Ref.7.3), it is conceivable that  $\text{NO}_2$  could function in a similar manner.



Exposure of HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  to  $\text{NH}_3$  results in the formation of a catalyst with strongly bound  $\text{NH}_3$ , the latter presumably in the form of  $\text{NH}_4^+$ . It is interesting to note, however, that at least, at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , this process does not alter the surface area.

On exposure of the  $\text{NH}_3$ /HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  catalyst to  $\text{NO}_2$ , reduction to  $\text{N}_2$  and  $\text{NO}$  occurs with the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$  being approximately three times that to  $\text{NO}$  at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ . At both  $150$  and  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the selectivities to  $\text{N}_2$  and  $\text{NO}$  decrease with increase of the loading, when expressed per unit mass of HPW.

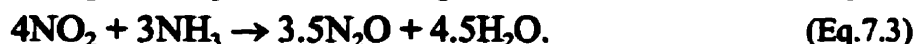
If it is assumed that sufficient  $\text{NH}_3$  has been taken up by the catalyst to convert all protons, both those on the surface and those in the bulk, to ammonium ions, then the aforementioned dependence of selectivities on loading can be interpreted as indicative of an inability of  $\text{NO}_2$  to penetrate into the bulk of the  $\text{NH}_3$ -saturated catalyst. However, the observation of the values for the total  $\text{N}_2$  measured per anion, not too different from 3 (similar to the number of protons per anion), appears to contradict this, particularly at a reaction temperature of  $300^\circ\text{C}$ . Thus the increase of the surface area with decreasing loading would be a more important factor in the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$ .

Interestingly, the reaction temperature appears to have relatively little effect on the selectivities to  $\text{N}_2$  and  $\text{NO}$  with the  $\text{NH}_3$ /HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  catalyst, although, at higher temperature ( $300^\circ\text{C}$ ), a significant selectivity to  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  is noted.

Since  $\text{NH}_3$  is strongly bound to  $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$  (as evidenced from TPD), the  $\text{NO}_2$  reduction process appears to be one in which  $\text{NO}_2$ , rather than reacting with gaseous  $\text{NH}_3$ , interacts with the  $\text{NH}_3$  (as  $\text{NH}_4^+$ ) on the catalyst. In view of the aforementioned values obtained for the nitrogen produced per anion, a probable stoichiometry for the  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{N}_2$  reduction may be represented by



and for the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{NO}$  or  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$



Nitrous oxide may also be generated from the decomposition of ammonium nitrate, which can form from nitric acid and ammonia.

It should be noted, however, that  $\text{NO}$  can be formed from the oxidation of  $\text{NH}_3$  as



and  $\text{NO}$  can be oxidized to  $\text{NO}_2$  as



Exposure of the spent catalysts to gaseous  $\text{NH}_3$  largely regenerates the catalyst, although the selectivities to  $\text{N}_2$  and  $\text{NO}$  somewhat decrease and increase, respectively, after this process.

C. Conclusion

The reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{N}_2$  is catalyzed by HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  pretreated with gaseous ammonia. In the absence of the latter treatment, the reduction process is relatively less effective. Although the increased available surface resulting from the use of a support is evidently advantageous in enhancing the availability of the reductant, nevertheless,  $\text{NO}_2$  is capable, as with pure HPW, of penetrating into the bulk of the supported material. The production of  $\text{N}_2$  comes from a dual effect of the surface area and the quantity of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  available for the reduction reaction, thus the reduction reaction is guided in part by the availability of the ammonium cations. At higher temperature, this dual role becomes almost insignificant since the penetration of  $\text{NH}_3$  is the same regardless of the loading. The small difference only comes from the difference in surface area.

The formation of  $\text{NO}$  can be, most likely, explained by the decomposition of  $\text{NO}_2$  on silica. But, at higher loading, the production of nitric oxide may also result from the reaction of Equation 7.4.

Regeneration of the supported catalyst can be achieved by injection of gaseous ammonia.

## REFERENCES

- 7.1      Kasztelan, S., Payen, E., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **125**, 45 (1990).
- 7.2      Kasztelan, S., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **116**, 82 (1989).
- 7.3      Kasztelan, S., and Moffat, J.B., *J.Catal.*, **106**, 512 (1987).

## CHAPTER VIII

### SORPTION AND REACTION OF NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, and N<sub>2</sub>O ON SUPPORTED HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>, BEFORE AND AFTER EXPOSURE TO GASEOUS AMMONIA

#### A. Results

##### *HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>*

Single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), using the same catalytic aliquot, were carried out for NO<sub>2</sub> on 20.0% 12-molybdophosphoric acid supported on silica (20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>) pretreated in helium. The quantity of N<sub>2</sub> produced remained at levels comparable to those obtained with silica itself (Fig.8.1). Although, the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> with the supported HPMo is somewhat higher than that found with pure silica for a limited temperature range, between 400 and 550°C.

Both silica and HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples show similar selectivities to nitric oxide (Fig.8.2). The selectivity to nitric oxide shows a minimum (<2%) at 400°C, and at temperatures higher than 400°C the selectivity to NO is also similar for both SiO<sub>2</sub> and HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>. However, below 400°C, the supported acid shows a higher selectivity than that observed for the silica alone.

The selectivity to oxygen, however small, is virtually the same for both silica and the supported acid (Fig.8.3). These samples show vanishingly small selectivities to O<sub>2</sub> from 150 to 300°C. The selectivity to O<sub>2</sub> increases for temperatures higher than 350°C and reaches a maximum of approximately 10% at 550-600°C. No nitrous oxide was detected in the gas phase during these experiments.

##### *HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> PRE-EXPOSED TO NH<sub>3</sub>*

Single-pulse experiments of NO<sub>2</sub> on samples of HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> show that pre-saturation with gaseous ammonia (10 mL) considerably increases the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> (Fig.8.4). For the 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> sample saturated with NH<sub>3</sub> at 150°C, the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> (17 μmoles of NO<sub>2</sub> is injected at each temperature) decreases rapidly with stepwise increase of the temperature. However, if the catalyst is saturated with NH<sub>3</sub> at each temperature (prior to the injection of NO<sub>2</sub>) the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> reaches a maximum of 70% at 500°C.

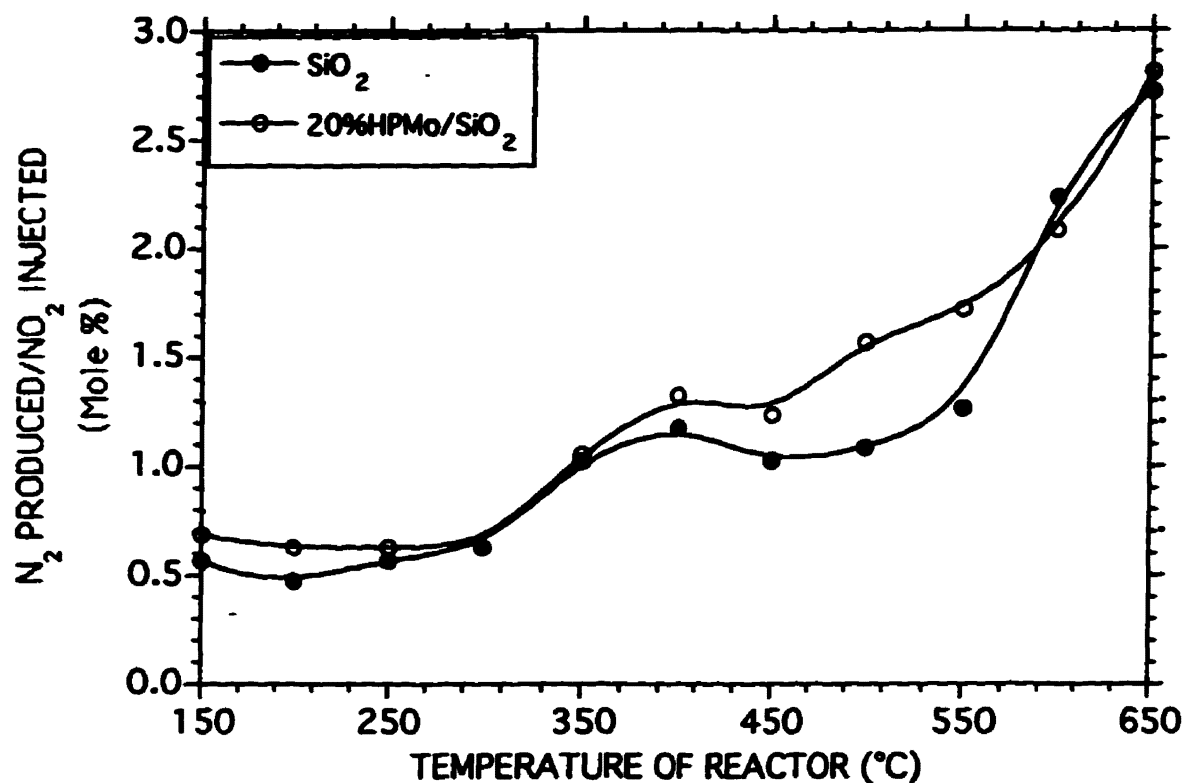


Fig. 8.1

Amount of  $N_2$  found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from  $NO_2$  on  $SiO_2$ ; and  $NO_2$  on 20.0%HPMo/ $SiO_2$ . The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ moles  $NO_2$ ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

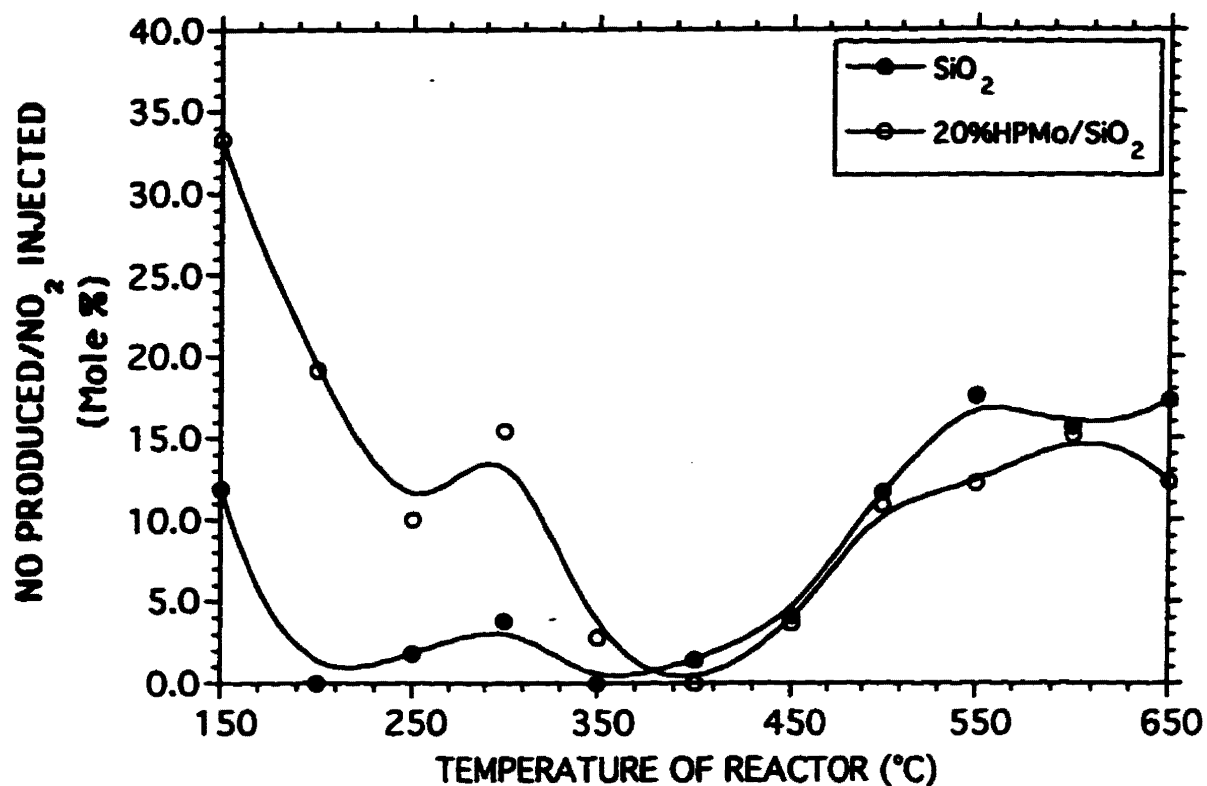


Fig. 8.2

Amount of NO found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO<sub>2</sub> on SiO<sub>2</sub>; and NO<sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>. The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ moles NO<sub>2</sub>; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

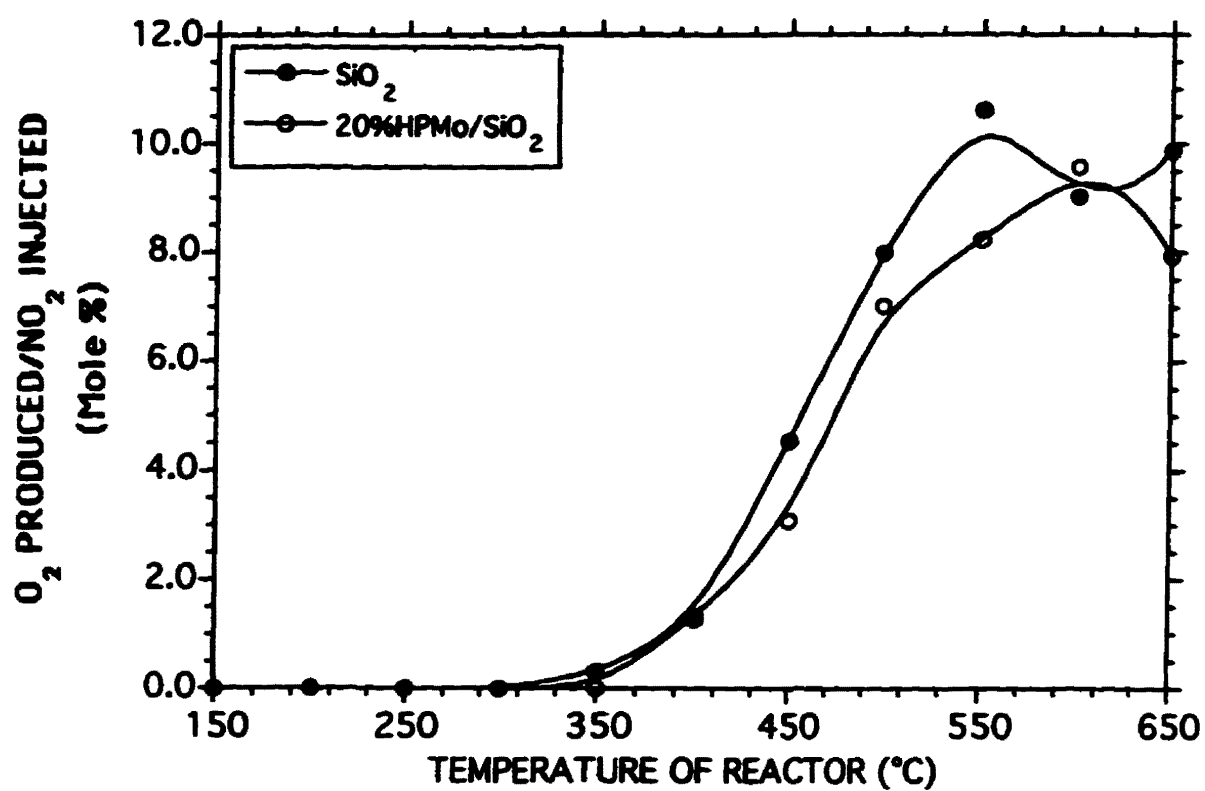


**Fig. 8.3** Amount of O<sub>2</sub> found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO<sub>2</sub> on SiO<sub>2</sub>; and NO<sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>. The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

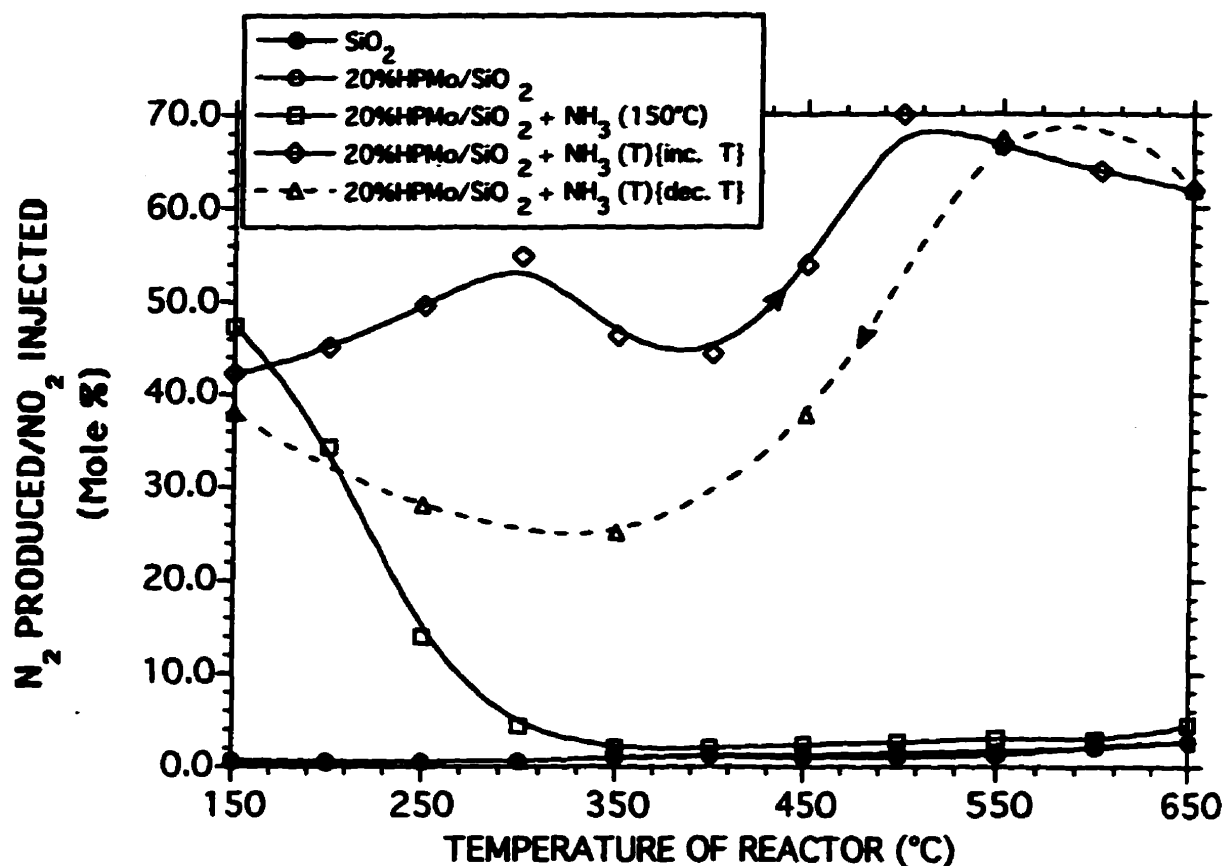


Fig. 8.4

Amount of N<sub>2</sub> found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO<sub>2</sub> on SiO<sub>2</sub>; and NO<sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

The results from the successive injection of ammonia and nitrogen dioxide, with stepwise decrease of the temperature of the reactor, are similar at 550°C to those found in the heating cycle but the selectivity to  $N_2$  passes through a minimum at 350°C. The selectivity at 150°C in the cooling cycle is similar to that measured at the beginning of the heating cycle.

The presence of ammonia, as  $NH_4^+$ , on the catalyst decreases the selectivity to NO (Fig.8.5). Silica and the supported catalyst show decreasing selectivity to NO from 34% and 12%, respectively, at 150°C, to a minimum of 2-3% at 375°C, increasing to approximately 15% NO at 550-650°C.

The selectivity to NO is vanishingly small at 150°C when  $NO_2$  is injected on the 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> sample pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C. The selectivity increases to a maximum of 12% at 300°C and decreases to 2-3% at 400°C. With further increases in temperature the selectivity to NO increases to reach a plateau of 10% at 550-650°C.

Exposure of the catalyst to  $NO_2$  after saturation with  $NH_3$  at the same temperature yields little or no NO between 150 and 250°C, but the selectivity to NO increases to a maximum of 38% at 350°C, followed by a decrease to a vanishingly small value between 450 and 650°C. In the cooling cycle, a maximum in the selectivity to NO is reached at approximately 300°C.

Surprisingly, the selectivity to  $O_2$  is negligible for all samples up to 300°C but increases markedly for further increases in temperature with SiO<sub>2</sub>, HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> and the latter samples saturated with  $NH_3$  at 150°C (Fig.8.6). However, with the sample exposed to  $NH_3$  and  $NO_2$  at the same temperature, no evidence of  $O_2$  is seen at any temperature.

Nitrous oxide was also found in the effluent of the reactor when  $NO_2$  was injected on the 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples saturated with ammonia (Fig.8.7). When the supported catalyst was pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, the selectivity to  $N_2O$  at 150°C corresponds to approximately 0.5%. The selectivity rises slowly to a maximum of approximately 3% at 250°C to decrease to vanishingly small quantities at temperatures above 450°C. However, when ammonia is injected at each temperature prior to the injection of  $NO_2$ , the selectivity to  $N_2O$  rises from 0.5% at 150°C to a maximum of approximately 23% at 450°C to decrease to negligible values at temperatures above 550°C.

On exposure of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>, pre-saturated with ammonia, to NO, the products in the effluent are  $N_2$  and  $N_2O$ . The low conversion of NO can be seen from the high concentration of nitric oxide found in the effluent of the reactor (Fig.8.8). The concentration of NO in the gas phase remains high with the supported catalyst which was pretreated with  $NH_3$  at 150°C only, but reaches a minimum of approximately 80% at 500°C. However when a 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> sample is pretreated with ammonia before each injection of NO at each temperature, the conversion of NO remains low from 150°C to 300°C but increases to approximately 100% at 400°C.

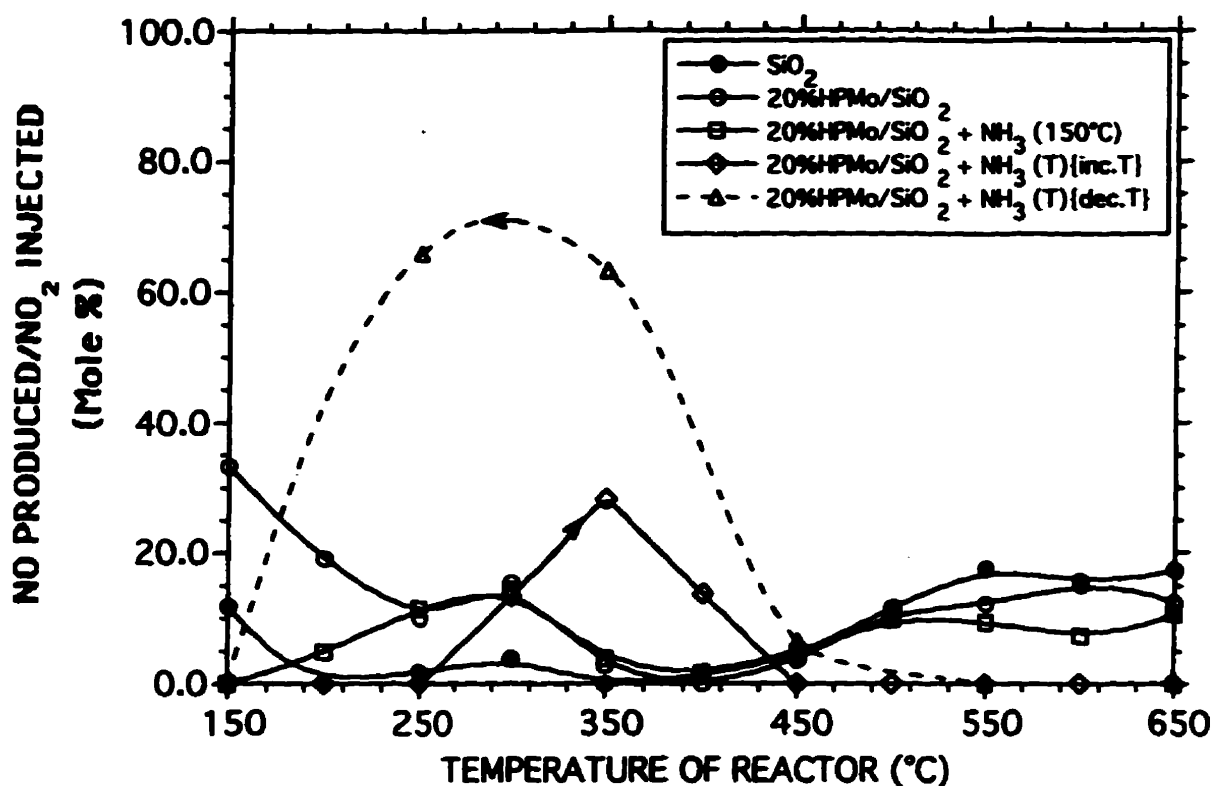


Fig. 8.5

Amount of NO found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO<sub>2</sub> on SiO<sub>2</sub>; and NO<sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ moles NO<sub>2</sub>; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

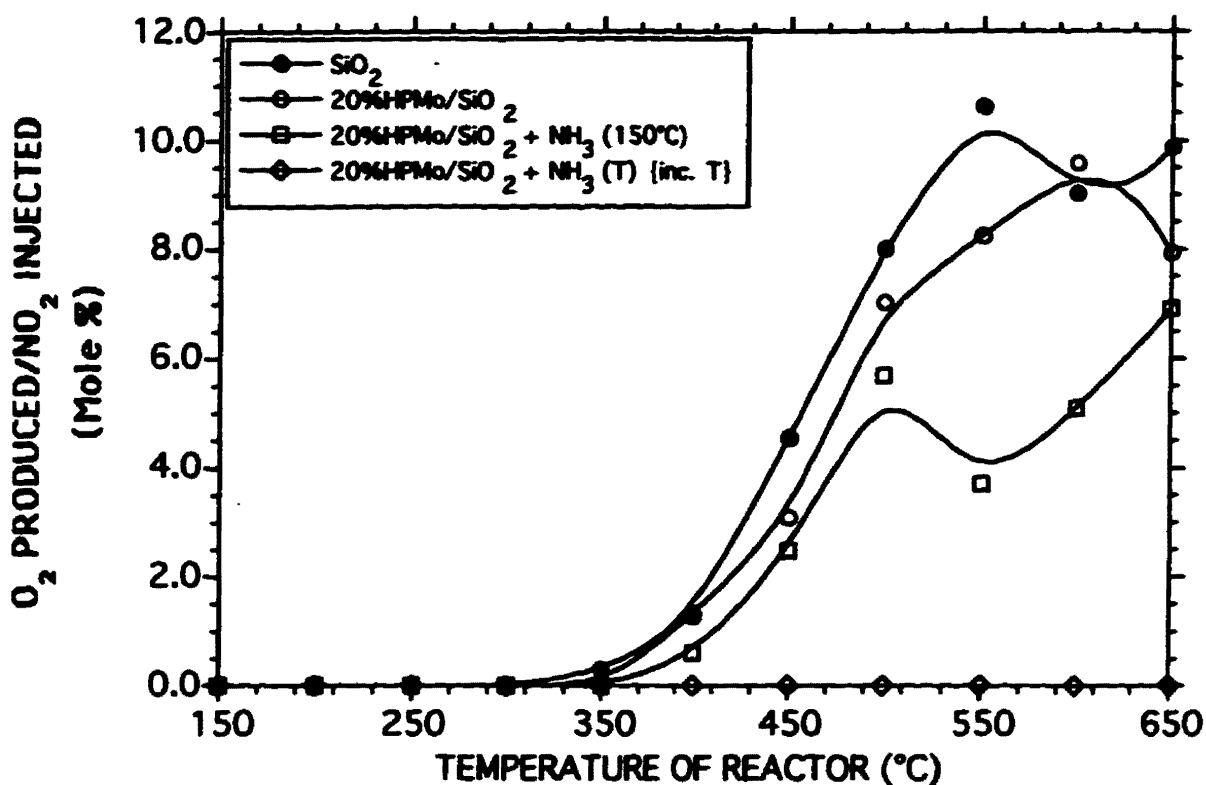


Fig. 8.6

Amount of  $O_2$  found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from  $NO_2$  on  $SiO_2$ ; and  $NO_2$  on 20.0%HPMo/ $SiO_2$  pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17  $\mu$ moles  $NO_2$ ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

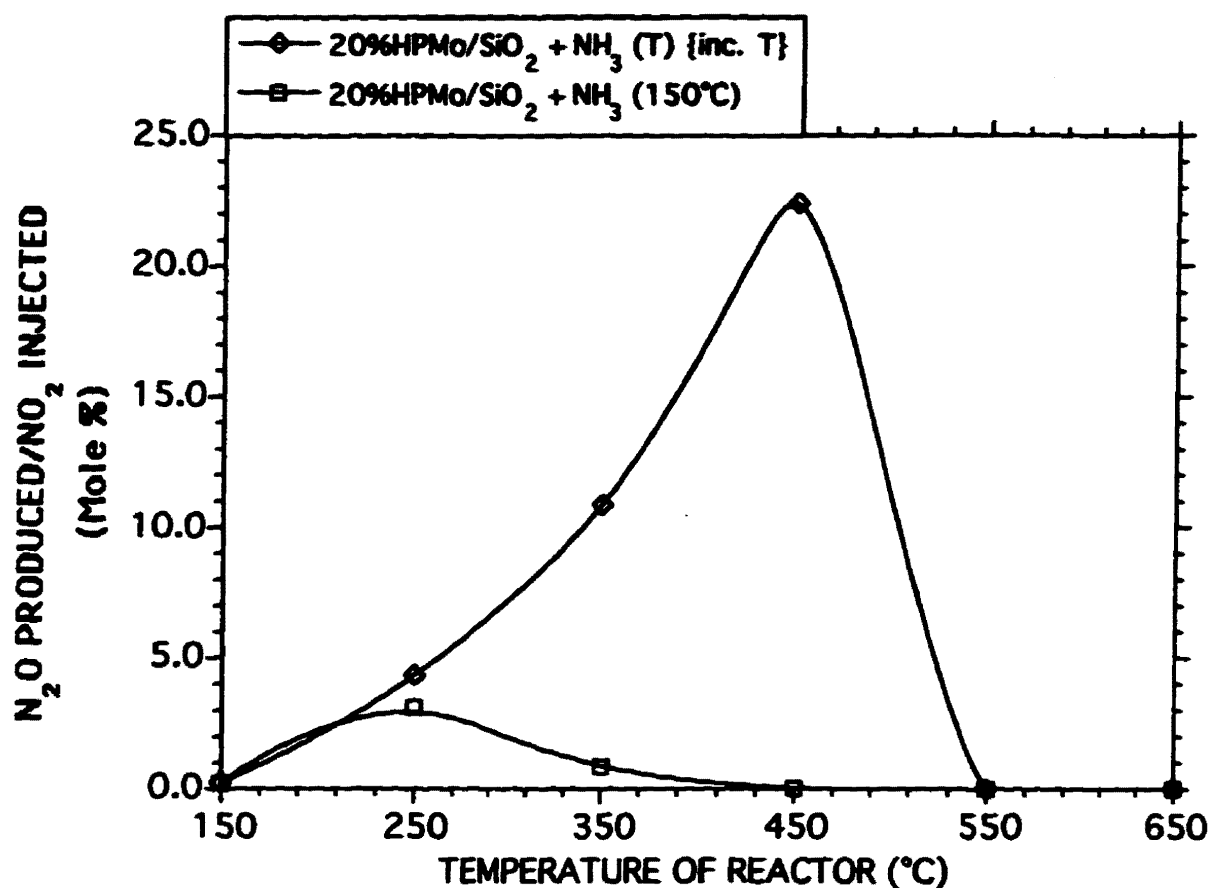


Fig. 8.7

Amount of N<sub>2</sub>O found in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO<sub>2</sub> on SiO<sub>2</sub>; and NO<sub>2</sub> on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 17 μmoles NO<sub>2</sub>; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

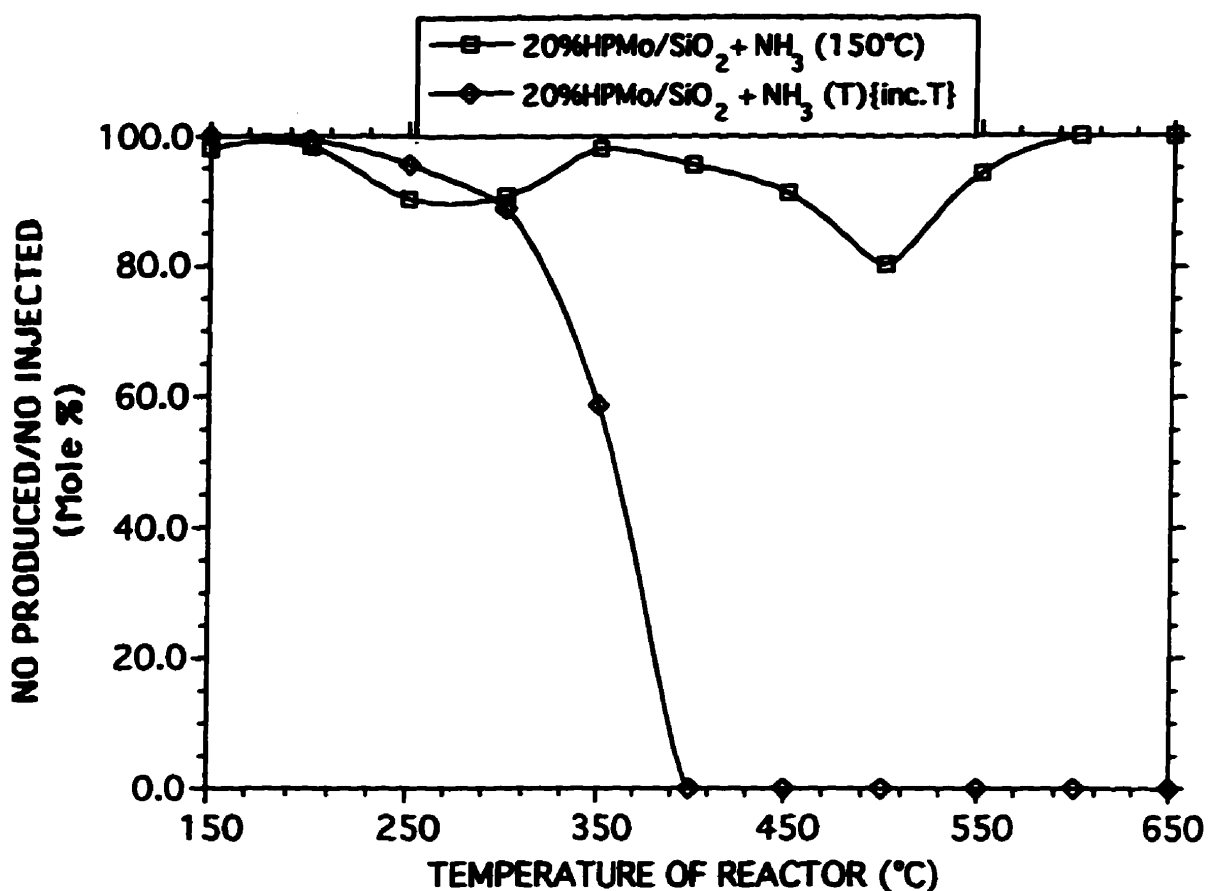


Fig. 8.8

Amount of NO in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 10 μmoles NO; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

Exposure of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> to NO after saturation with NH<sub>3</sub> at 150°C generally leads to smaller selectivities to N<sub>2</sub> than observed with NO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.8.9). However, with the samples saturated with NH<sub>3</sub> and exposed to NO at the same temperatures, the selectivities to N<sub>2</sub> increase to a maximum of approximately 60% at 450°C followed by a small decrease with further increase in temperature in a manner reminiscent of the behaviour with NO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.8.4). The selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>O obtained with the catalyst saturated with NH<sub>3</sub> at 150°C also passes through a maximum at 400°C, however less nitrous oxide is produced than when NO<sub>2</sub> is injected on the catalyst (Fig.8.10).

In view of the absence of N<sub>2</sub>O in the effluent at temperatures of 550°C and higher, a separate experiment in which N<sub>2</sub>O was passed over the catalyst was carried out at 650°C (Table 8.1).

Selectivities to N<sub>2</sub> of approximately 56% were obtained for the first pulse, but these values diminished significantly for subsequent pulses. No other products were found in the effluent.

The TPD pattern for pure HPMo (Fig.8.11A) consists only in the desorption of water molecules. A relatively large peak desorbs at 50-300°C and the smaller peak desorbs at 440°C.

The TPD pattern for silica (SiO<sub>2</sub>) (Fig.8.11B) also consists only in the desorption of small quantities of water molecules. The TPD displays two peaks at 90-250°C and 250-650°C, respectively.

The TPD pattern of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.8.12A) displays two peaks resulting from sorbed water desorbing at 175°C and 250-500°C, respectively. A third peak at 525°C is due to the desorption of CO<sub>2</sub> (see Chapter IX). After exposure to ammonia (Fig.8.12B) the peaks attributed to water desorption are no longer evident. Small peaks due to the desorption of water and ammonia are seen from 525 to 650°C. The peak due to CO<sub>2</sub> appears at a slightly higher temperature. The TPD pattern of a sample of supported acid exposed first to ammonia and then to NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C (Fig.8.12C) shows interesting features. Small quantities of NO<sub>2</sub> were sorbed on the supported catalyst but completely desorbed at 100°C. Vanishingly small quantities of water desorbed from 400 to 650°C. The peak due to CO<sub>2</sub> desorption has almost vanished as well as the peak for ammonia. However, a separate aliquot of the same sample exposed to NO at 150 and 450°C, Fig.8.12D and 8.12E, respectively, does not affect the CO<sub>2</sub> peak.

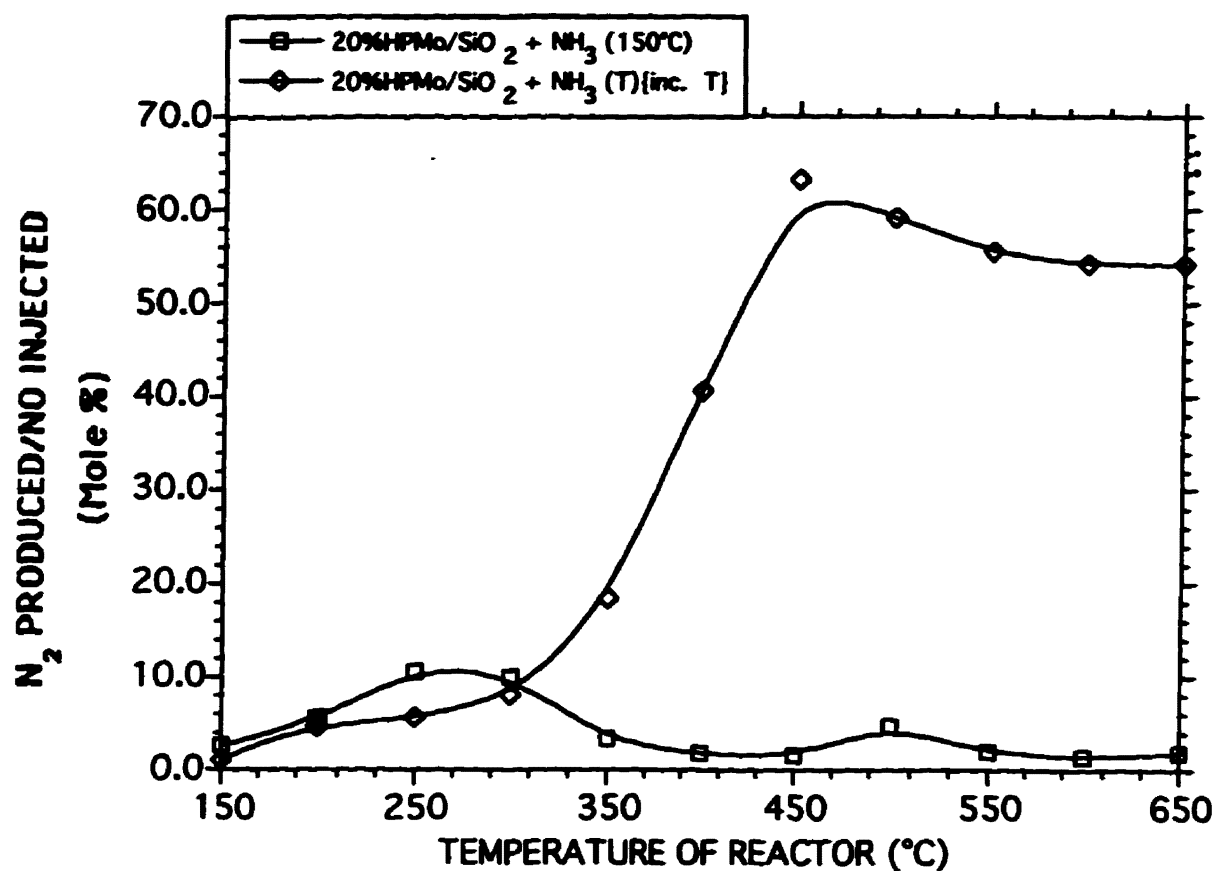


Fig. 8.9

Amount of  $N_2$  in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from NO on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 10  $\mu$ moles NO; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

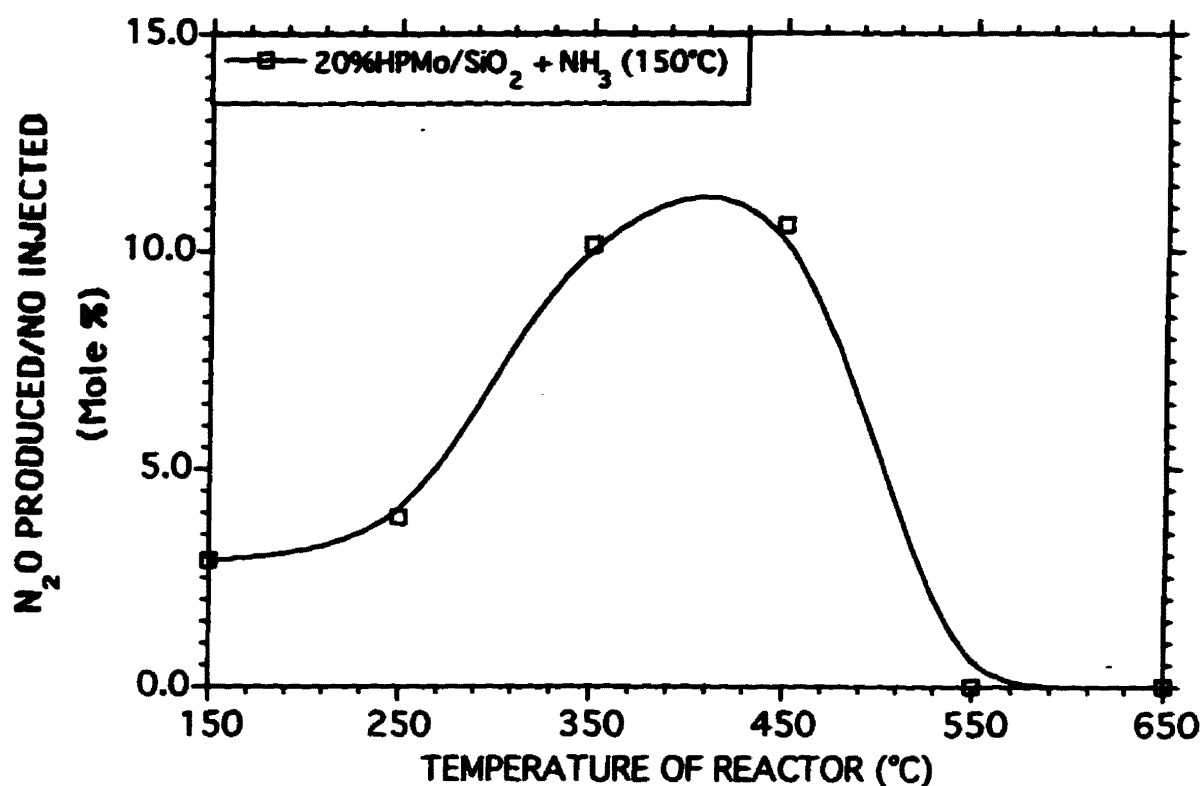


Fig. 8.10

Amount of  $N_2O$  in the effluent from single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures (SPE-VT), from  $NO$  on 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C only, or at each selected temperature (T). The same catalytic aliquot was kept in the reactor for the series of temperatures. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected before pulse = 10 mL; Pulse size = 10  $\mu$ moles  $NO$ ; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

**TABLE 8.1**

**REDUCTION OF N<sub>2</sub>O ON  
20%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> PRE-EXPOSED TO AMMONIA<sup>a</sup>**

| <b>Pulse Number<sup>b</sup></b> | <b>N<sub>2</sub> Selectivity (%)<sup>c</sup></b> |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| 1                               | 56.1                                             |
| 2                               | 40.1                                             |
| 3                               | 33.5                                             |

<sup>a</sup> 50 mg 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> loaded into reactor and exposed to 10 mL (NTP) NH<sub>3</sub> at 150°C, then heated and held at 650°C.

<sup>b</sup> One pulse=4.1 μmoles N<sub>2</sub>O.

<sup>c</sup> percent N<sub>2</sub> per N<sub>2</sub>O injected.

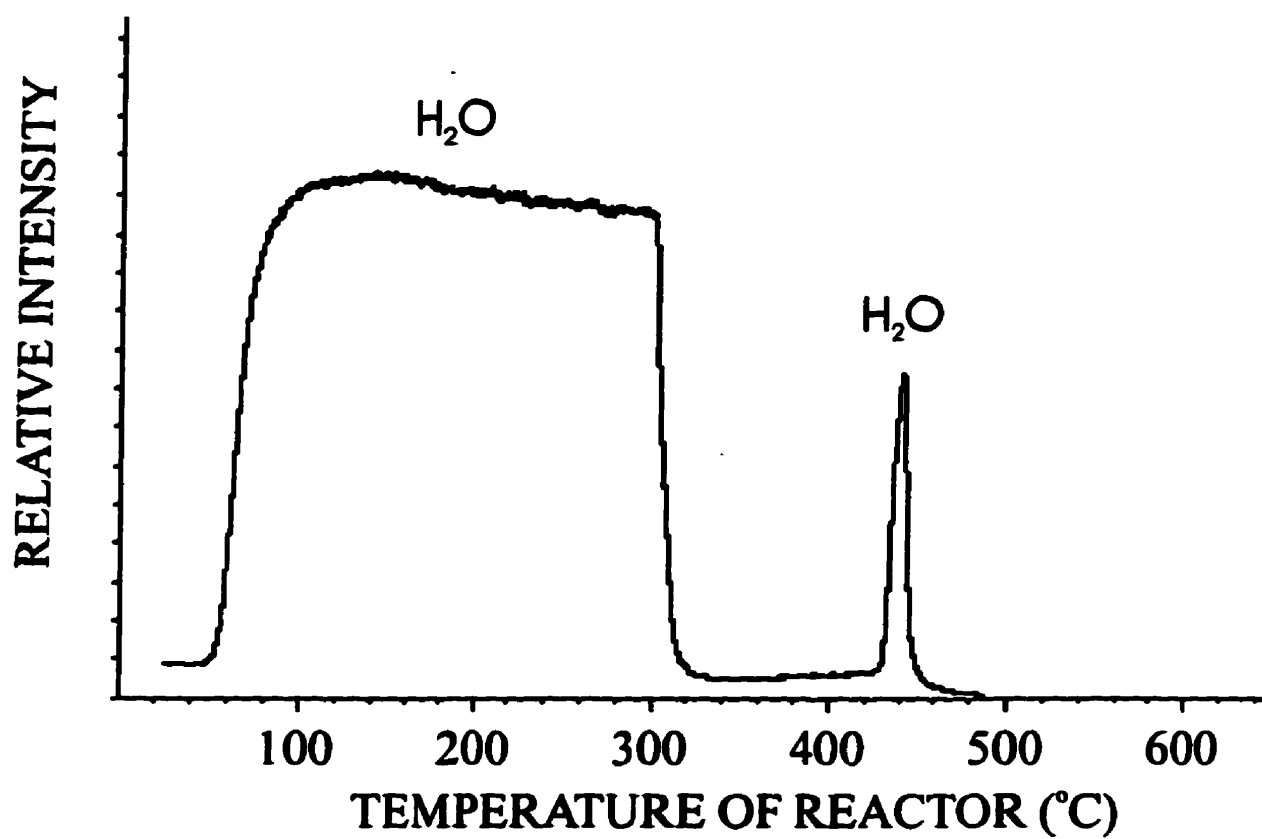


Fig. 8.11A Temperature programmed desorption of pure HPMo. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

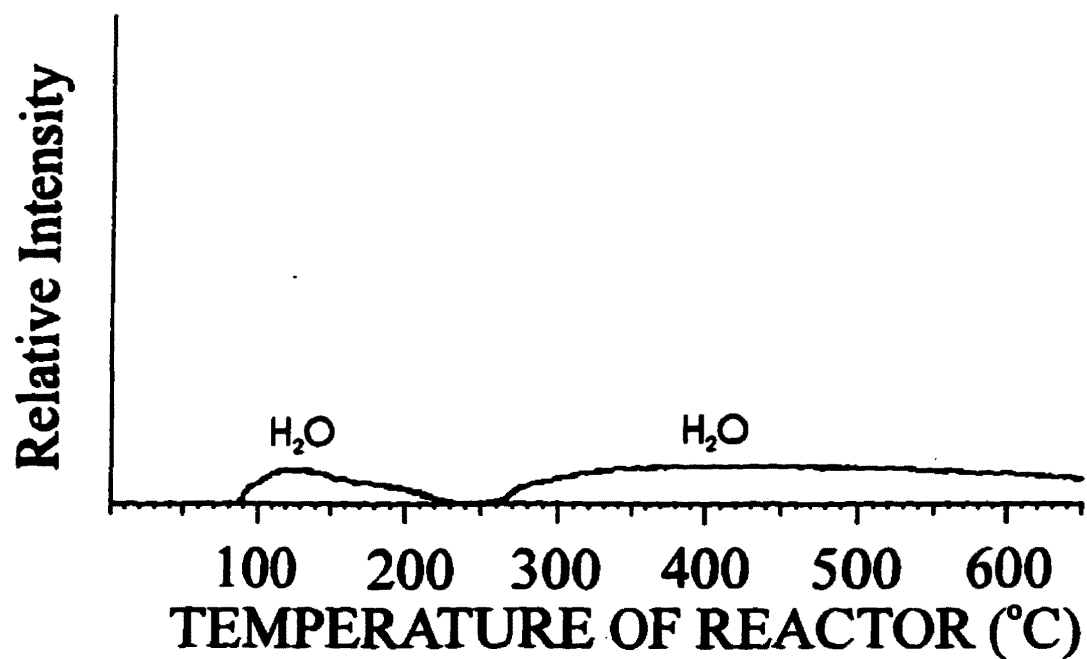


Fig. 8.11B    Temperature programmed desorption of pure  $\text{SiO}_2$ . Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

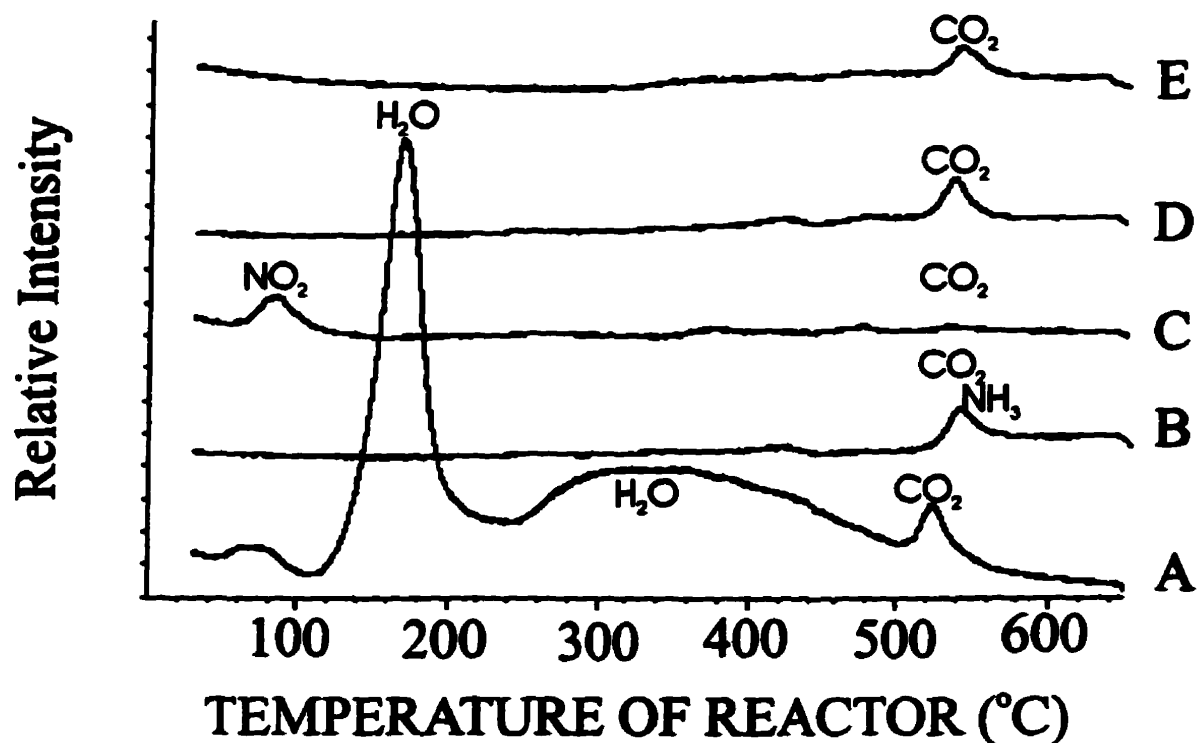


**Fig. 8.12** Temperature programmed desorption of A) 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> as prepared, B) 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia at 150°C, C) 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> as B then exposed to pure NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C, D) 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> as B then exposed to pure NO at 150°C, E) 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> as B then exposed to pure NO at 450°C. Mass in reactor = 50 mg; Ammonia injected = 10 mL; Helium flow = 20 mL/min.

## B. Discussion

### *HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>*

From the single-pulse experiments at a variety of temperatures, it is clear that NO<sub>2</sub> is predominantly reduced to NO when passed over HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>. The selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> for this catalyst is low. However, the N<sub>2</sub>, NO, and O<sub>2</sub> selectivities are within the same range as with those found for HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> (see Chapter VII). Moreover, the selectivities to N<sub>2</sub> and NO are larger for the 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> catalyst than with the support alone, while that to O<sub>2</sub> with the former is lower than with the latter.

The SiO<sub>2</sub>-supported HPMo has a somewhat higher activity than that of the bulk acid (Chapter III). No nitrogen was detected when the bulk acids were exposed to pulses of NO<sub>2</sub> at 150°C and 300°C.

### *HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> PRE-EXPOSED TO NH<sub>3</sub>*

Exposure of the supported HPMo to ammonia prior to the introduction of NO or NO<sub>2</sub> increases the selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> while decreasing that to NO. The higher surface area of the supported catalyst would be expected to facilitate the conversion of NO<sub>x</sub> but may also play a role in altering the selectivities. The results found for HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> are similar to those found with HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> pre-exposed to ammonia (Chapter VII). Furthermore, the results on the reduction of NO on the silica-supported HPMo, with and without the presence of ammonia, also compare to those found by Mochida *et al.* (Ref.8.1).

Exposure of the catalyst to pulses of ammonia (at each temperature) restores the activity for the reduction of NO<sub>x</sub>. However, up to 550°C, significant quantities of N<sub>2</sub>O are produced from both NO and NO<sub>2</sub>. At temperatures above 550°C, little or no NO or N<sub>2</sub>O are found in the gas phase. The results show the total reduction to N<sub>2</sub> (approximately 100% selectivity to N<sub>2</sub>).

Since decomposition of the Keggin units in bulk HPMo is initiated at these high temperatures (see TPD results), at least a portion of the species existing at these temperatures will be decomposition products. However previously published data suggests that the introduction of a silica support enhances the thermal stability of HPMo (Ref.8.2).

Since MoO<sub>3</sub> is expected to be one of the decomposition products from HPMo, it is relevant to note that Mo atoms supported on alumina have been shown to promote the sorption of NO molecules (Ref.8.3).

HPMo (Chapter III) and HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> sorb vanishingly small quantities of NO or NO<sub>2</sub>. Since semiempirical quantum mechanical (EXH) calculations have predicted that solid heteropoly acids containing tungsten as their peripheral metal atom should have a higher acidity than those with molybdenum as their peripheral metal atom (Ref.8.4), it is believed that the

acidic strength of HPMo is not sufficiently high enough for the sorption of NO<sub>x</sub> (see Chapter III).

C. Conclusion

The selectivity to N<sub>2</sub> and the conversion of NO<sub>2</sub> are slightly increased on introduction of a SiO<sub>2</sub> support with HPMo, compared to the bulk HPMo. However, after saturation with gaseous NH<sub>3</sub>, both the conversion of NO<sub>x</sub> and its reduction to N<sub>2</sub> are considerably increased. Furthermore, at high temperatures (>550°C), NO, NO<sub>2</sub>, and N<sub>2</sub>O are essentially completely reduced to N<sub>2</sub>. At this time, the extent of the participation of the anion decomposition products, at these high temperatures, is not known.

## REFERENCES

- 8.1 Mochida, I., Nakashima, T., and Fujitsu, H. *Bull.Chem.Soc.Jpn.*, **57**, 1449 (1984).
- 8.2 Kasztelan, S., Payen, E., and Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **112**, 320 (1988).
- 8.3 Valyon, J., and Hall, W.K. *J.Catal.*, **84**, 216 (1983).
- 8.4 Moffat, J.B., *J.Mol.Catal.*, **26**, 385 (1984).

## CHAPTER IX

### SORPTION OF CARBON DIOXIDE AND CONVERSION OF CARBON MONOXIDE TO CARBON DIOXIDE ON SUPPORTED AND UNSUPPORTED 12-TUNGSTOPHOSPHORIC AND 12-MOLYBDOPHOSPHORIC ACIDS

#### A. Results

##### *SORPTION OF CARBON DIOXIDE*

Temperature-programmed desorption of a sample of HPW, not previously intentionally exposed to CO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.1.1A), shows the characteristic water peaks at 100-300 and 400-500°C. In addition, a peak of desorbed CO<sub>2</sub> emerges at 580°C suggesting that strongly held CO<sub>2</sub> exists on the solid at lower temperatures. After saturation of HPW with CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C, the water peak again appears but the CO<sub>2</sub> peak, at 580°C, has now intensified showing that CO<sub>2</sub> is readily sorbed (Fig.9.1.1B). After heating of HPW at 350°C, followed by exposure to CO<sub>2</sub>, the lower temperature water peak has disappeared, while the higher temperature water peak and the CO<sub>2</sub> peak remain, but the intensity of the latter appears to have diminished somewhat (Fig.9.1.1C). However, after heating of HPW to 500°C followed by exposure to CO<sub>2</sub> only the peak due to CO<sub>2</sub> remains on the TPD (Fig.9.1.1D). After saturation of HPW with CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C, followed by heating to 650°C, the sample was cooled to room temperature in a flow of dry helium and re-exposed to CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C, and a TPD measurement was again carried out (Fig.9.1.1E). No water nor CO<sub>2</sub> peaks can be seen after the second TPD.

In contrast, HPMo, not previously intentionally exposed to CO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.1.2A), does not show any desorption of CO<sub>2</sub>. Exposure of HPMo to a continuous flow of pure CO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.1.2B), at 30°C, shows the desorption of CO<sub>2</sub> with a maximum at 360°C. However, the TPD of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> (evacuated) (Fig.9.1.2C) shows that small quantities of CO<sub>2</sub> desorb between 200 and 650°C. After exposure to CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C, the TPD of 20%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.1.2D) shows quantities of CO<sub>2</sub> desorbing between 200 and 650°C, with a maximum at 520°C.

To provide information on the role, if any, of the protons, the sodium salt of HPW (NaPW) was exposed to CO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.2). The lower temperature water peak is evident on the TPD scan, but the higher temperature water peak due to the associative desorption of water is absent, as would be expected for stoichiometric salts (Fig.9.2A). A small peak due to CO<sub>2</sub> emerges at 580°C. After exposure to CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C, the TPD is virtually identical to that obtained prior to the exposure to CO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.2B).

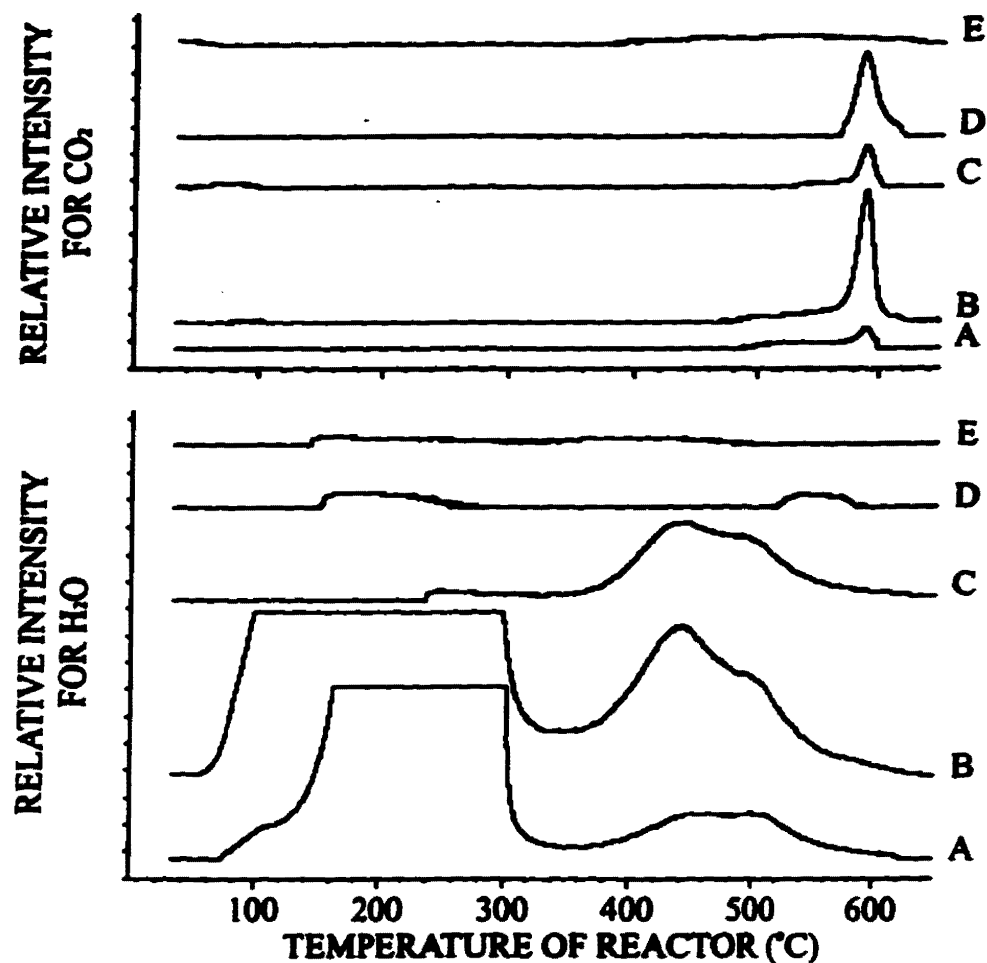


**Fig.9.1.1** Water and CO<sub>2</sub> TPD of A) HPW evacuated at 25°C; B) of (A) exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C; C) of (A) pretreated at 350°C and exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C; D) of (A) pretreated at 500°C and exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C; E) of (A) pretreated at 650°C and exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C. All samples were exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> for 30 min before purging with helium at 30°C.

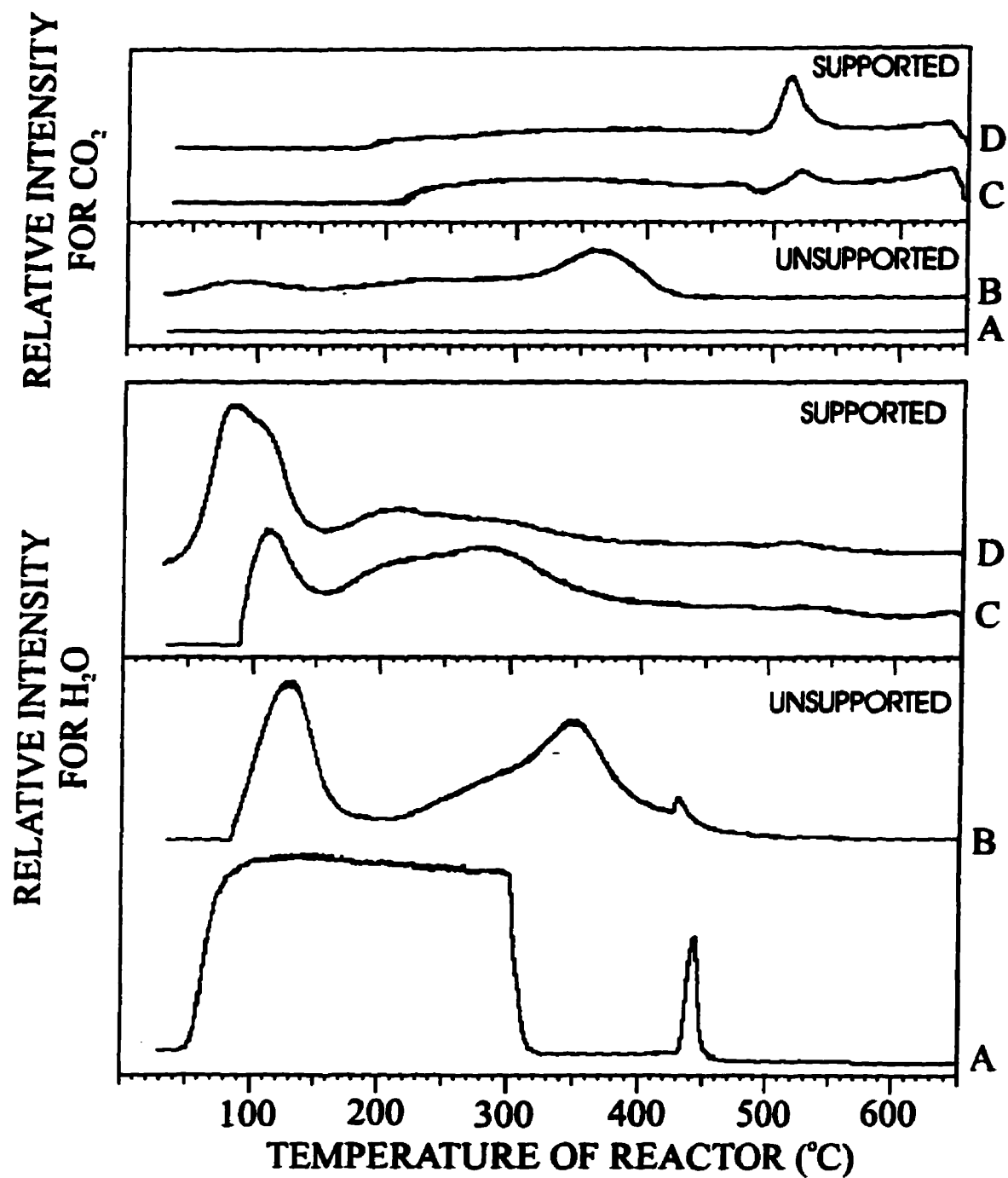


**Fig.9.1.2** Water and CO<sub>2</sub> TPD of A) HPMo; B) of (A) exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C; C) 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> evacuated at 30°C; D) of (C) exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C. All samples were exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> for 15 hours before purging with helium at 30°C.

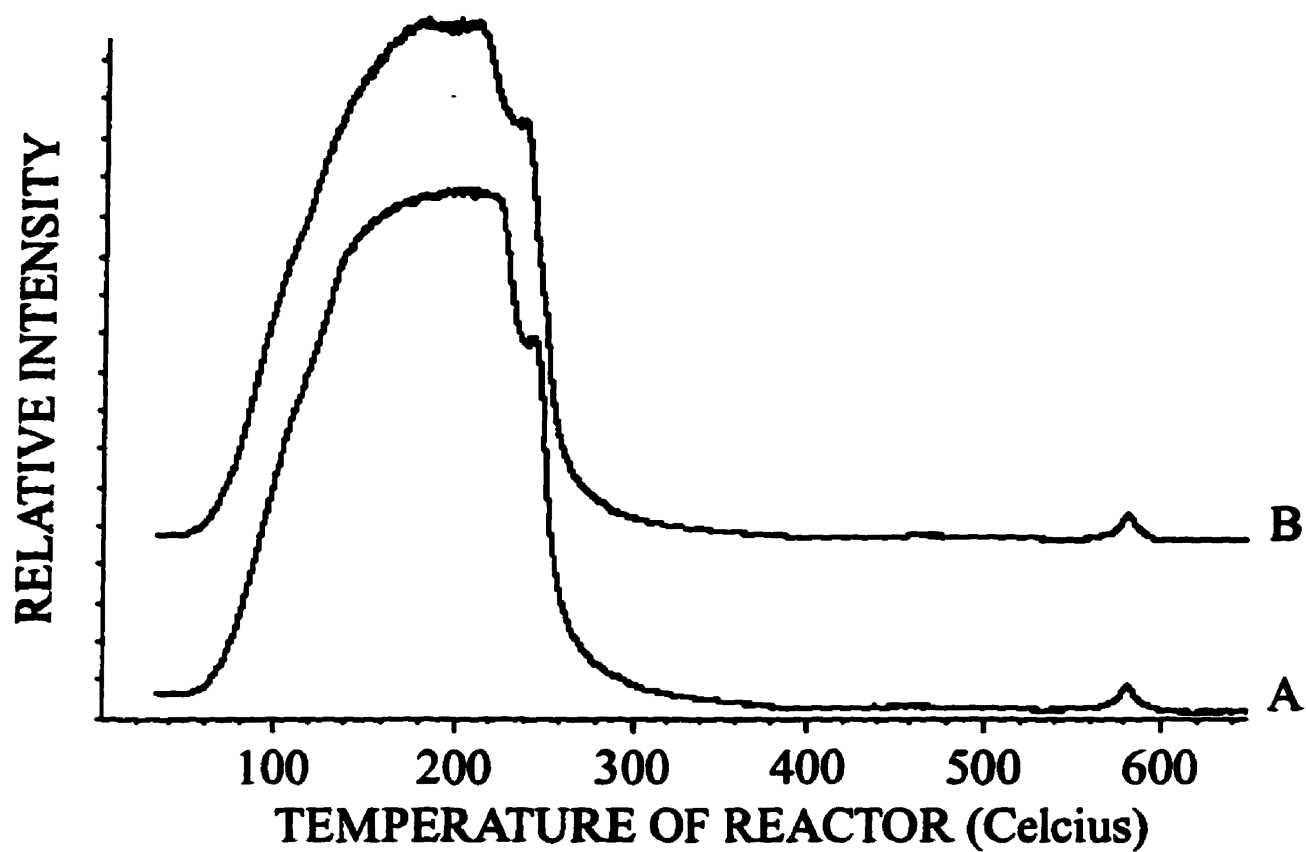


Fig.9.2 Total Ion-TPD of A) NaPW evacuated at 25°C; B) of (A) after exposure to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C for 22 hours.

To investigate the effect of loading of HPW on a high area support, temperature-programmed desorption experiments were performed on HPW loaded on  $\text{SiO}_2$ , as well as on the pure support after saturation with  $\text{CO}_2$  at  $300^\circ\text{C}$  (Fig.9.3A). Regardless of the loading of HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$ , approximately  $0.3 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$  were desorbed from the samples. The amount of  $\text{CO}_2$  detected increased slightly to  $0.5 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$  with the bulk HPW.

In contrast, the results for the sorption of  $\text{CO}_2$  on HPMo, at  $30^\circ\text{C}$ , and supported HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  (Fig.9.3B), show marked differences from those obtained with HPW and HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$ . Generally, samples of HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  were found to sorb more  $\text{CO}_2$  at room temperature. A maximum of  $1.4 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$  was sorbed by the 9.0%HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample under the present conditions.

The temperature at which the catalysts are held has, in general, little effect on the amount of  $\text{CO}_2$  sorbed, for a given acid catalyst (Table 9.1). No temperature effect can be seen from the sorption of  $\text{CO}_2$  on 23.1%HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample. Approximately  $0.35 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$  were sorbed on the 23.1%HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$ . Measurements for the 9.0%HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample showed that up to  $450^\circ\text{C}$ , the sample sorbed approximately  $1.3 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$ . However, at temperatures above  $450^\circ\text{C}$ , the quantity of  $\text{CO}_2$  sorbed decreased to approximately  $0.15 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$ .

The sorption of  $\text{CO}_2$  by the supported or unsupported acids is influenced by the pretreatment temperature (Table 9.1). However, the temperature has a greater effect on HPW than on HPMo samples. With the 23.1%HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  catalyst, held at room temperature, more  $\text{CO}_2$  is sorbed with increasing of the pretreatment temperature, but with the 9.0%HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample, the quantity of  $\text{CO}_2$  sorbed remains almost the same from  $30$  to  $450^\circ\text{C}$ .

For samples of unloaded HPW, pretreated in helium and held at  $300^\circ\text{C}$ , the quantity of  $\text{CO}_2$  sorbed decreases with the mass of catalyst contained in the reactor (Fig.9.4). This effect is small for the 9.0%HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  sample held at  $30^\circ\text{C}$ .

The quantity of  $\text{CO}_2$  taken up by HPW at  $450^\circ\text{C}$ , as measured from the desorption at  $580^\circ\text{C}$ , increases linearly with the concentration of  $\text{CO}_2$  in the gas phase, suggesting a Henry's law behaviour (Fig.9.5).

The time required to achieve apparent equilibrium in the  $\text{CO}_2$  sorption process is, as expected, dependent on the nature of the adsorbent. With pure HPW, the quantity of  $\text{CO}_2$  sorbed increases by a factor of approximately four for exposure times from 10 to 60 minutes ( $0.02$  to  $0.11 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$ , respectively), and by a factor of 10 ( $0.23 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$ ) after 20 hours. In contrast, the quantity of  $\text{CO}_2$  taken up by supported HPMo changes relatively little as the exposure time increases from 10 min to 20 hours (approximately  $1.4 \text{ CO}_2/\text{KU}$  for all exposure times).

In view of the discoloration of the samples on exposure to  $\text{CO}_2$ , Raman spectroscopic investigations appeared to be appropriate. The Raman spectrum of HPW shows a series of

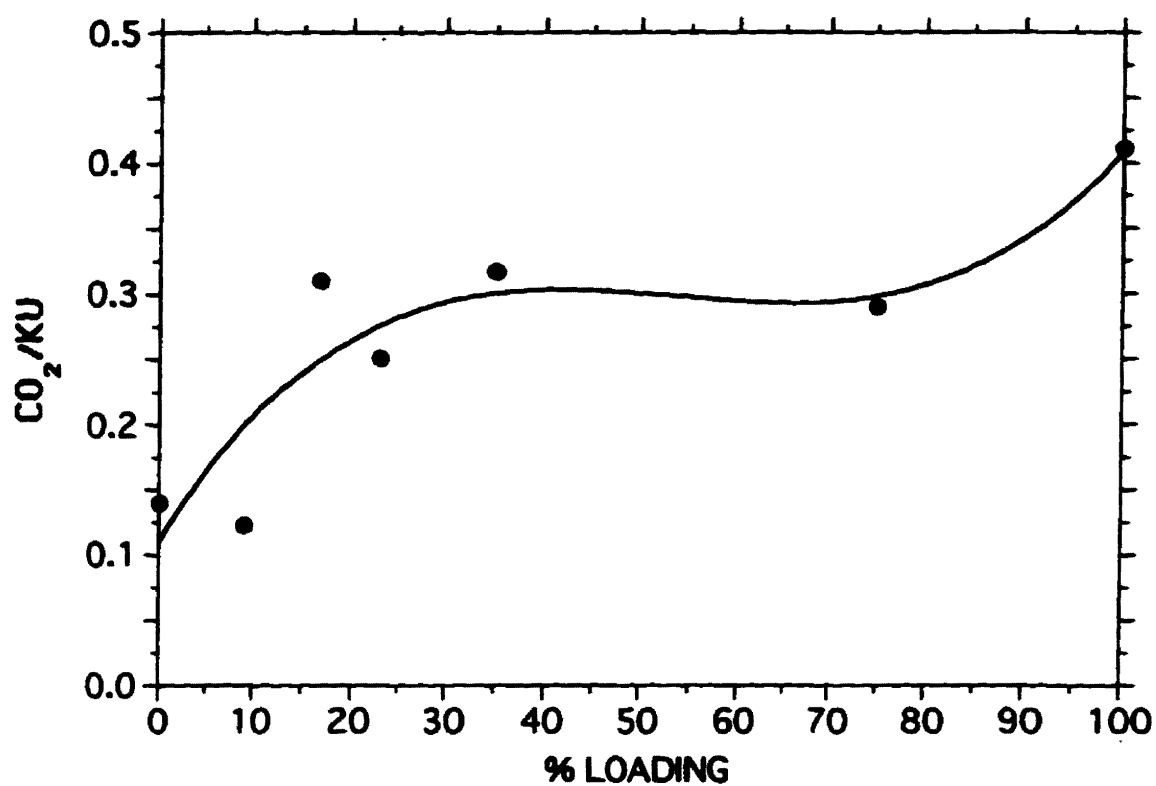


**Fig.9.3A** Loading effect on CO<sub>2</sub> sorbed (as measured by TPD) on samples of HPW loaded on SiO<sub>2</sub> (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 300°C for 22 hours. The aliquots were pretreated at the same CO<sub>2</sub> exposure temperature.

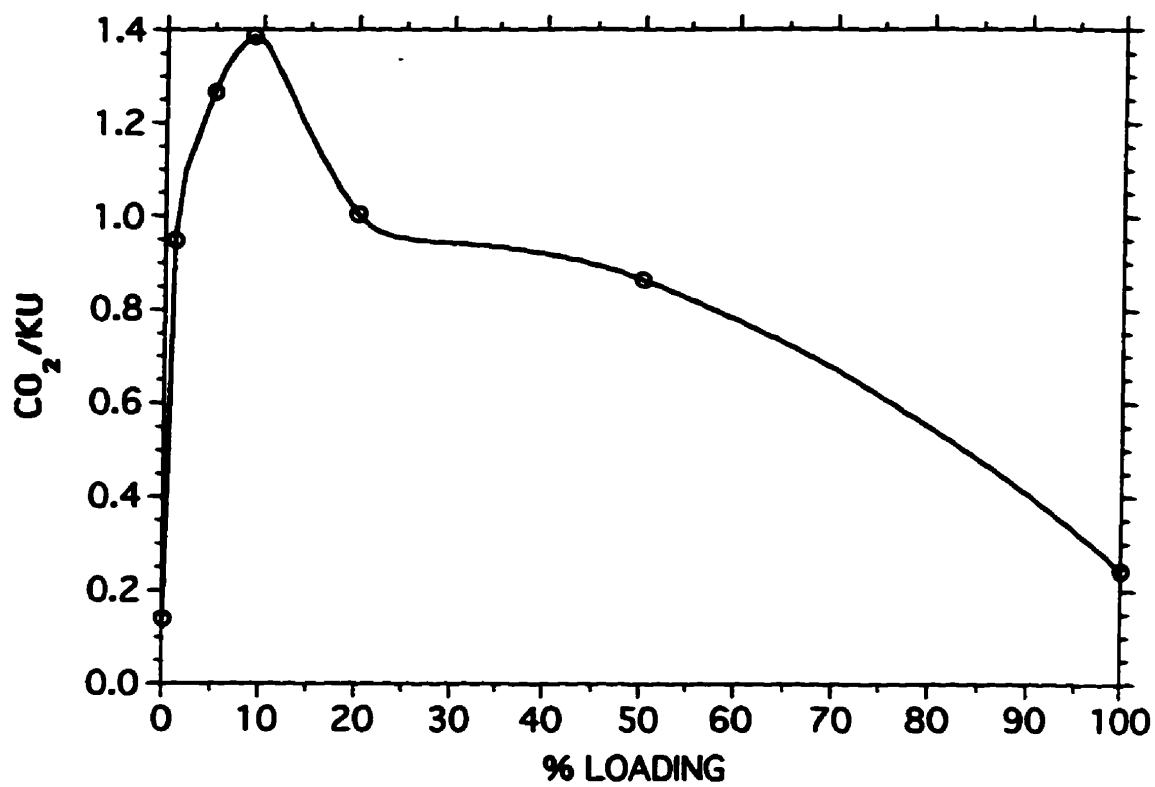


**Fig.9.3B** Loading effect on CO<sub>2</sub> sorbed (as measured by TPD) on samples of HPMo loaded on SiO<sub>2</sub> (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C for 22 hours. The aliquots were pretreated at the same CO<sub>2</sub> exposure temperature.

**TABLE 9.1**

**EFFECT OF THE PRETREATMENT TEMPERATURE  
AND TEMPERATURE OF THE REACTOR  
ON THE SORPTION OF CO<sub>2</sub> ON HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> AND HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>**

| Temperature<br>of Reactor<br>(°C)   | 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>a</sup><br>(CO <sub>2</sub> /KU) | 9.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>a</sup><br>(CO <sub>2</sub> /KU) |
|-------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| 30                                  | -                                                               | 1.39                                                            |
| 150                                 | 0.22                                                            | -                                                               |
| 250                                 | 0.21                                                            | -                                                               |
| 300                                 | 0.25                                                            | 1.30                                                            |
| 450                                 | 0.34                                                            | 0.17                                                            |
| Pretreatment<br>Temperature<br>(°C) | 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>b</sup><br>(CO <sub>2</sub> /KU) | 9.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>b</sup><br>(CO <sub>2</sub> /KU) |
| 30                                  | -                                                               | 1.39                                                            |
| 300                                 | 0.11                                                            | -                                                               |
| 450                                 | 0.54                                                            | 1.37                                                            |

<sup>a</sup> Same experimental conditions as in <sup>b</sup>, but the samples were pretreated at the same temperature as the exposure to CO<sub>2</sub>.

<sup>b</sup> Exposure of 50mg to CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C for 22 hours after pretreatment in helium flow (40 mL/min).

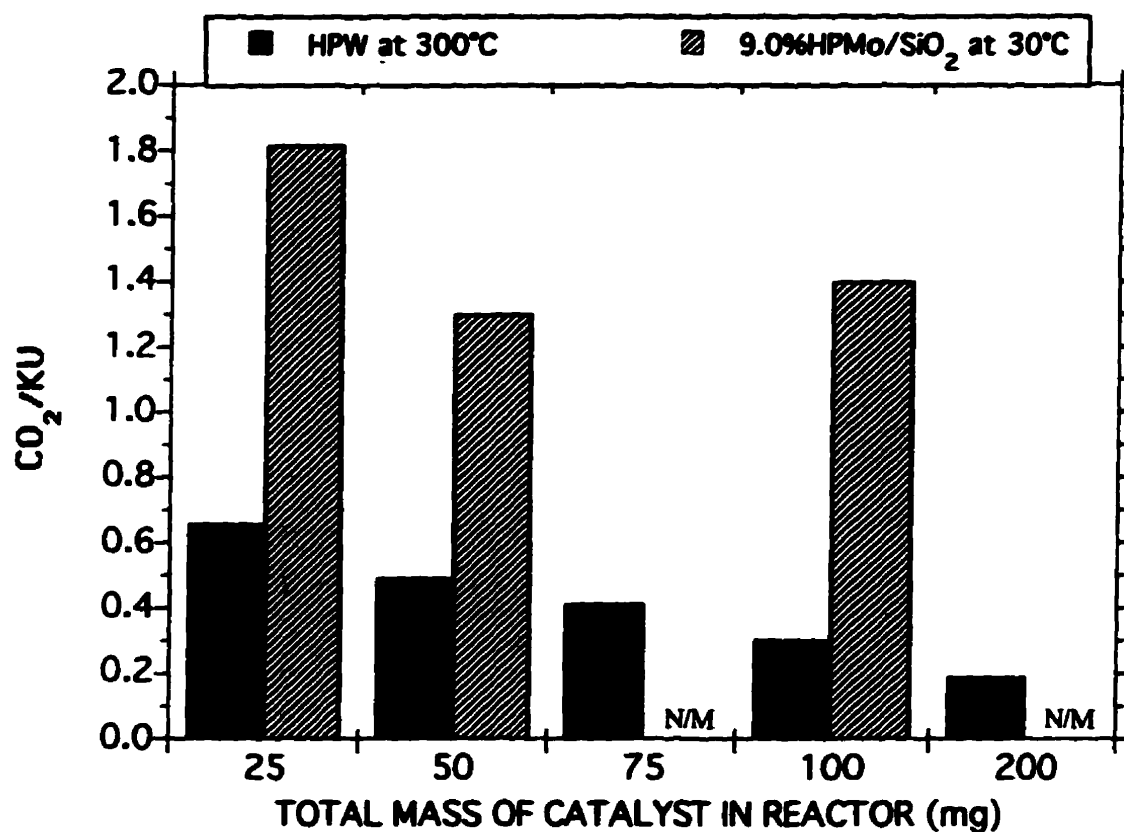


Fig.9.4

Effect of mass of catalyst inside the reactor on CO<sub>2</sub> sorbed (as measured by TPD) on samples of 9.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> and HPW (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 30°C and 300°C for 9.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> and HPW samples, respectively, for 22 hours.

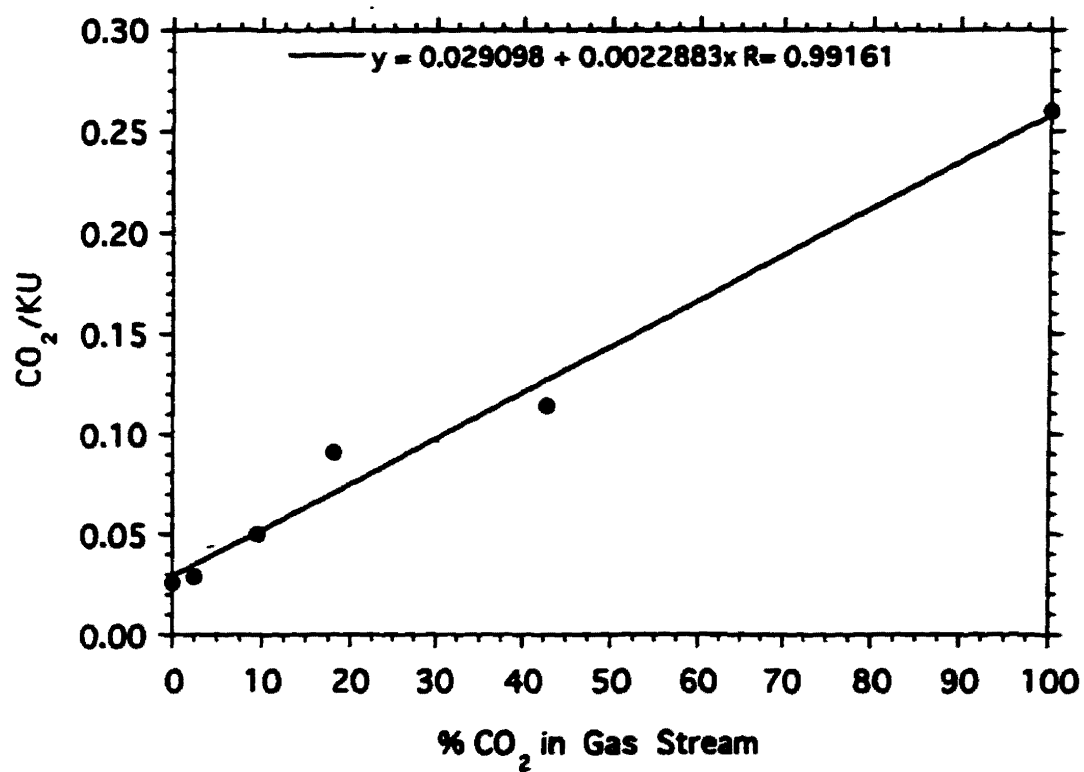


**Fig.9.5** Effect of initial concentration of CO<sub>2</sub> in the gas stream on the sorption of CO<sub>2</sub> (as measured by TPD) on samples of HPW (50 mg) pretreated in helium flow (40 mL/min) and then exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 450°C for 30 min.

bands characteristic of the Keggin structure between 500 and 1200  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  (Fig.9.6). The Raman spectra of the black particles, found after exposure to  $\text{CO}_2$  at 450°C, show three new bands observed at 784, 1350, and 1590  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ , respectively. The Raman line at 1590  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  is characteristic of the degenerate  $\text{E}_{2g}$  mode of graphite, whereas the band at 1350  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  is attributed to the  $\text{A}_{1g}$  mode of small crystallites in graphite (Refs.9.2a and 9.2b). After exposure to  $\text{CO}_2$ , the bands associated with the Keggin Units were less intense and slightly shifted to higher wavenumbers by about 10-20  $\text{cm}^{-1}$ . With the particles which have not suffered discoloration, only that at 784  $\text{cm}^{-1}$  was observed with additional shoulder bands.

For comparison, the Raman spectra of graphite and carbon black were measured (Fig.9.7).

#### *CONVERSION OF CARBON MONOXIDE TO CARBON DIOXIDE*

Temperature-programmed reaction (TPR) experiments, from 30 to 650°C, in which samples of HPW and  $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$  are exposed to a flow of CO (8% in helium), without the addition of  $\text{O}_2$ , produce a  $\text{CO}_2$  peak at 580°C.

The  $\text{CO}_2$  produced from CO (without added  $\text{O}_2$ ) at 600°C, on  $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$ , increased to a maximum at a loading of approximately 23% and decreases to a plateau for loadings from 35.0 to 100% (Fig.9.8). In contrast, that for  $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$  increases to a maximum at approximately 20% and then decreases continuously for further increase in the loading.

Exposure of NaPW to a flow of CO (without added  $\text{O}_2$ ), while increasing the temperature, shows that no CO is sorbed and no  $\text{CO}_2$  is produced.

The conversion of CO to  $\text{CO}_2$  (without added  $\text{O}_2$ ), on 50mg 23.1% $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$  and 20.0% $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$ , is relatively independent of the temperature of the reactor for 500°C and lower (Fig.9.9). At temperatures less than 300°C, no  $\text{CO}_2$  is produced. Above 500°C, the selectivity to  $\text{CO}_2$  increases sharply to 3.2% at 650°C with the  $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$  catalyst.

The conversion of CO to  $\text{CO}_2$  (without added  $\text{O}_2$ ) shows a disparate dependence on the mass of the catalyst contained in the reactor (Table 9.2). With 23.1% $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$  at 600°C, the dependence of the conversion on the mass is small and apparently nonsystematic, while with 20.0% $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$ , the conversion increases monotonously with the mass. It is of interest to note that the conversion per unit mass of catalyst, obtained with the latter catalyst, is virtually constant.

The conversion shows a trend with the initial concentration of CO in the reactant stream, which is similar to the effect of catalyst mass. With  $\text{HPW/SiO}_2$  (Fig.9.10), the conversion passes through a maximum, while with  $\text{HPMo/SiO}_2$  (Fig.9.11), a steady decrease is observed.

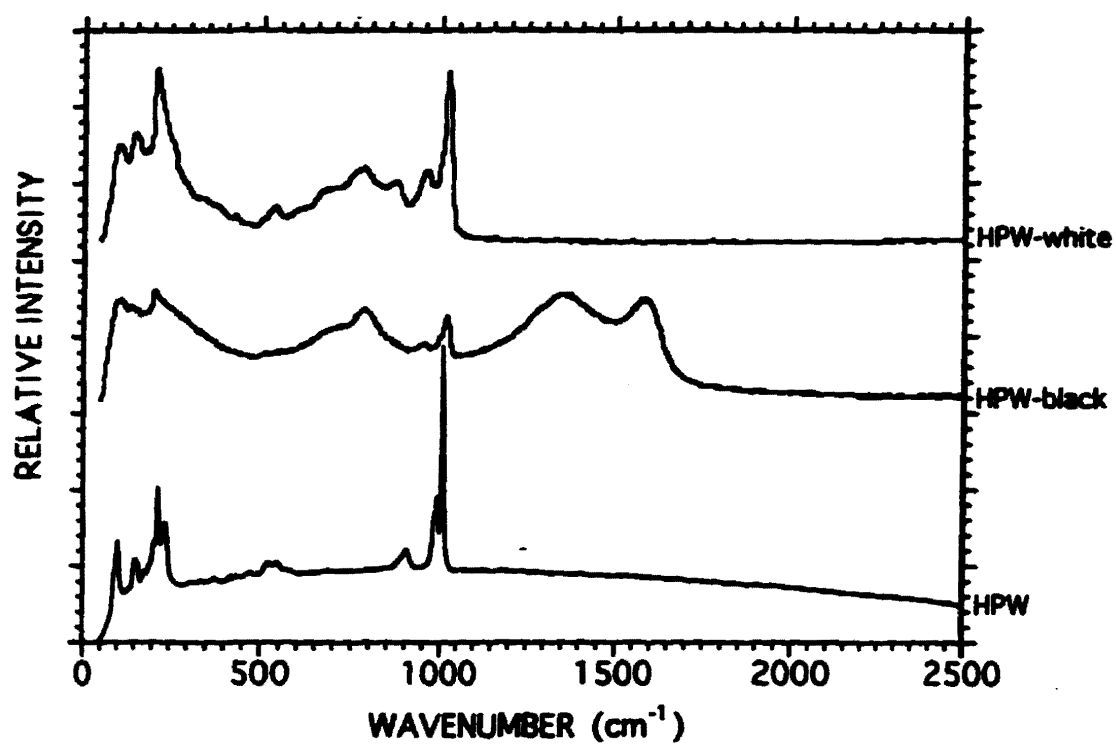


Fig.9.6 Raman spectra of HPW at 25°C; and of black and white particles from HPW exposed to pure CO<sub>2</sub> at 450°C for 22 hours.

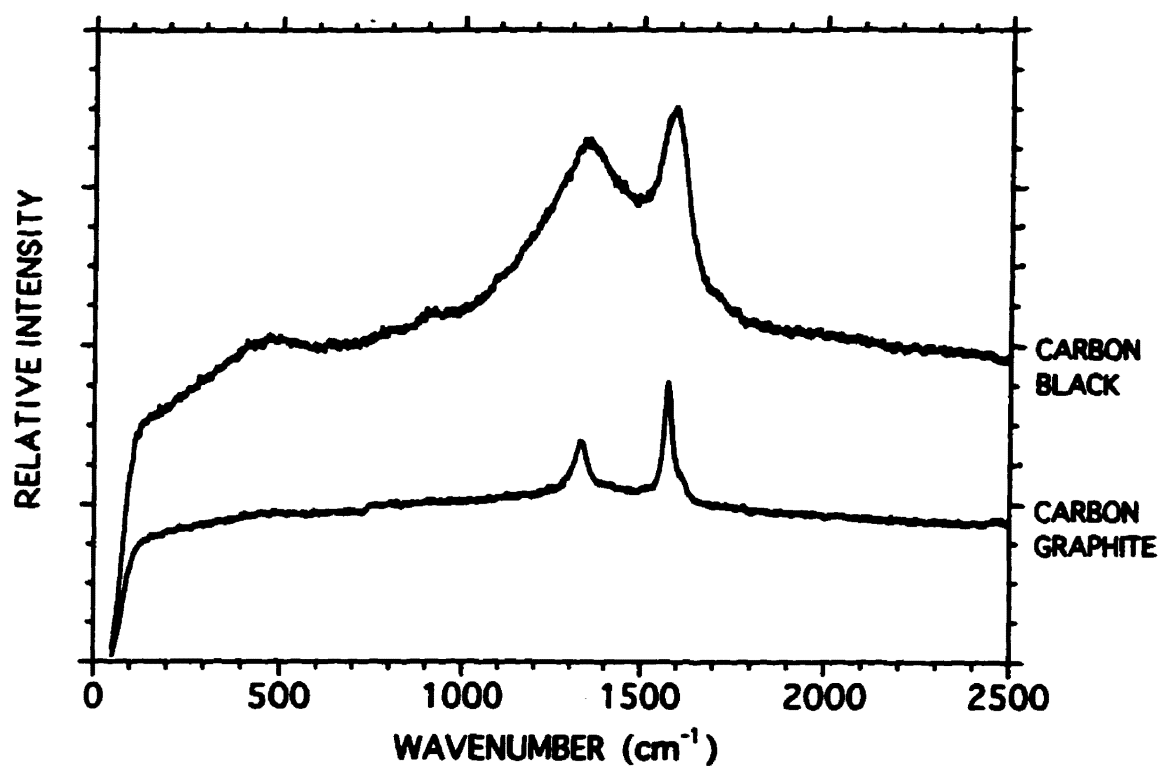


Fig.9.7 Raman spectra of carbon graphite and carbon black.

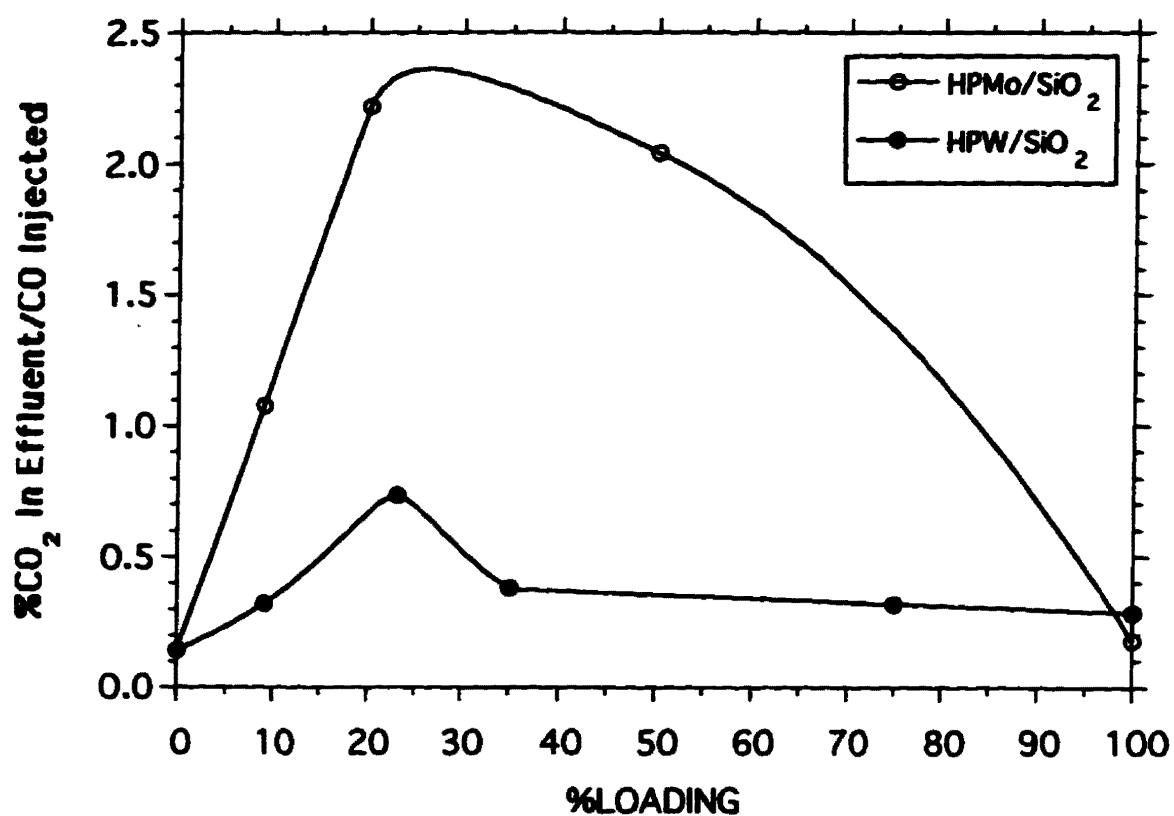


Fig.9.8

Loading effect on the oxidation of CO (8% CO/He at 40 mL/min) to CO<sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on HPW and HPMo on SiO<sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.

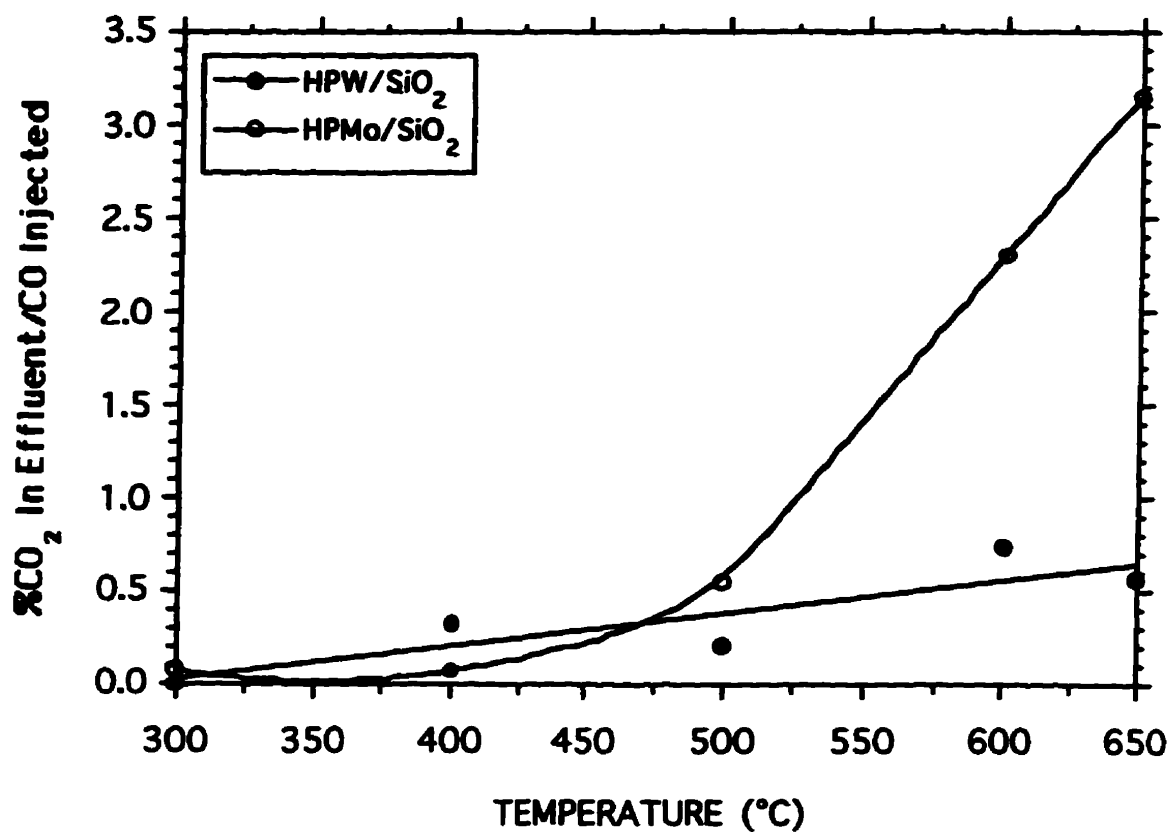


Fig.9.9

Reaction temperature effect on the oxidation of CO (8% CO/He at 40 mL/min) to CO<sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 23.1% HPW and 20.0% HPMo on SiO<sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at the respective temperatures. Integration time = 30 min.

**TABLE 9.2**

**EFFECT OF THE MASS OF CATALYST IN THE REACTOR  
ON THE CONVERSION<sup>a</sup> OF CO TO CO<sub>2</sub> AT 600°C**

| <b>Mass of Catalyst<br/>(mg)</b> | <b>23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub><br/>(%Conv.)</b> | <b>20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub><br/>(%Conv.)</b> |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| 25                               | 0.31                                         | 1.23                                          |
| 50                               | 0.75                                         | 2.30                                          |
| 100                              | 0.44                                         | 3.39                                          |

<sup>a</sup> Conversion = %CO<sub>2</sub> produced/CO injected; Integration time = 30 min.

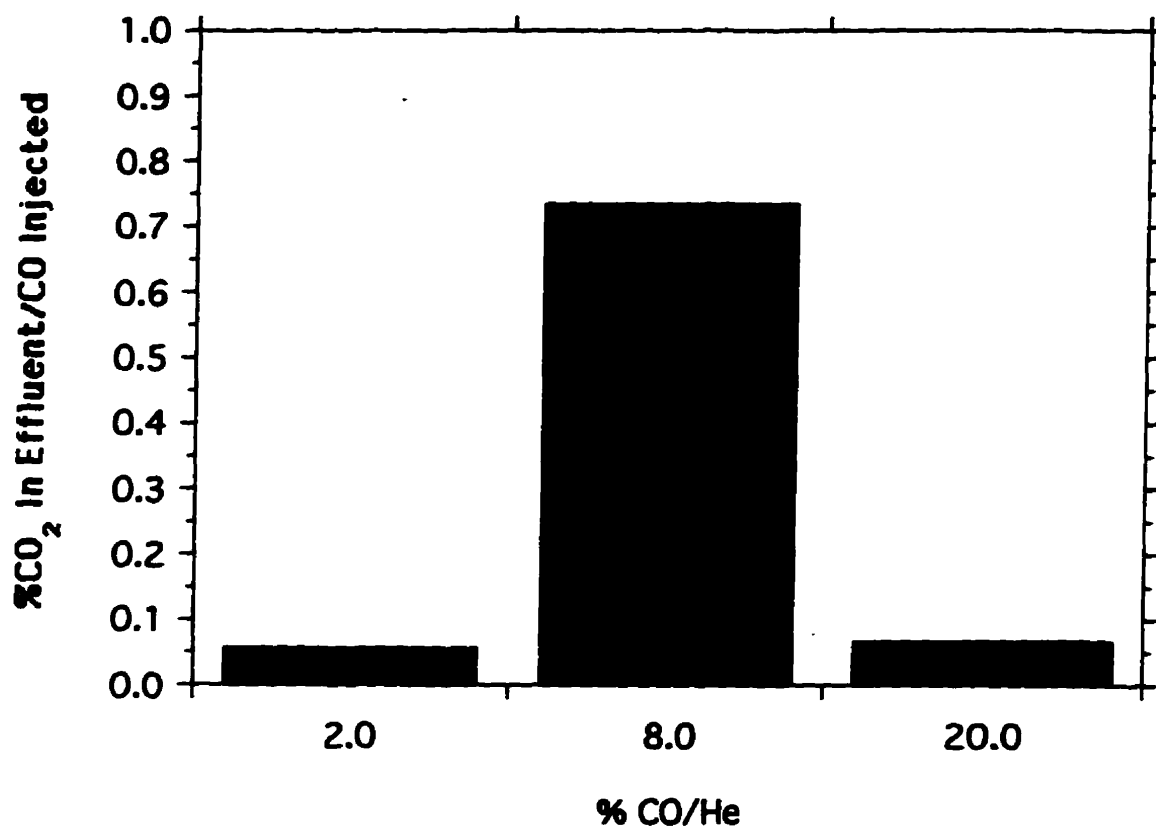


Fig.9.10 Effect of initial concentration of CO in stream on the oxidation of CO (40 mL/min) to CO<sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 23.1% HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.

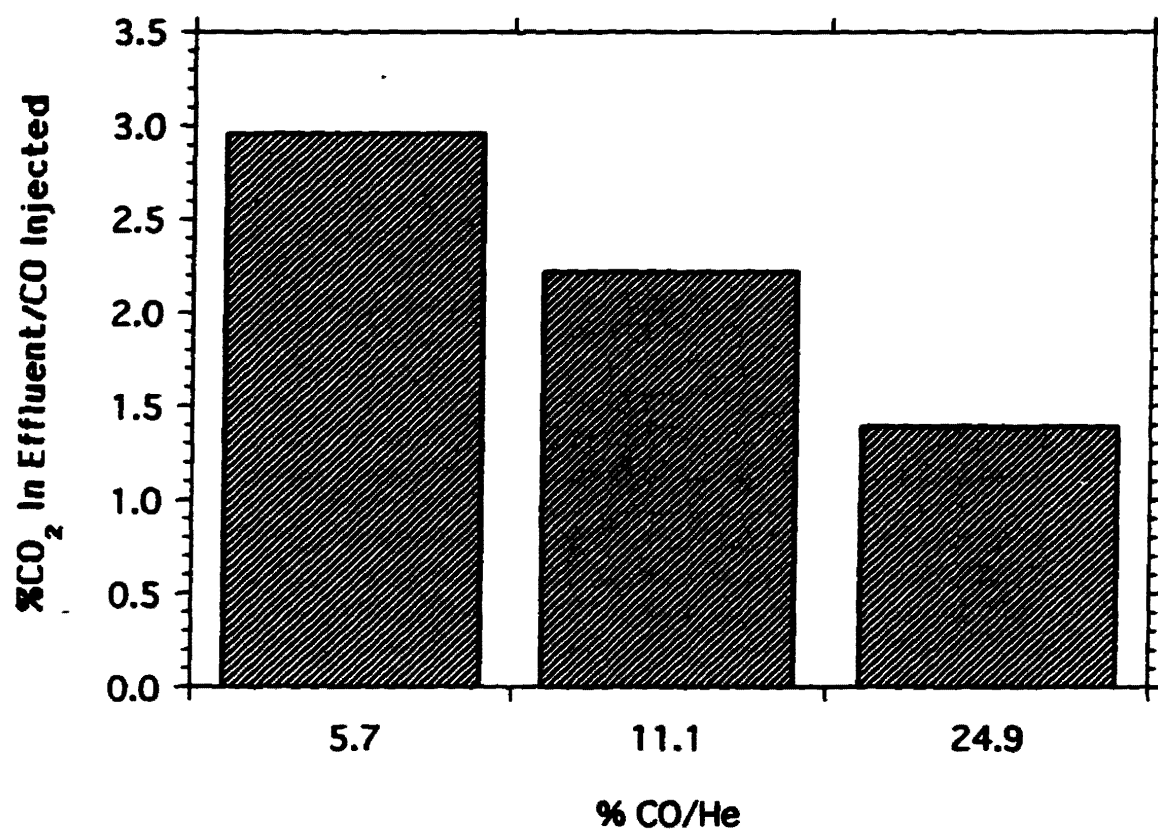


**Fig.9.11** Effect of initial concentration of CO in stream on the oxidation of CO (40 mL/min) to CO<sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 20.0% HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.

During the conversion of CO, a black deposit formed on the catalysts. The addition of relatively small quantities of O<sub>2</sub> to the gas stream alleviated the discoloration and improved the conversion by a factor of three (Fig.9.12).

To investigate the mechanism of the oxidation of CO to CO<sub>2</sub>, in the absence of O<sub>2</sub>, experiments were performed with C<sup>18</sup>O. Table 9.3 shows the product compositions obtained with HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> and HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples. At both 500 and 600°C, HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> shows a higher activity than HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>. However, the selectivity to unlabelled carbon dioxide (OCO), at 600°C, is larger with the latter catalyst.

Temperature-programmed reaction of C<sup>18</sup>O on HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.13A) reveals that significant amounts of C<sup>18</sup>O are transformed to CO. Further, the oxygen exchange is concurrent with the desorption of H<sub>2</sub>O from the catalyst. As the temperature increases above 350°C, the oxidation of C<sup>18</sup>O to OCO increases steadily, while the oxidation of C<sup>18</sup>O to <sup>18</sup>OC<sup>18</sup>O becomes negligible at temperatures higher than 550°C. In contrast, with HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> (Fig.9.13B), CO is only observed to form from about 500°C, with a sharp increase from 550°C and a maximum at 580°C.

The maximum in selectivity to CO occurs at a temperature similar to that for <sup>18</sup>OCO. However, the selectivity to OCO passes through a maximum at 570°C. <sup>18</sup>OC<sup>18</sup>O begins to emerge at 550°C, and its selectivity reaches a plateau at 610°C.

As shown earlier, the carbon deposits on the catalysts can be alleviated by injection of oxygen on the catalyst bed (see Fig.9.12). Injection of pulses of oxygen on the catalyst previously saturated with C<sup>18</sup>O, led to product compositions somewhat dissimilar from those summarized in Table 9.3 (Table 9.4 and Table 9.5).

Two distinctions between the results obtained with the two catalysts are evident. Water (H<sub>2</sub><sup>16</sup>O) is obtained in the product only with HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> and, unlike HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, all of the added oxygen is consumed in the first pulse by the former catalyst, resulting in a higher conversion of the labelled CO held on the catalyst.

## B. Discussion

### *ADSORPTION OF CARBON DIOXIDE*

Although CO<sub>2</sub> is evidently present on the untreated tungsten-containing catalyst, after exposure to CO<sub>2</sub>, the CO<sub>2</sub> desorption peak increased in intensity providing further evidence for the chemisorption of CO<sub>2</sub>. After exposure of the acid to CO<sub>2</sub>, the continued presence of the high temperature water desorption peak demonstrates that the protons largely remain in the structure.

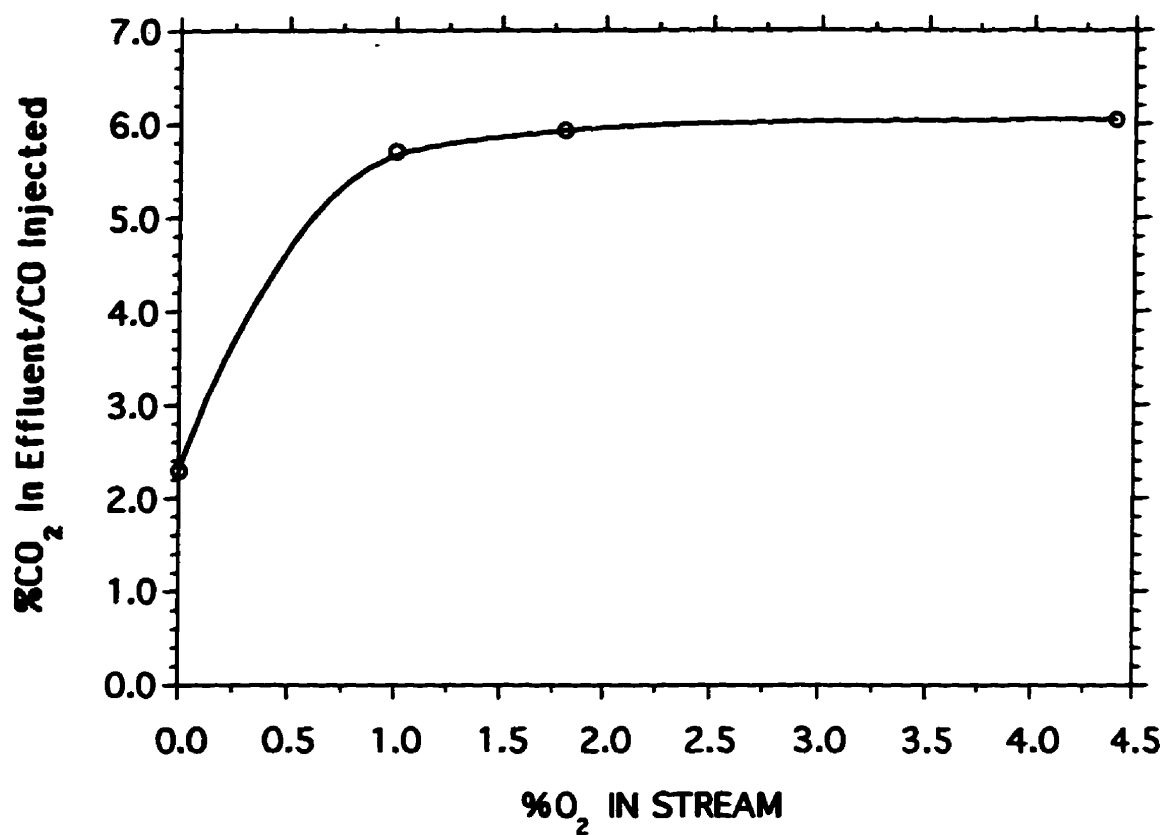


**Fig.9.12** Effect of adding oxygen in the gas stream on the oxidation of CO (8% CO/He at 40 mL/min) to CO<sub>2</sub> (as measured by ICR) on 20.0% HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples (50 mg) pretreated and exposed to CO at 600°C. Integration time = 30 min.

**TABLE 9.3****%CO, CO<sub>2</sub>, AND OXIDATION PRODUCT RATIO (HPW/HPMo)****23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> + 8%C\*O at 500°C**

| Mass | Molecules                        | %(Product/CO* injected) |
|------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 28.0 | CO                               | 4.3                     |
| 44.0 | OCO                              | 1.3                     |
| 46.0 | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 1.1                     |
| 48.0 | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 0.3                     |
|      |                                  | 7.0                     |

**20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> + 8%C\*O at 500°C**

| Mass | Molecules                        | %(Product/C*O injected) | Product Ratio (HPW/HPMo) |
|------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| 28.0 | CO                               | 18.8                    | 0.2                      |
| 44.0 | OCO                              | 2.0                     | 0.7                      |
| 46.0 | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 4.4                     | 0.3                      |
| 48.0 | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 6.1                     | 0.05                     |
|      |                                  | 31.3                    |                          |

Integration time=60 min, Mass in reactor=50 mg

**23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> + 8%C\*O at 600°C**

| Mass | Molecules                        | %(Product/C*O injected) |
|------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 28.0 | CO                               | 2.8                     |
| 44.0 | OCO                              | 1.2                     |
| 46.0 | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 1.7                     |
| 48.0 | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 0.6                     |
|      |                                  | 6.3                     |

**20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> + 8%C\*O at 600°C**

| Mass | Molecules                        | %(Product/C*O injected) | Product Ratio (HPW/HPMo) |
|------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|--------------------------|
| 28.0 | CO                               | 8.7                     | 0.3                      |
| 44.0 | OCO                              | 0.2                     | 6.0                      |
| 46.0 | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 1.5                     | 1.1                      |
| 48.0 | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 5.9                     | 0.1                      |
|      |                                  | 16.3                    |                          |

Integration time=30 min, Mass in reactor=50 mg.

\* = isotope 18.

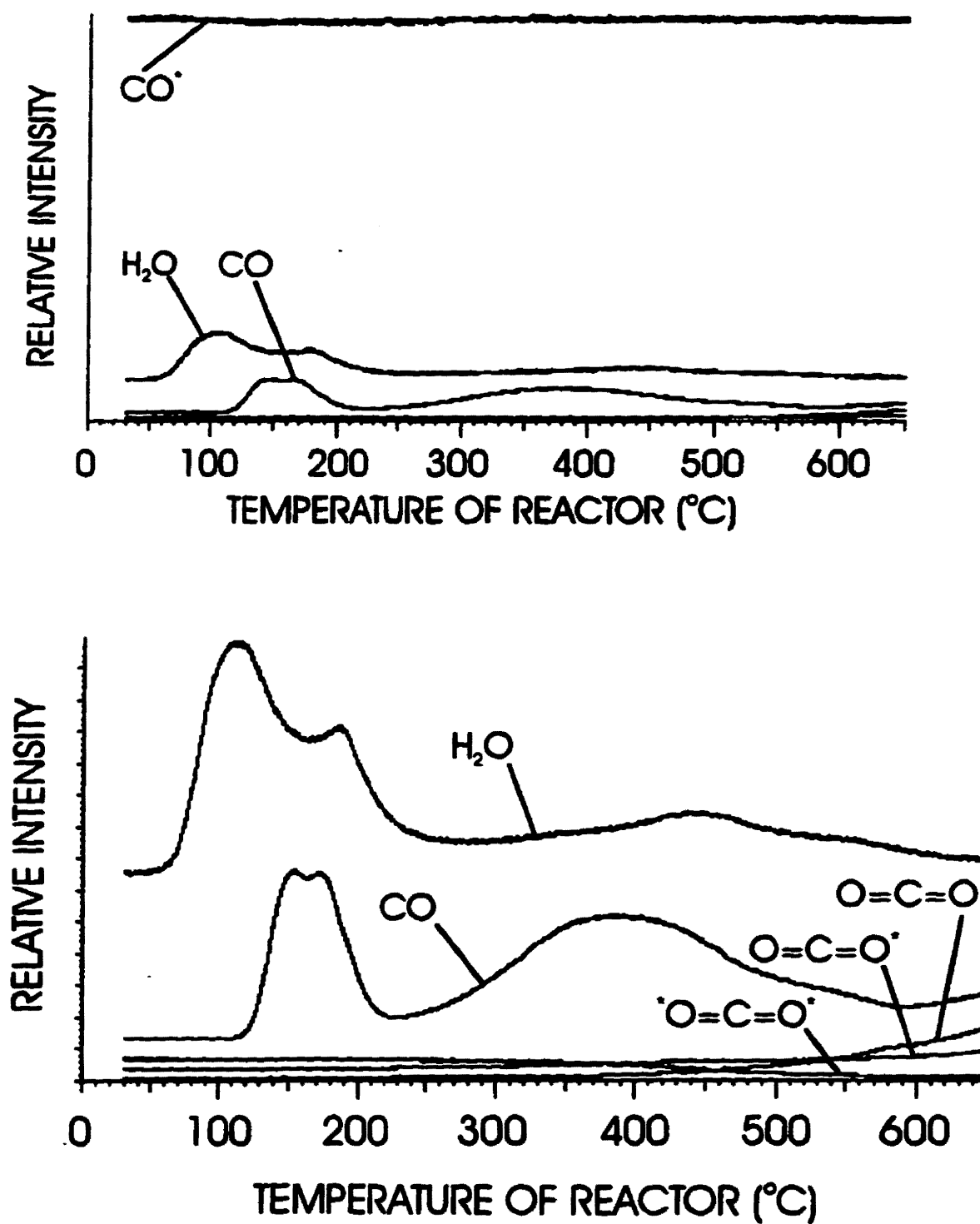


Fig.9.13A TPR of  $C^{18}O$  (8%  $C^{18}O/He$  and 15 mL/min) on 50 mg of 23.1%HPW/ $SiO_2$ .  
 \* = isotope 18.

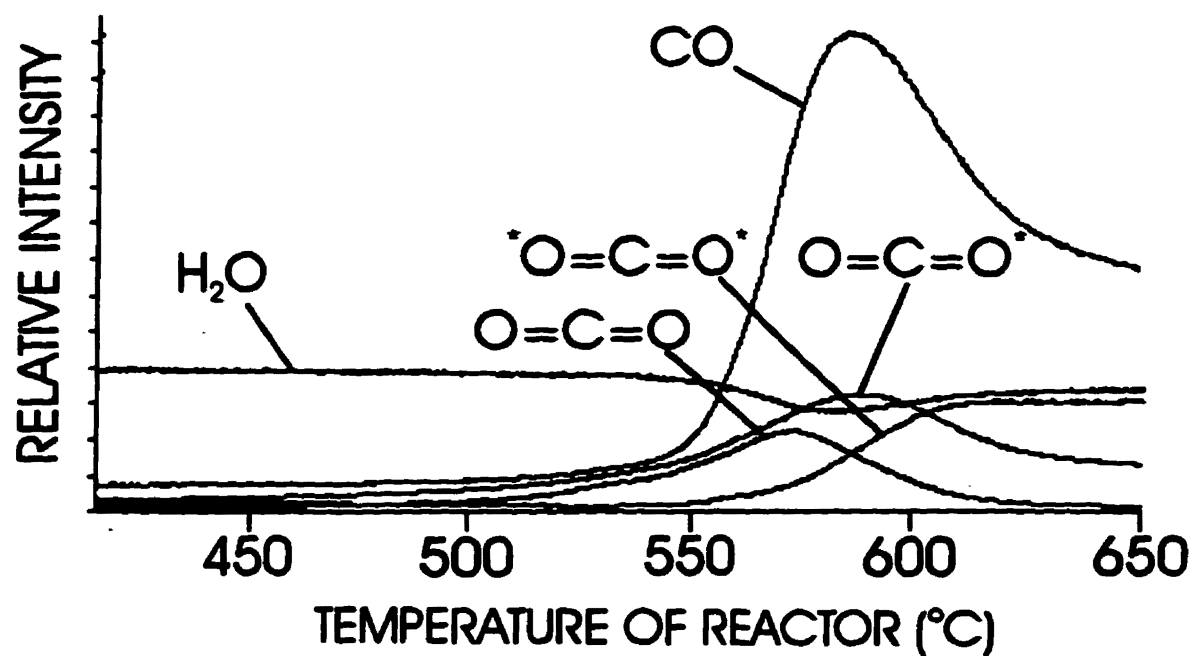
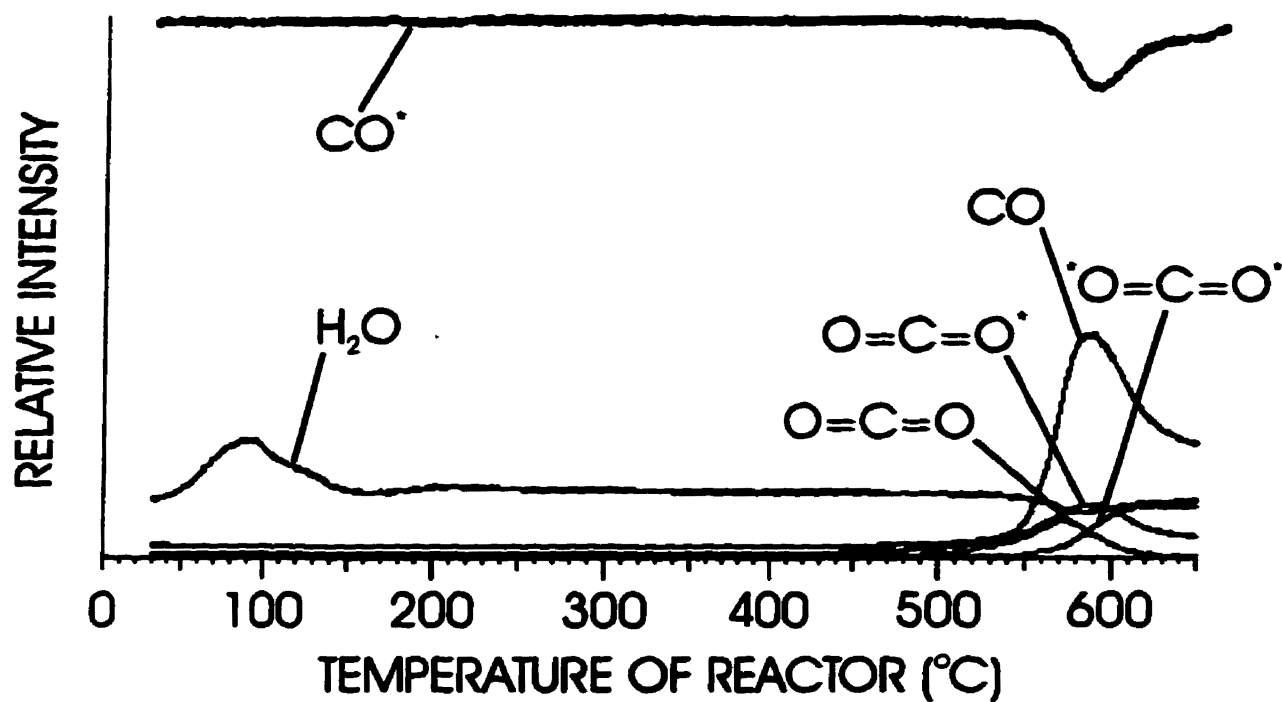


Fig.9.13B TPR of C<sup>18</sup>O (8% C<sup>18</sup>O/He and 15 mL/min) on 50 mg of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>.  
 \* = isotope 18.

**TABLE 9.4**

**PRODUCT COMPOSITION FROM INJECTION OF OXYGEN  
ON CATALYSTS SATURATED WITH C<sup>18</sup>O (FIRST PULSE)**

**Injection of 50  $\mu$ l O<sub>2</sub> after exposure of 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> to 8%C\*O at 600°C for 1 hour (First Pulse)**

| <u>Mass</u> | <u>Molecules</u>                 | <u>%(Product/O<sub>2</sub> injected)</u> |
|-------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| 30.0        | C <sup>18</sup> O                | 0.2                                      |
| 32.0        | OO                               | 97.4                                     |
| 34.0        | <sup>18</sup> OO                 | 0.9                                      |
| 44.0        | OCO                              | 0.2                                      |
| 46.0        | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 0.02                                     |
| 48.0        | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 1.3                                      |
| 50.0        | MF                               | 0.1                                      |
| 64.0        | MF                               | 1.5                                      |
| 66.0        | MF                               | 0.2                                      |
| 76.0        | MF                               | 0.01                                     |

**Injection of 50  $\mu$ l O<sub>2</sub> after exposure of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> to 8%C\*O at 600°C for 1 hour (First Pulse)**

| <u>Mass</u> | <u>Molecules</u>                 | <u>%(Product/O<sub>2</sub> injected)</u> |
|-------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| 18.0        | HOH                              | 4.6                                      |
| 22.0        | MF                               | 0.07                                     |
| 23.0        | MF                               | 0.1                                      |
| 24.0        | MF                               | 0.08                                     |
| 28.0        | CO                               | 66.5                                     |
| 29.0        | MF                               | 1.0                                      |
| 30.0        | C <sup>18</sup> O                | 29.6                                     |
| 32.0        | OO                               | 0.0                                      |
| 34.0        | <sup>18</sup> OO                 | 0.0                                      |
| 40.0        | MF                               | 1.0                                      |
| 44.0        | OCO                              | 11.1                                     |
| 46.0        | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 19.5                                     |
| 48.0        | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 11.0                                     |
| 60.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |
| 62.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |
| 76.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |

Mass in reactor=50 mg, MF=Molecular Fragment.

\* = isotope 18.

**TABLE 9.5**

**PRODUCT COMPOSITION FROM INJECTION OF OXYGEN  
ON CATALYSTS SATURATED WITH C<sup>18</sup>O (SECOND PULSE)**

**Injection of 50  $\mu$ l O<sub>2</sub> after exposure of 23.1%HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> to 8%C\*O at 600°C for 1 hour (Second Pulse)**

| <b>Mass</b> | <b>Molecules</b>                 | <b>%(Product/O<sub>2</sub> injected)</b> |
|-------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| 30.0        | C <sup>18</sup> O                | 0.1                                      |
| 32.0        | OO                               | 100                                      |
| 34.0        | <sup>18</sup> OO                 | 0.9                                      |
| 44.0        | OCO                              | 0.2                                      |
| 46.0        | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 0.0                                      |
| 48.0        | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 0.02                                     |
| 50.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |
| 64.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |
| 66.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |
| 76.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |

**Injection of 50  $\mu$ l O<sub>2</sub> after exposure of 20.0%HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> to 8%C\*O at 600°C for 1 hour (Second Pulse)**

| <b>Mass</b> | <b>Molecules</b>                 | <b>%(Product/O<sub>2</sub> injected)</b> |
|-------------|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| 18.0        | HOH                              | 3.3                                      |
| 22.0        | MF                               | 0.04                                     |
| 23.0        | MF                               | 0.04                                     |
| 24.0        | MF                               | 0.0                                      |
| 28.0        | CO                               | 28.9                                     |
| 29.0        | MF                               | 0.3                                      |
| 30.0        | C <sup>18</sup> O                | 2.8                                      |
| 32.0        | OO                               | 80.1                                     |
| 34.0        | <sup>18</sup> OO                 | 0.7                                      |
| 40.0        | MF                               | 0.4                                      |
| 44.0        | OCO                              | 6.3                                      |
| 46.0        | <sup>18</sup> OCO                | 5.4                                      |
| 48.0        | <sup>18</sup> OC <sup>18</sup> O | 1.8                                      |
| 60.0        | MF                               | 0.05                                     |
| 62.0        | MF                               | 0.03                                     |
| 76.0        | MF                               | 0.02                                     |

Mass in reactor=50 mg, MF=Molecular Fragment.

\* = isotope 18.

The results with HPMo are significantly different from those found with HPW. While only small quantities of CO<sub>2</sub> are sorbed on the bulk HPMo, substantial amounts are sorbed on the HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub>. Temperatures of 520 and 580°C were required for CO<sub>2</sub> to desorb from HPMo and HPW containing samples, respectively. However, the high temperature water peak was not observed after sorption of CO<sub>2</sub>, suggesting that the CO<sub>2</sub> may be hindering the extraction of anionic oxygen atoms by the protons.

NaPW, HPW and silica pretreated at 650°C, sorb vanishingly small quantities of CO<sub>2</sub>. Since under these conditions, relatively few protons are present within these materials, their presence is apparently a necessary condition for the chemisorption of CO<sub>2</sub>.

Remarkable differences are observed in the sorption of CO<sub>2</sub> by the two supported and unsupported solid acids. While pure HPW sorbs twice as much CO<sub>2</sub> as pure HPMo, the supported HPMo sorbs substantially more CO<sub>2</sub> than supported HPW. Although such differences for the pure acids may be attributed to differences in acidic strengths, as suggested in the comparative studies of the sorption of NO<sub>2</sub> (Chapter III), such a rationalization appears to be inappropriate for the supported acids.

The number of water molecules or protons present in the catalysts is dependent upon the temperature to which the catalyst has been heated. The effect of the pretreatment temperature on the sorption of CO<sub>2</sub> suggests that the accessibility of the protons as well as the environment surrounding the protons is important for the sorption of CO<sub>2</sub>. This effect is more evident with HPW than with HPMo, which may be attributed to the higher acidic strength and consequent higher binding energy of the water molecules in the former solid. Further, from the results of NaPW exposed to carbon dioxide, it is evident that the protons play an important role for the sorption of CO<sub>2</sub>.

The Raman results demonstrate clearly that carbon deposits exist at the surface of the samples. As estimated from the I<sub>1350</sub>/I<sub>1590</sub> ratio of 1.5 for HPW, the carbon particle size of 30-35 Å corresponds to that expected for disordered graphite (Ref.9.3). Thus, heating the catalysts to 520 and 580°C, for HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> and HPW (orHPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>), respectively, will result in the carbon atoms extracting the anionic oxygen to produce CO<sub>2</sub>.



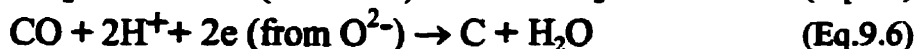
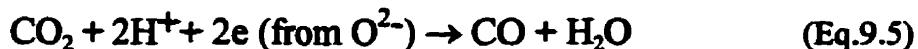
or



The disappearance of the high temperature water peak (in the TPD results) with HPMo can be rationalized by the consumption of the protruding oxygen atoms (of the anions) during the desorption of CO<sub>2</sub>. Also, it is possible that the protons are oxidized to water as the reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> proceeds. However, the disappearance of the associative water peak with HPW is difficult to observe since little CO<sub>2</sub> is being reduced to carbon. Further, the depletion of carbon and the formation of CO<sub>2</sub> (during the TPDs) apparently occurs after the extraction of the protons because no water can be detected during the former process. Alternatively, the extraction of anionic oxygen atoms (those normally available to the protons) would also hinder the formation of the associative waters.

The attribution of the 784 cm<sup>-1</sup> Raman band is unclear. Observations from measurements of the sorption of CO on nickel suggest that the band could be due to bridge sites W-C or Mo-C (Ref.9.3). These sites would then offer a nuclei for the growth of carbon particles of approximately 30Å in dimension. Alternatively, the 784 cm<sup>-1</sup> Raman band may be attributed to the bending mode for sorbed CO<sub>2</sub> which has been observed at 650-820 cm<sup>-1</sup> on a variety of metals (Ref.9.4a).

Tentatively, the mechanism for the reduction of CO<sub>2</sub> to carbon graphite could be similar to that of Ayers (Ref.9.4b), where a 4 electrons (from the oxygen atoms) mechanism is involved. In a first step CO<sub>2</sub> (in the presence of two protons) would be reduced to CO, which would be reduced (also with two protons) to C. The protons and the oxygen atoms (from CO<sub>2</sub> and CO) would form water.



Alternatively, the disproportionation of CO<sub>2</sub> is also a possibility which cannot be rejected.



Although no oxygen was observed in the gas phase, it is conceivable that O<sub>2</sub> is used for the regeneration of oxygen vacancies.

Another important factor is the diffusion of the molecules into the samples. Both type of catalysts are affected by the diffusion of CO<sub>2</sub> (seen from the mass of catalyst used inside the reactor, the initial concentration of CO<sub>2</sub> in the gas stream, and the time of contact), HPW being more affected than HPMo. Since CO<sub>2</sub> is a non-polar molecule, it is not expected to interact or

diffuse easily into the heteropoly acids. Further, the role of the protons is important in the reduction of  $\text{CO}_2$ , and the number of  $\text{CO}_2$  (from the oxidation of the carbon deposits) per KU was found to be smaller than the stoichiometry of three protons per Keggin Unit. The formation and accumulation of carbon atoms at the surface of the catalysts would hinder the diffusion and subsequent reduction of  $\text{CO}_2$  by the protons (Refs.9.5 to 9.9).

The present results give some insights pertaining to the mechanisms governing the interaction of molecules with the heteropoly oxometalates.

#### *CONVERSION OF CARBON MONOXIDE TO CARBON DIOXIDE*

A flow of CO (8% in helium) passed over HPW or HPMo samples heated from 30 to  $650^\circ\text{C}$ , produced a  $\text{CO}_2$  peak at  $580^\circ\text{C}$  demonstrating that CO was oxidized to  $\text{CO}_2$  on the catalysts in the absence of added  $\text{O}_2$ . Carbon monoxide was not sorbed as such since no peak of CO could be observed. Portion of the  $\text{CO}_2$  produced was, again, strongly bound to the solid (in whatever form). Further, the oxidation of CO on loaded samples showed a maximum conversion at approximately 20% of loading. This result is similar to results reported earlier in which maxima in conversion (for a given reaction) were observed at loadings in the vicinity of 20% (Ref.9.10). It is of interest to note that earlier XPS, Raman, and NMR studies have shown that at loadings greater than 20-25% crystallites of HPW begin to form on  $\text{SiO}_2$  (Ref.9.11).

The selectivity to  $\text{CO}_2$ , from the oxidation of CO, was greater with HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  than for HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  samples. The results for the conversion of CO to  $\text{CO}_2$  are reminiscent of those for the sorption of  $\text{CO}_2$ . As for the sorption of  $\text{CO}_2$ , the oxidation of CO also depends on the anion composition and surface of the catalysts exposed.

Exposure of NaPW to a flow of CO, while increasing the temperature, showed that no CO is sorbed and no  $\text{CO}_2$  is produced. This suggests that protons are required for the oxidation of CO. The small quantities of  $\text{CO}_2$  produced from CO over  $\text{SiO}_2$  may, tentatively, be attributed to the protons from the silica, or the disproportionation of CO (Eq.9.8). However,  $\text{CO}_2$  may also result from the oxidation of CO by oxygen atoms from the decomposition of CO.

The results show that the oxygen atoms in HPMo are more labile than those in HPW, since the yield is greater with the former than the latter. It is worth noting that the rapid rise in the production of  $\text{CO}_2$ , for HPMo at  $500^\circ\text{C}$ , corresponds approximately to the temperature at which HPMo/ $\text{SiO}_2$  would thermally decompose to release  $\text{CO}_2$  when previously exposed to  $\text{CO}_2$ . For HPW/ $\text{SiO}_2$  this decomposition temperature was found to be higher ( $>580^\circ\text{C}$ ) than those employed in the present work. However an increase in the production of  $\text{CO}_2$  occurs at temperatures above  $600^\circ\text{C}$ . Nevertheless, as previously explained, heteropoly compounds and their decomposition products exist at the surface of the silica at temperatures greater than  $600^\circ\text{C}$ .

Experiments with  $C^{18}O$  were performed to provide further information on the oxidation of CO. Since the  $C^{18}O$  used contained only traces of CO (<2%), the formation of CO,  $^{18}OCO$  and OCO results primarily from the extraction of oxygen atoms from the cluster compounds (Eqs.9.2 and 9.4). The formation of  $^{18}OC^{18}O$  may be attributed to isotopic exchange between sorbed species and gas phase  $C^{18}O$ , or the oxidation of  $C^{18}O$  by  $^{18}O$  from dissociated  $C^{18}O$ .

CO may form from the sorption of  $C^{18}O$ , its dissociation to C and  $^{18}O$ , and reoxidation of C with oxygen atoms from the clusters or water molecules. With HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub>, the maximum for the formation of CO was found at much lower temperatures than that at which the anions decomposed but, with HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> the formation of CO was observed at temperatures greater than 550°C. More surprising is the fact that HPW samples formed relatively more CO at temperatures as low as 150°C. No evidence for the sorption of CO (or  $C^{18}O$ ) was found.

As mentioned earlier, the disproportionation of  $C^{18}O$  (Eq.9.8) is also possible. Using Tables 9.3 to 9.5 (at 600°C), the quantities found in Table 9.6 were calculated. The results indicate that little disproportionation is occurring on the catalysts, but mainly isotopic exchange and anionic extraction.

Only small quantities of water desorb from HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> samples above 550°C, while substantial quantities of CO were detected, the oxygen of which evidently has been extracted from the anions. Cho and Stock showed that at high temperature the rate of CO dissociation was approximately half that of direct oxidation with Rh/Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> catalysts (Ref.9.12). However, at low temperature the rate of CO dissociation was of the same order of magnitude as the rate of CO oxidation to CO<sub>2</sub>. They also observed the formation of carbon at the surface, which could also reduce the rate of dissociation of CO at the surface. Nevertheless, the mechanism for the oxidation of CO to CO<sub>2</sub> was ultimately controlled by the dissociation rate. It is also conceivable that, in the present study, the rate of dissociation also controls the mechanism for the oxidation of CO to CO<sub>2</sub>. However, the rate of oxidation of CO (or  $C^{18}O$ ) to (total) CO<sub>2</sub> increases with the isotopic exchange (see Table 9.3 and 9.4). The rate of the reaction is expected to decrease if controlled by the dissociation of  $C^{18}O$  (Ref.9.13). Thus, the rate of CO oxidation to CO<sub>2</sub> is slower than the rate of CO (or  $C^{18}O$ ) dissociation.

The two types of catalysts have similarities and subtle differences. Both can oxidize carbon monoxide to carbon dioxide. The molybdenum catalyst produces CO by isotopic exchange between the  $C^{18}O$  molecule in the gas phase and the anionic oxygen atoms. However, with the tungsten catalyst, the  $C^{18}O$  combines with the anionic oxygen to form carbon dioxide ( $^{18}OCO$ ), since this is not concomitant with the formation of CO. However, regardless of the oxygen exchange mechanism, HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub> is more effective than HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> for the oxidation of carbon monoxide, as expected from the lability of the oxygen atoms (Ref.9.14).

**TABLE 9.6**

**TOTAL SORBED CARBON AND CARBON DIOXIDE  
DURING THE OXIDATION OF CO ON HPW/SiO<sub>2</sub> AND HPMo/SiO<sub>2</sub><sup>a</sup>**

| <b>Catalysts</b>           | <b>Carbon Sorbed<sup>b</sup><br/>(C sorbed per KU)</b> | <b>Total CO<sub>2</sub> in gas phase<sup>c</sup><br/>(CO<sub>2</sub> produced per KU)</b> |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub>  | 0.021                                                  | 19                                                                                        |
| 20.0%HPMo/SiO <sub>2</sub> | 1.4                                                    | 30                                                                                        |

a Calculated from results of Tables 9.3 to 9.5, at 600°C.

b From Tables 9.4 and 9.5, calculated from the total carbon found in the gas phase.

c From Table 9.3, calculated from total CO<sub>2</sub> found at 600°C.

Under continuous reaction conditions,  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  was only observed with  $\text{HPMo}/\text{SiO}_2$ , which would indicate that some oxygen atoms from the Keggin Units are being extracted, as well as protons, possibly due to the temperature at which the reaction proceeded.

The contact of CO with the heteropoly acids, as with the sorption of  $\text{CO}_2$ , produces an accumulation of carbon over the catalysts. The presence of the labelled molecules, including  $^{18}\text{OO}$ , after reaction of the catalysts with  $\text{C}^{18}\text{O}$  followed by injection of  $\text{O}_2$ , indicates that a portion of the  $^{16}\text{O}$  in the anions has been replaced by  $^{18}\text{O}$ . Alternatively, the existence of perhaps strongly held  $\text{C}^{18}\text{O}$  could also be responsible for the formation of the labelled oxygen molecules, however, evidence of which was not observed by TPR or Raman spectroscopy.

The observed decrease in the conversion of CO, may tentatively be attributed to the inhibition of the process by carbon deposits, which seems to eventually stop the oxidation reaction of CO to  $\text{CO}_2$ . The carbon deposits block the active sites, but it is possible to remove these carbon deposits by the addition in the feedstream of oxidants (like  $\text{O}_2$ , or  $\text{NO}_2$ ) to oxidise the sorbed carbonaceous species (Ref.9.15).

### C. Conclusion

The heteropoly acids reduce  $\text{CO}_2$  to carbon. The loading of these acids on silica promotes the reduction of  $\text{CO}_2$ . The presence of the protons are required for the reduction of  $\text{CO}_2$ . Raman spectroscopy shows that carbon deposition occurs on exposure of the catalysts to  $\text{CO}_2$ . The sorbing capacity for  $\text{CO}_2$  (in whatever form) depends on the acidic strength, thus on the composition of the anions.

The oxidation of CO to  $\text{CO}_2$  occurs on  $\text{HPW}/\text{SiO}_2$  and  $\text{HPMo}/\text{SiO}_2$  in the absence of added oxygen, with the latter catalyst being more effective for this purpose.

## REFERENCES

- 9.1a      Hodnett, B.K., and Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **88**, 253 (1984).
- 9.1b      Moffat, J.B. Heteropoly Compounds: Solid Acids With Guarded Protons, in *Catalysis by Acids and Bases*, Elsevier Science Publishers B.V., Amsterdam, Netherlands, 1985.
- 9.2a      Tuinstra, F., and Koenig, J.L. *J.Chem.Phys.*, **53**, 1126 (1970).
- 9.2b      Wang, Y., Alsmeyer, D.C., and McCreery, R.L. *Chem. of Materials*, **2**, 557 (1990).
- 9.3        Stencel, J.M. Raman Spectroscopy for Catalysis, Van Nostrand Reinhold, New York, NY, 1990.
- 9.4a      Wambach, J., Freund, H.-J. CO<sub>2</sub> Activation on Transition Metal Surfaces, in *Carbon Dioxide Chemistry: Environmental Issues*, The Royal Society of Chemistry, Cambridge, UK, 1994.
- 9.4b      Ayers, W.M., An Overview of Electrochemical Carbon Dioxide Reduction, in *Carbon Dioxide Chemistry: Environmental Issues*, The Royal Society of Chemistry, Cambridge, UK, 1994.
- 9.5        Dadyburjor, D.B., and Zhenyu, L. *Chem.Eng.Sci.*, **47**, 645 (1992).
- 9.6        Bonardet, J.L., Barrage, M.C., and Fraissard, J. *J.Molec.Catal. A:Chemical*, **96**, 123 (1995).
- 9.7        Lee, H.H. *A.I.Ch.E. J.*, **40**, 2022 (1994).
- 9.8        Baptist-Nguyen, S., and Subramaniam, B. *A.I.Ch.E. J.*, **38**, 1027 (1992).
- 9.9        Muhammad, O.H.J., and Kam, E.K.T. *Chem.Eng.Sci.*, **51**, 2939 (1996).
- 9.10      See for example: Kasztelan, S., and Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **109**, 206 (1988).
- 9.11      Kasztelan, S., Payen, E., and Moffat, J.B. *J.Catal.*, **125**, 45 (1990).
- 9.12      Cho, B.K., and Stock, C.J. *J.Catal.*, **117**, 202 (1989).
- 9.13      Atkins, P.W., Physical Chemistry, Fourth Edition, W.H. Freeman and Company, New York, 1990.
- 9.14      Moffat, J.B., *J.Mol.Catal.*, **26**, 385 (1984).
- 9.15      Puri, B.R., Surface Complexes on Carbons, in *Chemistry and Physics of Carbon*, Volume 6, Marcel Dekker Inc., New York, NY, 1970.

## CONCLUSIONS

The work reported here serves two purposes: (1) to provide further information on the surface, bulk and catalytic properties of the heteropoly oxometalates, in particular by use of nitrogen and carbon oxides as probe molecules and (2) to investigate the potential of these solids as catalysts for the removal and conversion of the aforementioned environmentally disadvantageous gases. In regard to the coming regulations, where catalysts will have to operate under fuel-lean conditions (net oxidizing), it is believed that the present heteropoly compounds could represent a breakthrough in oxides of nitrogen catalytic control.

The first section deals the reactions and interactions of nitrogen oxides on the parent acids (Chapter III). The composition of the anion may be altered by changes in the central atom or the peripheral metal element, while the Keggin structure is retained. By studying 12-tungstophosphoric and 12-tungstosilicic acids the effect of the central atom can be evaluated and comparison of the results from the former with those of 12-molybdophosphoric acid allow the effect of changes in the peripheral metal elements to be determined.

While the central atom has little effect on the properties of the heteropoly acids for the sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$ , the solid acids containing tungsten show superior sorption properties to those containing molybdenum. Earlier work has shown that the former acids are stronger acids than the latter. Nitrogen dioxide molecules are shown to be capable of penetrating into the bulk structures of the solid acids, in particular HPW and HSiW, and interacting with both the surface and the interior water molecules to produce  $\text{HNO}_3$  which is released from the solid. After consumption of the water  $\text{NO}_2$  associates with the protons to form  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$  and up to 3 molecules of  $\text{NO}_2$  per anion are retained on the solid.

Although relatively insignificant quantities of NO were found to sorb on the acids, after sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  nitric oxide sorbed up to equimolar amounts of  $\text{NO}_2$ , with the resulting formation of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}_3$ . No evidence was found for the reduction of either  $\text{NO}_2$  or NO to form  $\text{N}_2$ .

The absence of sorption of  $\text{NO}_x$  on the alkali metal salts of HPW (Chapter VI) provides evidence for the participation of the proton in the sorption process.

Liquid and solid sorbents have been used in the past to control the  $\text{NO}_x$  emissions (Ref.1.6). Solutions of ferrous sulfate, potassium hydroxide, or potassium permanganate were used and offered between 15-50%  $\text{NO}_x$  removal. Silica gel, zeolites, and carbon were also used as solid sorbents. At best, silica gel and zeolites offered 89%  $\text{NO}_x$  removal, while 55% for

carbon. The sorbents were later regenerated but only 80-90% recovery could be attained. The use of liquid and solid sorbents generates considerable amounts of waste if the sorption is irreversible.

The direct sorption of  $\text{NO}_2$  by the heteropoly acids offers interesting prospects. As it was seen in Chapter III,  $\text{NO}_2$  sorbs on the solid heteropoly acids (those containing tungsten). Over 90-95% removal can be attained under the present conditions. Further, increasing the mass of the catalyst inside the reactor will increase this figure. The chemisorbed  $\text{NO}_2$  can react with water vapour to produce nitric acid (and vice versa) without damaging the Keggin structure. In this reaction, the heteropoly acids are true catalysts. Further, it is our belief that the  $\text{NO}_2$ -saturated heteropoly acids could also be used in many other catalytic reactions which would need a pool of nitrogen dioxide or  $[\text{HNO}_2]^+$ .

Because the heteropoly acids are unable to reduce  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{N}_2$  under net reducing conditions, a direct comparison with the TWC is not possible here. However, the heteropoly acids could be compared to the ZSM-5 (Ref.1.13) or VPO (Ref.1.17) catalysts since they are to be operated under fuel-lean conditions. Even though this is highly speculative, it is possible that the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  might be possible under real or simulated (net oxidizing) conditions.

In the standard SCR process (also net oxidizing), gaseous ammonia is directly injected in the gas stream before the catalyst bed. Great quantities of ammonia escape to the atmosphere (5-10 ppm). This problem results in higher costs, as well as release of  $\text{NH}_3$  into the atmosphere. Another concern for the industries is the temperature at which the catalyst bed must be heated for the efficient reduction of  $\text{NO}_x$ . Low temperatures (100-200°C) are preferred in order to diminish the cost of operation. Presently, the maxima in  $\text{NO}_x$  conversion with  $\text{V}_2\text{O}_5$  and  $\text{TiO}_2$  are approximately 55% (at 300°C) and 40% (at 400°C), respectively (Ref.1.18a).

In view of the use of ammonia for the selective catalytic reduction of  $\text{NO}_x$  in the industries, as well as the ammonia slip problem,  $\text{NO}$  and  $\text{NO}_2$  were injected on ammonium salts of heteropoly acids (Chapters IV and V). In the present work, the heteropoly ammonium salts were prepared from their respective parent acid by precipitation with any ammonia source (i.e. ammonium carbonate, ammonium nitrate, etc.). They do not require calcination at high temperatures, but they only need to be heated at the reaction temperature. The surface structure of the ammonium salts is well known and unlike the heteropoly acids, they possess a high surface area. The direct advantage is that no gaseous ammonia needs to be injected while the reduction process takes place.

Nitrogen dioxide is directly reduced to  $\text{N}_2$  and is the principal product found in the effluent at temperatures of 100-200°C. However, at temperatures higher than 200°C, nitrous oxide is released to the gas stream in great quantities from the thermal decomposition of ammonium nitrate and the direct reaction of nitric acid (formed from the reaction of  $\text{NO}_2$  and

catalytic  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) with the ammonium cations. In the reduction process the ammonium are thus consumed by both  $\text{NO}_2$  and nitric acid.

Although little nitric oxide can be reduced directly by the ammonium heteropoly salts, the reduction of  $\text{NO}$  to  $\text{N}_2$  at low temperature can be promoted by pre-exposing the ammonium salts to  $\text{NO}_2$  or  $\text{HNO}_3$ . Further, during the reduction of  $\text{NO}_2$  or  $\text{NO}$ , no ammonia was released to the gas phase.

Table C.1 presents the observed capacities for both sorption and reaction on the present heteropoly compounds. Only the values found for the injection of  $\text{NO}_2$  are presented in the table since most of the work related to nitrogen dioxide and, under fuel-lean conditions,  $\text{NO}_2$  is the main oxide of nitrogen found in the gas stream. Further, the  $\text{N}_2/(\text{N}_2\text{O}+\text{NO})$  ratio is presented in the last column as an efficiency indicator (in regards to  $\text{N}_2$ ). It is to be noted, however, that the values presented in this table are those for the total capacity (or saturation), and this would not be the case if operated under practical conditions.

From the total capacities found in Table C.1, both ammonium 12-tungstophosphate and ammonium 12-molybdophosphate can reduce  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{N}_2$ . Generally the capacity to  $\text{N}_2$  increases with the temperature of the reactor, but the production of  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  starts at  $T > 200^\circ\text{C}$ . The efficiency indicator (last column) shows that  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$ - $150^\circ\text{C}$  and  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ - $400^\circ\text{C}$  are those which give the cleanest gas stream. Moreover, increasing the mass of catalysts in the reactor bed (Table 4.3) will result in a higher conversion and a cleaner exhaust. However, the ammonium 12-molybdophosphate irreversibly loses its structural integrity when exposed to  $\text{NO}_2$  at temperatures greater than  $400^\circ\text{C}$ . Ammonium 12-tungstophosphate sorbs quantities of  $\text{NO}_2$  (by protonation) after consumption of the  $\text{NH}_3$  (as  $\text{NH}_4^+$ ) in the reaction. In addition, at  $150^\circ\text{C}$ , the surface of the salt becomes saturated with ammonium nitrate, which reduces the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$ , from  $\text{NO}_2$ , but increases that from  $\text{NO}$ .  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  can also be regenerated by injection of ammonia, which in turn reduces the chemisorbed  $\text{NO}_2$  to  $\text{N}_2$ . However, in the process, the heteropoly ammonium salt loses its original surface area, thus its efficiency.

Since the selectivity to  $\text{N}_2$  is inferior in the gas phase reaction of  $\text{NO}_2$  and  $\text{NH}_3$ ,  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  (as well as  $\text{NH}_4\text{PMo}$ ) is considered to be a catalyst, in which it promotes the formation of  $\text{N}_2$ . More precisely, since the ammonium cations are consumed during the course of the reaction, the heteropoly ammonium salts are known to be catalo-reactants.

Once again, a direct comparison between the heteropoly ammonium salts and the catalysts used commercially in the  $\text{NO}_x$  SCR process is impossible. A cost-effective analysis including the price of the catalyst bed, the heating costs, the amount of ammonia used, and the cost for regeneration (if possible) would be needed to show which catalyst is better. In view of the figures presented above (from Ref.1.18a) and the ammonia slip problem,  $\text{NH}_4\text{PW}$  offers an interesting alternative.

**TABLE C.1****OBSERVED CAPACITIES OF HETEROPOLY OXOMETALATES TO NO<sub>2</sub>**

| <u>Catalysts</u>                       | <u>Temperature</u><br>(°C) | <u>NO<sub>2</sub> sorbed</u><br>(NO <sub>2</sub> /KU) | <u>N<sub>2</sub> produced</u><br>(N <sub>2</sub> /KU) | <u>N<sub>2</sub>O produced</u><br>(N <sub>2</sub> O/KU) | <u>NO produced</u><br>(NO/KU) | <u>Efficiency indicator</u><br>(N <sub>2</sub> /(N <sub>2</sub> O+NO)) |
|----------------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| HPW <sup>a</sup>                       | 150                        | 2.9                                                   | -                                                     | -                                                       | -                             | -                                                                      |
| HPW                                    | 300                        | 0.8                                                   | -                                                     | -                                                       | -                             | -                                                                      |
| HPMo                                   | 150                        | 0.1                                                   | -                                                     | -                                                       | -                             | -                                                                      |
| HPMo                                   | 300                        | 0.0                                                   | -                                                     | -                                                       | -                             | -                                                                      |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW <sup>b,c</sup>      | 150                        | ?                                                     | 0.62                                                  | trace                                                   | 0.09                          | 6.9                                                                    |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PW <sup>b,d</sup>      | 300                        | 3.0                                                   | 1.0                                                   | 1.8                                                     | trace                         | 0.56                                                                   |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A <sup>e</sup>     | 150                        | ?                                                     | 0.58                                                  | trace                                                   | 0.31                          | 1.9                                                                    |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A <sup>e</sup>     | 300                        | 0.0                                                   | 1.6                                                   | 0.91                                                    | 0.0                           | 1.9                                                                    |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-A <sup>e</sup>     | 400                        | 0.0                                                   | 1.4                                                   | 0.15                                                    | 0.76                          | 1.5                                                                    |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-B <sup>f</sup>     | 150                        | ?                                                     | 0.19                                                  | 0.0                                                     | 0.37                          | 0.51                                                                   |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-B <sup>f</sup>     | 300                        | 0.0                                                   | 1.7                                                   | 0.74                                                    | 0.0                           | 2.3                                                                    |
| NH <sub>4</sub> PMo-B <sup>f</sup>     | 400                        | 0.0                                                   | 2.0                                                   | 0.03                                                    | 0.28                          | 6.5                                                                    |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>g</sup> | 150                        | 1.1                                                   | 4.0                                                   | 0.0                                                     | 2.9                           | 1.4                                                                    |
| 23.1%HPW/SiO <sub>2</sub> <sup>g</sup> | 300                        | 0.1                                                   | 2.5                                                   | 0.90                                                    | 4.0                           | 0.51                                                                   |

a 1.6 HNO<sub>3</sub>/KU produced at 150°C during saturation with NO<sub>2</sub> (0.45 HNO<sub>3</sub>/KU produced during regeneration).

b Prepared from stoichiometric amounts of ammonium carbonate and HPW (washed).

c Originally contained 2.3 NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>/KU.

d Originally contained 2.1 NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>/KU.

e Prepared from stoichiometric amounts of ammonium nitrate and HPMo (unwashed).

f Prepared from stoichiometric amounts of ammonium carbonate and HPMo (unwashed).

g Pre-exposed to NH<sub>3</sub> prior to saturation with NO<sub>2</sub>.

NOTE: TO CONVERT VALUES TO MOLE OF PRODUCT PER GRAM OF CATALYST:

1 mole KU= 2877.77g (PW) or 1822.25g (PMo).

Because of their poor mechanical properties, and in some case their water solubility, the heteropoly acids and salts are not well suited to be used in an industrial reactor system. However, it was clearly shown in the past that these problems can be avoided by the use of a proper support. Further, supporting the heteropoly acids improves not only the mechanical properties but also the surface and catalytic characteristics (i.e. greater surface area, higher thermal stability, and different pore structure).

The silica-supported ammonium 12-tungstophosphate shows a greater capacity to  $N_2$  from the reduction of  $NO_2$  (Chapter VII). However, because of the nature of the support and the reactivity of  $NO_2$ , the capacity to  $NO$  is also high. From the previous results, it is clear that the support contributes to the formation of  $NO$ . Under reducing conditions, nitrogen dioxide on  $V_2O_5$ ,  $TiO_2$ , and  $Al_2O_3$  shows a high selectivity to  $NO$  (11.9%, 29.8%, and 36.1%, respectively) and no capacity to  $N_2$  (Ref.1.31). In this fashion,  $NH_4PW/SiO_2$  is a superior catalyst for the reduction of  $NO_2$ .  $V_2O_5/SiO_2$  (at  $180^\circ C$ ) was found to be also efficient (96% total conversion) for the decomposition of  $NO_x$  (Ref.1.21).

Although the formation of  $N_2$  is enhanced with the supported heteropoly salt, the overall process is less efficient (see the efficiency indicator on Table C.1) than the bulk materials. The surface integrity, however, is kept intact. Finding a  $NO_2$ -inert support is imperative to improve the catalyst. A possible support could be one of the high surface area IA-heteropoly salts (or thallium salt). It was found in Chapter VI that these salts were inert to  $NO_2$ . Supporting the heteropoly acid (HPW) on CsPW (then exposed to gaseous ammonia), for example, might give an improved, low temperature, mechanically stable catalyst for the decomposition of  $NO_2$  under fuel-lean conditions.

The last Chapter of the present work presents the sorption and reaction of oxides of carbon ( $CO_x$ ) by the heteropoly oxometalates (Chapter IX). The characterization and quantification of the sorption of  $CO_2$  and oxidation of  $CO$  was initiated because of the results observed with the silica-supported HPMo. A  $CO_2$  desorption peak was observed in the TPD of the supported acid. This was never mentioned in the literature even though the peak at  $580^\circ C$  was seen on the published TPDs. The present results show that both bulk and supported acids can sorb quantities of  $CO_2$ . Moreover, the heteropoly acids (supported or not) are capable of oxidizing  $CO$  to  $CO_2$  under net reducing conditions. The sorption and conversion values measured are small and more research needs to be done to improve these values. However, the present results teach us about the surface and catalytic properties of the heteropoly oxometalates having the Keggin structure.